



মুক্তিযুদ্ধ ও নারী

রোকেয়া কবীর | মুজিব মেহদী

মুক্তিযুদ্ধ ও নারী

রোকেয়া কবীর
মুজিব মেহদী



মুক্তিযুদ্ধ ও নারী

cKvkKvj
dvêp 1412
tde*qwii 2006

cKvkK
Bbw÷wJDU di Gbfvi b†gU A`vÛ tW†fj c†gU (AvBBwW)
ewo 52, ti vW 8/G, avbgiiÉ, XvKv 1209
tdvb : 8158248, 8124899, 8111323
d`v : 8114099, B-tgBj : ied@bangla.net
l†qemvBU : www.iedbd.org

-Zj
evsj v†`k bvi x cMvZ msN

gy³hyx Rv`N†i i tmSR†b` cM3 Qwe AeJ ã†b
c0Q†` i Mmnd· wWRvBb
Kgbi`g
152/2-Gd (†`vZj v), cvšc_, XvKv 1205
(d†vc e`eüZ gy³hyxKvj xb tcv÷v†i i QnewU wk†x cM†Yk Kgvii gÉ†j i AvKv)

gy`Y
w` tj wq†bUim
95/6 wWv÷j vi x ti vW, tMÉwii qv, XvKv 1204

cwi†ekK
Z††wkj v
41, AvwRR mycvi gv†K† (wbPZj v)
kvnevM, XvKv 1000

gj`
200 UvKv

Muktijuddo O Nari (Women's Contribution in Liberation War of Bangladesh), jointly written by Rokeya Kabir & Muzib Mehdy, Published by Institute for Environment & Development, Dhaka in February 2006

c0vZ I RmeZ mKj g³thv×v bvi x
Ges
Zut` i `xKwZi Rb` msM0gi Z m†PZb bvi x-cj "l†` i c0Z

সূচিক্রম

thv×v bvi x̄ i ̄x̄K̄zi j ovB	007
fvi †Z̄Z̄Nv†mi wewfbœch†q bvi xi msM̄ḡx̄ f̄igKv	009-054
h̄te c̄l̄g R̄ij j w̄kLv	011
e½f½-i` Av̄†` vj b	017
̄†` kxq R̄Mi Y w̄ †b	019
†bvbvR†j mZ̄vM̄h	021
KKi I evOvij †` i c̄ek w̄†l a	022
hw̄†` i k̄t̄g Abœ†Rv†U— Zv̄†` i bv†g c̄†c	025
K†i †½ B†g g†i †½	027
Rvb †` e Zeyavb †` e bv	029
d`vb `vl	034
w̄n` ybv I iv ḡm̄ij g— I B w̄RÁv†m †KvbRb	037
bvi x̄k̄†jv m†½vPb b̄m̄Z̄ ḡm̄b bv	040
Av̄gvi f̄v†qi i†³ ivO†bv	041
h̄y³K†i hv̄†v n†j v i i”	045
̄††Z̄š̄jw̄bcvZ hvK	046
RqZ̄i ew̄` bv_	048
Av̄m̄v†` i kv†U†ḡ vM̄v i³kc_	049
w̄eR†qi m̄Ei— evOvij i m̄Ei	050
c̄Z̄ K N†i N†i `M̄M̄to Zj †b	051
ḡy³h†x̄i cUf̄ig†Z̄ bvi x	055
c̄Yv` K, c̄ivgkR̄, w̄bqš̄K I msMV†Ki f̄igKvq bvi x	057
mvs` w̄Z̄K c̄Yv` †Ki f̄igKvq bvi x	063
Dr̄mM̄R̄vi xi f̄igKvq bvi x	076
KUbw̄m̄Z̄†Ki f̄igKvq bvi x	083
c̄k̄†K I c̄k̄†Yv_x† f̄igKvq bvi x	086

mk`h̄x bvi x	098
tevgv%Zwi , A`msMh, msi ¶Y, mieivn l evZevntKi fvgKvq bvi x	120
wPwKrmv l tmevKvth`bvi x	135
e`i Jla l Znvej msMhntKi fvgKvq bvi x	150
Lv` l Avkq`vTx wntmte bvi x	157
h`vnZ l wvhZZ gw ³ msMhgx bvi x	169
wewa ZrciZvq bvi x : wef`tk	185
wewa ZrciZvq bvi x : `f`tk	206
Dcmsvi	212

যোশ্বা নারীদের স্বীকৃতির লড়াই

গ্য³হ্ফ×i BwZnm msKj b KițZ wMțq BwZnmKviMY cŃqB fțj tMțQb th, G h্ফ×
bvixl exi ZcY°fıgKvq AeZxY°ntqıQțj b| cj“tli v h্ফKvjxb tŃvULvțUv thțKvțbv
KvțRi Rb” g্য³thv×vi ~fKwZ tctj l, AțbK Amia” mvab Kievi cil bvixi RfUțQ
gvĪ mnthvMx wntmte ~fKwZ| th ıi“ZJkz bvixi cvl qv DıPZ wQj, eiveiB Zv t_țK
Zvț_țK ewĀZ Kiv ntqțQ| A_P wețeP” th, GKvĒti cj“tli j oțZ ntqțQ tKej
cvKțmbv l Zvț_ți t_ vmiț_ți mț½B ; Ab”w_țK bvixi j oțZ ntqțQ Dıj wEZ GB kĪ“t_ți
cvkvcwk cwı evi, mgvR l atgP gțZv cj“l ZwšK tŃvUetov cŃZŃvb_țjvi mț½l |
g্য³h্ফKvjxb cZ”Ń msMŃtg bvixi mdj l Awe”šıYxq fıgKv, cŃZwŃZ GB `wU
wğ_wUțKB tftŃo w_țZ tctııQj th cj“lB mgvR l t_țki iŃvKZP Ges bvixi GKgvĪ
iŃvKZPcj“l | cKZcțŃ mgvR l t_țk iŃvq bvix-cj“l Dftqi Ae`vbB ~fKvĥ°, Ges
bvixi wțRi mđj l Aw`Zj iŃv KițZ nq Zvi wțRțKB|

গ্য³হ্ফ× exi ZcY°AskMŃhțYi ga`w_țqB bvixi mvnwMkZv cŃkŃ tkl ntq hvq w| G
cŃıqv DEțivĒi tetoB Pțj țQ| wKš`te`bvKi fvteB bvixiv ewĀZ t_țK Pțj țQb Ab`
AțbKwKQj gțZv BwZnvM ~vb cvl qv t_țKl | th-KvițY AvR cŃqvRb ntq cțŃQ
g্য³হ্ফ× bvixi fıgKvțK Avj v`vfıte gj`vqb Kievi |

BwZnmwē`i KvR hw` nq, ŃbMe mZ”, Aj ıvı nxb cŃZ`KwU Zt_ți cyLvbcyL
AbııŃvbŃ— Zte bvixi fıgKvțKl Avj v`vfıte Dıwțq bv-Avbv ntj g্য³হ্ফ×i ALĒ
BwZnm ŃAzxZ Kwnbxi gțZv inmıveZ GK Aa`vqŃB itq hvte| A_P AaŃZ” l LuEZ
BwZnm GKwU RwZi mvgtb GwMțq Pjvi cț_ŃıYŃıYB evavi KĒK ntq `wŃvZ
eva”— Gme wețePbv KtiB Avgiv g্য³হ্ফ× bviımgvțRi wePĪ Ae`vbțK GK gj vțUı
wřZțı aıevi ıi“wqZı Kuta wțqıQ| Avgiv Avbw`Z th tklchš–KvRwU Avgiv
mđubē Kti AvbțZ tctııQ|

GK_ v~fKvĥ°th, GKvĒti i g্য³h্ফ× tKvțbv AvKw`šK NUbv wQj bv| bviımgvțRi g্য³হ্ফ×
AskMŃYwU wQj bv meŃŃıĪ AvKw`šK| AțbK bvix-cj“tli tŃŃıĪB NUbwU GiKg
ntj l mKțjı tŃŃıĪB GiKgıU NțU w| cj“tli cvkvcwk mțPZb bviımgvR Ges
cŃwZkxj QvĪ ivRbwZi mț½ h্ফ bvixiv g্য³হ্ফ×i eü ceŃ_țK Z_v g্য³হ্ফ×i cUfıg
ıPZ nevi mgqKıj t_țKB weřfbēAvt_ vj b-msMŃtg mıııq fıgKvq wj B wQțj b| G
ci`ıııwUțK Avgiv wețkl fvte ıi“ZcY°gțb KtiıQ etj B fvițZwZnvımi weřfbēchŃq
bvixi msMŃgx fıgKv mđj Z`xN°GKwU Aa`vq cUfıg wntmte MŃš`h্ফ KtiıQ|

bviț_ți ga`Kvi GB mıııq Astki g্য³হ্ফ× AskMŃY Aek`B wQj GKwU mțPZb cŃıvm|
hw` l mgMŃ g্য³thv×v bvix_ți gta` Gt_ți msL`vMZ cwı gyYwU wecj wQj bv| tgvU
thv×vi Zj bıq G aițbi cj“l thv×vi msL`vı Aek`ŃıYZı| Avgiv Avgvț_ți cwı Kır Z
MŃš` GB `B tŃŃıĪ tKvțbv weřvRb tiLv Uvov cŃqvRb gțb Kwı w| Avgiv tPțııQ

gy³hfx bviX AskMõtiYi cKwZ I weifbZv Ges Zvt`i Z`vtMi `tfcUvtK wetkl frte
gZ`Kti Zj tZ|

th gnvb tPZbvq ZwoZ ntq Avcvgi evOvj gy³hfxi mt½ kvixi K I gvbwmKfrte hj³
ntqQj, gy³hfx bviX AskMõtiYi BwZnm mskj tbi `wqZi cvj b KitZ wMtq Avgivl
tmi Kg tPZbv ØvivB m`vme`v ZwoZ ntqQ| `xN® b t`tKB Avgiv evsj vt`k bviX
cMwZ mstNi Dt`vM evsj vi mvgwRK-ivR%wZK-mvs`wZK AMMwZi j t¶¶` cwi Pwj Z
weifbæAvf`vj b-msMtq bviXmgvRi KwZZcY`Ae`vb AbymÜvtB Zrci wQj vg| eZgVb
ch¶q hLb Avgiv mjbw`Øfrte GKvËti i gy³hfx bviX AskMõtiYi BwZnm AbymÜvtBi
KvR hj³ ntqQ, ZLb t`tK AwbevH`KvitiY Avgvt`i ZrciZv cteP t¶¶l e`vB
ntqQ| wKŠ ZeyAvgiv `we KitZ cwii bv th, Gt¶¶t¶ DrKó, cY% I me¶kl KvRuU
Avgiv KitZ tcti wQ| G wetq mje`ZZ I cY% BwZnm mskj tbi `xN¶gqw` Ae`vnZ
cØPóv cØqvRb| G cØPóv Ae`vnZ ivLtZ Avgiv fwel`tZl mtPó _vKe| `iKvi
Ab`i I GwMtq Avmv|

Avkvi K_v th, BtZigtã gy³hfx bviX Ae`vbtK Ztj aitZ AþK e`w³ I cØZóvb
weifbæfvgKv MõY KitiQ| G wetq Gi gta`B wKQz MŠI cKwKZ ntqQ, wKŠ`ej v
evúj` th Gi tKvrbwUB cY% ifc cvq wb| eZgVb MŠwU IB Zwj KvqB GKwU beZi
msthrvB, hv mskæ`wetq Zt`i Am`uYzv AþKwUvB `t Kite etj Avgiv gtb KwI |
Avi GfrteB gy³hfxi cY% BwZnm mskj b GKw`b m`e ntq DVte|

metkl th K_wU bv-ey tJ B bq Zv ntjv, Kg¶i e`vB wekvj nl qvq e`w³MZ ch¶q
Avgvt`i thŠ`kgti cvkvcwk evsj vt`k bviX cMwZ mstNi msvMvwbK Dt`vMI cØqvRb
ntqQ, GRb`tW`d qvKB ht_ó wQj bv, gvVch¶q mdi Kti e`vcK AbymÜvb Pjv tZ
ntqQ| `xN® b ati Avgiv G AbymÜvb Pjv vB| Gt¶¶t¶ weifbæch¶q Avgvt`i mvteK
mnKgx`ZbRv kg¶, bvrBxb cvay tmvnie D`ixb, nweej ingvb tPšajx I Ab`iv
„i“ZcY`mnhwMzv w`tqQb| Avgvt`i wKQgvI mvdj`_vKtj tm mvdj`i AskfvMx
Givl | Duj wZ mKtj i cØZB Avgiv KZÁ|

cvEjy wcuUj „i“Zi wetePbv Kti mggbv cØZóvb Bw`wUDU di GbfvqibtgU A`vU
tWtfc tfgU (AvBBwU) GuU cKvtki Dt`vM wbtq gy³hfx bviX gungvtKB Avti
gungwšZ Kti Zj j | GRb`cØZóvbiU cØZI Avgiv wetkl frte KZÁZv RvbvB|

AvBbwm×Zv I evj "weevn i inZKiY AvBb (1921) Ges wcz...mꝑcmĒtZ "xKZ ntjv tqtqt` i AvsnkK AnaKvi (1937)|⁴ Gme wekI AvBb cvm nevi dtj RMIj cv_tii gtZv fvi Zix bvi` i Dci tPtc emv AtbK fvi Actbw Z ntjv etU, wKŠ'cj "I etov Avi bvi tQvU, GB Avß-wekptmi tkIcĕtŠ-Gtm tčĕtZ cvij bv gvb| wKsev Zvi mf`Zv|

wekptmi GB cĕvtn wevObcĕvte bvi-x-we`tni ĕijY NUtZ "ii" Kti tQ tm-I AtbK w`tbi K_v| wekvj cĕvtni Kv tQ tm nqZ cĕqkB cĕZcbentqtQ LoKtUvi gtZv, Zey mZ` GB th, Zv NUtZ "ii" Kti tQ| GK LĒ Lo Avtiv Kvj AvZµg Kti ntqtQ `ĕLĒ— Zvici GKcuRv| GKcuRv-`ĕcuRv Kĕti cĕZev`-cĕZti va Rgv nĕtZ nĕtZ K_w_Z Zt`Oi GB gꝑcĕvm GLb DchP cĕvtni tMvUvUvi wecixtZ `wotq hvevi kw³-mvg_© ARĖ Kti wbtqtQ cĕq| cĕZev`-cĕZti vtai tZvto GKw`b GB ĕĕqĕtKI wejß Kti w`tq bvi xiv wbtRt` i Avtj vtZB ntq DVte mgꝑj — K_w_Z ej evb cj`ti i KZtK Dtcĕv Kti, Zvt` i t`tk tKvbtv Avtj v avi bv wbtq| G GLb Avi wBQK mꝑvevni K_v bq, eis GKwU wbowZiB AKcu eqb|

GB-th µtg Afxtĕi cĕq wBktU bvi xi AMĕ`vb, Gi th ciꝑciv ; th-c_ewnz ntq fvi ZfvgtZ bvi xi cig Dĭ vb mPZ ntZ hv`Q, th HwZn`-gkvj t`tk AvMeAvniY Kĕti fvi Z t`tk BstĭRtK weZwoZ Kievi Avf`vj b Ges ĕevsvt` kĕ bvgK `vaxb fLĒ cĕZĕvi eĕt bvi xiv evj ĕ cĕ`tq `wotq DVtZ tcti tQ I cj`ti i cvkcvnk Dꝑj fvgKv `vcb Kĕti epĒi At`© Avcb gungvtK Dt`P Ztj aitZ tcti tQ— tmB ciꝑcivNUJZ c_wtZ `*Z GKevi tPvL evj tq Avmv tMj GuVb cĕxqgvb nte th, bvi x RvMi tYi GB DrKI© AvKw`gK tKvbtv NUbv bq, eis Zv wQj Aek`vex|

যবে প্রথম জুলিল শিখা

ivuj mskZ`vq`bi t`fij Mv t`tk M½vQ 700 wLĕceĕāi MvM© ivRestki KwmbxtZ Dcubĕ` ZtĒj cĕ³v cĕvntbi `x hv³kvij bx tjvcvi gta` th cĕZvi Yv-cwicŠk gvbwKZvi Dĭ vb j`q Kiv hvq— mgvR I ivRbwZ mtpZb tKvbtv cĕPxbv bvi xi wj wLZ `xKwZ mꝑEZ GwJB cĕg| cieZxKvtj tjvcvi fvb-wS MvMxP Avbwĕv— FwL hvĒeĒ-Gi cĕv t`tk ŐAvi GKwU cĕkĕhv` Ki Zte tZvgvi gv_v Av`-vKte bvt⁵ ai tbi ũnkqwi m½Z D`Pvi tYi KviY NUvq| hvĒetĒ`i cĕZ MvMxP wQj Dcubĕ` mꝑctKĕGtKi ci GK cĕkĕ cĕkĕ hLb Reve `vtK bv, ZLbB tZv kvi xvi K ũgk At`j ghP v cvq!

FtMj` AvtQ GKwaK thv×v bvi xi Dtj Ē Zvt` i gta` gy Mvj bx, wekĕjv, evatZx I kũkqmx i bvg cvl qv hvq| hui v wQj b h_vµtg Rqx thv×v, hĕ× cv-nvi v, hĕ× nvZ-nvi v

4. Gm. wn. `je (iRZ ivq Abw Z) : fvi Zix mgvR, cĕ³
 5. ivuj mskZ`vq : t`fij Mv t`tk M½v, wPivqZ cĕkĕkb ms`v, Kj KvZv, cĒg ms`i Y 1994

Ges exi v½bv| cZÄwj i PbvZl Dwj w-Z ntqtQ GKRB A`awi Yxi K_v, hvi bvg kv³Kx| AvfMB ejv ntqtQ cÖZömbK wk¶vi AwaKvi bviX BZtcæB nwi ntqtQ, wKš' mgvRcwZt i wbt`R Dtc¶lv Kti l wZv, ävZv ev`vgt`i tKD tKD nqZ KLtbv KLtbv w`tqtQ wk¶vi mjthvM Kti | th Kvi tY we`tx-t`ex wntmte `šwi Z ntZ tcti wQtb b tMvav, kvkZ, tNiv, Acjv, MvM`evPµwi, eoev AvfTqx l mj fv`gtTqxi gtZv tKD tKD| weLvZ ÖtmvntgÖ ZtEji cÖg cÖ³v ntZ tcti wQtb A=Æ Fwi Kb`v evK& gvgvsvkvi; l evKi tYi cüEZi f c wvYx Djt E-Kti b KvKkøv Awckjv bvgK GKRB we`tx bviX | cieZxRvtj weevn bviX Rb` eva`Zvgj K Kiv nq| wKš' GB eva`ZvtK Dtc¶lv Kti wQtb b tKvfbv tKvfbv bviX| FtMf` Ggb wKQy bviX Djt E-cvl qv hvq, hvi v wQtb b AweevnZv| Güv ntj b Kj cP, AgvRy AgvRjv, RirKgvix, exKgvix cÖj|⁶

Ögnrvfi ZÖ-Gi Kšx, MvÜviX, `gqšx, t`šc`x, A=¶ wQtb b ivRbvxZmswKö, wevP T Mgx l thšbfvte `vaxb| cÖPxb Mšew` G mg`-Pwi T th tKej Kvi wBk wKQy bvgcÄ bq, Zv wesk kZvÄxi ZwEjKMY tgb wbtqtQb| gvB_j wR QvBcvk etj G_sjtj vtK Lwi R Kti t`evi `caPGLb Avi tKDB t`Lv bv cÖq|

`Rbatg`bviX ghPv wQj bv— wQj bviX wv`v-g` ejv evi cÖv| gjxevC G cÖvi wefiwvZv Kti `Rb mböwmx nb wKB, wKš' cy`l Ztšj tRi ZvtK gjxevC wntmte BwZnvfm `vb t`q wv, w`tqtQ gjxev_ wntmte| `RbatgP BwZnvfm Avfiv AfbK bviX KwZöq D l vb NtU_vKtZ cvfi, wKš' bvg weKZKi tYi GB cÖvi Kvi tY tmme bviXK kbv³ Kiv GLb Avi tgvTUB mnRmva` bq|

GKv`k kZtK AwefZ gšwvFÄ tešx mböwmbx WvK Ges Avenvlqv, Kw l tR`wZl weAvb mæcwKZ ePb i PwqT x Lbv G h¶Ml we`šq wntmte MY` nb| WvtKi ePtB AvfQ bviX l cwii ewi K Rieb mæcwKZ tKšZntj v`xcK wel qmgfni Avfj vPbv Avi Lbvi ePtB Drcv`b l Kw l mvT_mæcKw³ wel qmgfni mpciw¶jZ mTvw, hv evÖwj i cÖZv`bKvi RxebvPvti `ši YthvM`|

cieZxRvtj i wPZ g½j Kve` t`e-t`exi gvnvZf KxZ¶b gjLi Kwvbxgvjv| Gmte t`Lv hvq `x-t`eZvt`i mt½ cy`l-t`eZvt`i gvnvZf wbtq öö-wetiva| ga`h¶Mi mwvntZ` Aw½Z Gme Pwi T bviX`i AvZvcÖZövi j ovBtqi GtKKwU Djt E`thvM` `övsT` G_sjtj v m¶j` t`q bviX D l vb ZLb evcKfvte`i i` ntq tMtQ Ges cy`l Zvt`i ZLtbv `wvvtq ivLtZ RvbcÖY w`tq mtPö| g½j Kvte` ewYZ mTx¶lv bÜxi we`vi eni l wk i wöw, jxj veZxi Rvj cT wj Lb, Lj bwi we`veEv, gšjKb`v wel qvi Zx¶e wePvi teva, e`vacZw dj hwi kv`Ävb, j`²x Wgbx l ivRKb`v Kvfbv Pj vtdivi AevawaKvi ZrKvj xb bviX `vaxbZv l bviX wk¶vi mPK|⁷

6. i Zvej x Ptfvra`vq l tMSZg wbtqMx mæcw`Z : fvi Z BwZnvfm bviX, cÖ,³
 7. Av`wZ chvPv : evsjvi bviX mšwöx : HwZt`i AbjvÜvb, t+cm&UqvW&tWtfj ctgU, XvKv, 1997

15k0 kZtK tMŠoxq `e0e mæc* vq Aetiva c0v I bvi xi c0Z KtWi Zv AtbKvstK nwm
 Kitj Dlv NtU mxZv t`ex, RvYex t`ex, tMŠix t`ex, wngj Zv t`ex c0jLi | mxZv t`ex
 Mvb Ktib mLxfve mæc0vq, RvYex t`ex KZFRv mæc* vtqi Aw` i` wntmte c0Z0v
 jvf Ktib| tMŠix t`ex I wngj Zv t`ex `0RbB `e0e gnvš-wntmte cj`l f3t`i
 `x0v vb KitZb| tl vok kZtK Kue P`teZx i Pbv Ktib 0`mj tKbvi vtgi cvj v0 I
 0gj v0 (gZvš- AvtQ) cvjv| Kue 0R eskv`vtmi Kb`v wPiKgvix P`teZx G0vovl
 evsjv ivgvqY I gbm v t`exi Mvb i Pbv KtiwQtj b| PEx`vtmi t0gKv i RmKbx i Pbv
 Ktib tek wKQyc` |

gymj g kvmtbi G ch0q D0i fvi tZi ivResk_tj vtZ wK0v, ivR`kvmb I c0mv`
 ivRbmxZtZ bvi xv mmetkl fvgKv ivtLb| `0q avZv`i wei`tx A`avi Y Kti 0lgZv
 `Lj Kvix mj Zv bv i vRqv, whvb cj`ti tcvkvK cwi avb Kti tmbvewmbxi KPKvl qvR I
 gnov t`LtzB Ges Af`šixY we t`in`gtb whvb KtWi e`e`v M0Y KitZ tcti wQtj b—
 tklchš-AvZZvxi tekavix cj`l Ztšj Qvi KvNvtZ wbnZ nb| mg0U Rvrvšxti i
 kvmbKvtj Z`cZæ bRvnbv tZv Aštcti t`tKB ivR`kvmtbi c0q hveZxq Kj KwW
 cwi Pvj bv KitZb etj Kw_Z AvtQ| kvRvnb Kb`v Rvnbv iv, AvližtRe Kb`v
 tReDvbvvi KueL`vZ ZLb me0tj Qvotq ct0wQj | G0vov AvKei cZæ thvaveC Ges
 `w0YvtZ`i kvmk Pw`mj Zv bvi K_v tZv nvgtkvB D×Z nq|⁸

evsjv mwnZ` exi vzbv mLbvi bvg we tkl fvt0e Dvj LthvM`| tKj vZvRcti i Rvng`vi Dgi
 Lui Kb`v mLbv wczvi B`Qvq`kke t`tKB tNvovq Pov t`tK`i`i` Kti hxtKŠkj chš-
 iB Kti tbb| mLbvi eiev Dgi Lu R½j emoi Rvng`vi wdtivR Lu t`l qvtbi wetqi
 c0ve wPeskxq Acevt` c0z`vL`vb Kitj wdtivR Lu mLbv tK AcniY Kti R½j emotZ
 w0tq w0tq wetq Ktib| Dgi Lu GtZ i vMvšZ n0q wdtivR LutK ew` Kitj `0gxtK gy³
 Kievi Rb` mLbv wczv I Zvi `mb`i`i` wei`tx mkixti hf× wj B nb| tKj vZvRcj
 gvvti I B hf× tKvtbv `mb`B mLbvi exi tZji KvQ wUKtZ cviwQj bv hLb, ZLb mnmvB
 `0gxi t`qv Zvj vKcT tctq tkvtK gn`gvb mLbv tNvovi Dci t`tK ct0 gZieiY
 Ktib|⁹

dwKi I mb0mx we t`in Pj gvb wQj 1760 t`tK 1800 wL0vā chš-c0q 40 eQi ati |
 dwKi gRbykvn G we t`ttni tbZv wQtj b| GB GKB mg0q mb0mxt`i w0tq Bsti Rt`i
 wei`tx Mto DštVwQj Avtiv GK msMVb| G msMVtbi tbZtZi wQtj b fevbx cWK I
 ZrKZš c0kw0jZv t`ex tPŠajvYx| Gt`i m½ gRbykvn0i wQj Mfxi thvMvthvM| GB`B
 msMVb wgvj ZfvteB 40 eQi ati dwKi I mb0mx we t`in tK wLwKtq ti tLwQj | dwKi
 we t`ttni tbZv gRbykvn Bsti Rt`i wei`tx webv Acivta 150 Rb dwKi tK nZ`v Kievi

8. Av`vZ dv0px : evsjvi bvi x mšM0gx : HwZt`ni AbjnUvb, c0, ³
 9. kvgm04vgvb Lvb I tmij bv tnvmb mæwv`Z : Pwi ZvwFavb, evsjv GKvtWgx, 1985

AwfthvM Kti hui Kvto mrvh" tPtq Avte`b KtiwQtb, wZwb, bvtvfti iwb fevbx, wet`tnx`i AbKtj fvgKv ti tLwQtb|¹⁰

tgw`bxcj knimn Zvi Avtkcvtki 124wU Mbtgi wbatkYi R1/2j K.L.K Awaevmxv c0q `B`kKki Rb" BstiR kvmbtK wejB Kti w`tqQj tPvqvo wet`tni gva`tg| gj Z G wet`tn K.L.Kt`i ntj l cieZxRvtj wbr wbr `t`P KviY K.L.Kt`i mvt_ GtZ cvBK, m`R l Rug`vi ivl Ask wbtqQj | th-KviY tMveaB m`Ri i m1/2 G wet`tni tbZtZ; fvgKv ti tLwQtb KYMtoi iwb wktivgwY wbtRI | iwb wktivgwYtK tklchS-Pbxj vj Lu l wbi`eLmxmn tMbtZvi Kti Kj KvZvq wbtq hvl qv nq| cti hw l Zwt`itK tgw`bxcj tRtj tdiZ cvvfvb ntqQj | iwb wktivgwYtK tMbtZvi Kiv ntj G Avf`vj b Avtiv Zxe`teM c0B nq| wet`tnx`i mntHvMx wntmte GtZ Ask wbtqQj kZ kZ M0gxY bviX| euKovi BstiR tRjv g`vRt`-tUi GKwU wPw t`tK Rvbw hvq, 0GB tqtqv wec3/4bK wet`tnx, tNvgUvi Avovtj j yKtq `vtK Gt`i eyx`xS c0li gL`vj | kZ AZ`vPvti l Gt`i gL`vtK wet`tnx`i tMcb Av`vbi tKvfv tLwRLeiB cvl qv hvq w|⁰¹¹

Rug`vi Ges BstiRt`i wei`tx Avf`vj bKvix Amgmrvnm exi bvitKj emvovi evtki tKj v`L`vZ ZxZgxi i gv Avtqkv teMg tqtq`i wkw`lZ Kti tZj vmn Avf`vj tb tqtq`i AskMbtYi Rb" c0Yw`Z KtitQb Ges wbtR mmpqfvte wet`tn Ask wbtqQb|¹²

XvKvi bqevwtZ weKwZ divtqRx Avf`vj tbi tbZv nvRx kixqZDj wai gZi ci Zui c1 gnv`S` gnvxb l i d `y ywgqv Avf`vj tbi nvj atib| Aieqmx `y ywgqvK Zui gv tbc` t`tK mntHvMZv KitZb| wZwb tqtq`i G Avf`vj tb hv`nevi Rb" msMwZ Kiv t`tK i" Kti AskMbtYKvix`i Avktq `vb, A`k`i msMh Ges AvnZt`i tmevc0vb e`vck fvgKv ivtLb| 1857 mtj gvwet`tni t0vctU `y ywgqv BstiR KZR tMbtZvi ntj Zui gv tKvU`GB gtg`wevZ t`b th, Avgvi tQj b`v" KviYB msM0g Ktit0, Awg Zui Rb" MveZ|

1857 mtj i" nlqv wmcvnx wet`tni tktli w`tK `w`lY fviZi GKwU `l`z`a mvgS`-ivR`i DEivaKvii Yx M1/2vevC (cieZxRvtj gvZvRx grvimb) bvbvfvte GB wet`tni mg`B KvR Ktib| wZwb Zx`vix ev mvaj Q0tatk tbcj Mgb Ktib Ges tbcvtj i ZrKvj xb tmbvcvZ Rs evn`j mvgtmti i m1/2 thMvthvM Kti Rvg0b tKv`cwb mcm-Gi mrvth` A`Kvi Lvbw `vcb Ges tm A`i fviZ cvvvi Rb" cwi Kí bv Kti KstMh tbZv evj M1/2vaitK G wet`tq D``vM wbtZ etj b|

wmcvnx wet`tn Sumxi iwb j`zevC weUk`i ivR" Awam0tYi wei`tx nvZ A`i Ztj wbtq mrvnm fvgKv c0k0 Ktib| G0vovl Zui GKRB mnpix tgvZx evC weUk`mb"

10. tnvmb D`&xb tnvmb : evsj vi wet`tn, w`v`v cKvK, XvKv, 1999

11. Av`vZ d`v`p : evsj vi bvi x msM0gx : Huztn`i AbjnUvb, c0`³

12. Av`vZ d`v`p : evsj vi bvi x msM0gx : Huztn`i AbjnUvb, c0`³

tKj vAvμgY Kitj tMvj`vtRi fvgKvq AeZy⁹ntq`M⁹ϕlv Kvt⁹btqvmRZ nb| Sumx`Lj Kvix BstiR tmbicwZ GK`ϕZPviY etj b, SumxtZ mgM0 bMi evmx RbMY th c0Ztiva msM0g Pvj vb ZvtZ cj`ti cvtk tqtq`i`wotq j otZ, Kvgv⁹b tMvj v fitZ Ges cj`l AvnZ ntj e`K DvPtq atj Zvt`i vbtRt`i B h⁹ Pwj t⁹q thtZ wZvb j ϕ Kti tQb|¹³ thRb` Sumx`Lj KitZ it³i b`xtZ SumxtK fwm⁹tq w`tZ ntqUj | wmcvnx wet`tn ivR` AvAM0tYi wei`tx teMg nRiZ gnj l wK⁹Eti i vnb tPbvgl nvtZ A`i Ztj vbtqUjtj b| GKRb bZRx AvRRv⁹bi K_v Rvbn hvq, vnb 0g`vbx gEj x0 vbtg cj`l tmbvbx i cvkv⁹K m⁹3Z GK Akjtivnx bvi xwvnbx MvB Kti G ewvnbx tbZZj nvtZ Ztj vbtqUjtj b| aiv covi ci c0Y w⁹ϕlv PvBtj wZvb nqZ evPtZ cvtZb, wK⁹S`Zv bv Kti GB wet`tn Yx dvqwi s t`qv⁹W c0Y DrmM⁹Kti w⁹UK wetivax Av⁹vj tbi GK wKse`wS`tZ cwiYZ ntqUj b| BvZnm mvϕ` t`q, G wet`tn DEi c0`tki GKwU tRjv gRvddi bMti B BstiRt`i wei`tx m⁹ϕ mg⁹tj 255 Rb M0gx Zi`Yx gZiei Y Kti b| G tRjvi AšZ 12 Rb tqtq⁹K ew` Kti dvmKv⁹t0 S⁹jt⁹q nZ`v Kiv nq| Av`wZ dv⁹pxi 0evj vi bvix msM0gx : HwZtn`i AbmUvb0 M0s g⁹tZ GB 12 Rtbi mevB w0tj b 22 t`tK 28 e0i eqmx M0g` tqtq A_ev Mnea` Gt`i ga`Kvi AvURb ntj b— Avkve`x, fMeZx, B`i KvDi, Rv⁹g⁹v, bv⁹g KvDi, i wngx, ivR KvDi l i Yex|x|

gnvimb Aešx evC tjvax w0tj b w⁹UKwetivax AvtiK mvrnx msM0gx| wZvb w0tj b ga`c0`tki gvšjv tRjvi ivgMtoi ivRv j ϕY wms Gi weaev`x| GB thv⁹v⁹vi x BstiR tmbvt`i nuU⁹tq tmrvM⁹cj`Lj Kti tbb| BstiRt`i wei`tx AvtiK h⁹tx GB bvix tNvovq Pto k⁹tmbvi wei`tx tbZZj t`b| cieZxRvtj kvncjvq AZ`S`-exitZi mvt` h⁹ Kti l civRtqi m⁹0evv Av`vR Kti GB exiv⁹bv vbtRi nvtZ Zievni Pwj t⁹q t`QvgZi eiY Kti tbb| ga`c0`tki vbgvi AA⁹tji evm⁹v AvtiK vbg-bv-Rvbn thv⁹v⁹vi x t`ex gE⁹tj k⁹tj h⁹tx BstiR tmbvt`i nvtZ ew` ntq hve⁹3xeb Kvi v tE` wE⁹Z nb| DEi c0`tki gRvddi bMti GK wet`tnx tbZvi gv AvmMvix A`i nvtZ j ovB Kivi Kv⁹tY BstiR KZR`>`>` ntq gZiei Y Kti b|¹⁴

1859-060 Rto 24 ciMbv, cvebv, dvi`cj, Lj bv, K⁹0qv, b`xqvmn Avti v tKvtbv tKvtbv tRjvq bxj wet`tni gva`tg th M0gxY wece`i i` ntqUj ZvtZ c0⁹msL`K bvix kvngj ntqUjtj b| vix⁹t`i A`i w0j BU, Zvgv-Kumvi vjv, gwMdi `Zwi evmb l MvQ t`tK msM⁹xZ tej | mnRj f` Gme At`j m⁹ϕ vbtqB Zvuv MvB Kti w0tj b GKwaK c0Ztiva ewvnbx| K⁹0qvi gxi⁹cj v⁹vvi m`ic⁹tji Rv⁹vi wcvix my`ix bxj Ki Ugvm AvBfvb tKbxi mvt``0`0evi h⁹tx vj B nb| wcvix my`ixi ewvnbx KvtQ tmevi civ`-nb tKbx mvtne l g`wRt⁹+U n`vg⁹Wb| GRb` Zwi vbtg tKvtU⁹gv⁹gv l t⁹v| wcvix my`ixi KvtQ c0ve Avtm th wZvb h⁹ wet`tn eU Kti b Zte Zwi vbtg tKvtU⁹ Vv gv⁹gv

13. Av`wZ dv⁹pxi : evsj vi bvix msM0gx : HwZtn`i AbmUvb, c0⁹ 3
 14. Av`wZ dv⁹pxi : evsj vi bvix msM0gx : HwZtn`i AbmUvb, c0⁹ 3

cĀvni Kti tbqv nte | wKš' wcvix tKvfbv ai tbi Avrcvfl bv wMtq tkl chS-me' fš-
ntq hvb |

wĭtki `kĭK Avmvg bvMj vU mvgšeZP cveZ'vĀtji mk`i thv×v „B`vtjv
weĭUkweĭivax Avf`vj tĭb GgbB exh@Zx wntmte wbtRĭK cĀZwōZ Ktib th, gvĭ
PZĭ Relxq̄v GB weĭ' wnyĭK `gb Kievi Rb` Mōtgi ci Mōg Ryj tq w`tZ ntqQj |
mvavi Y gvbtĭi KvĭQ bvbv Krmv iwUtqĭ GB thv×vi cĀZ mvavi tYi wekĭtm wPi ai vfbv
mæe nq wĭ wKsev RbMY t`ĭK ZutK wew'QbæKiv hvq wĭ | wZwĭb GgbB RbwcĀQ wQĭj b th,
ZutK ōi wĭbĀ DcwatZ fĭw Z Kiv ntqQj |

Dwbk kZĭKi tklfvM fviZeĭ'bvixi Ae'vnZ eĀbv I tkvPbxq `je`vi wei'tx
fmv'Pvi ntq wĭwĭb bviĭK AgvbweK AvBĭbi biK t`ĭK D×vĭi fĭgKv ivĭLb, wZwĭb
GKRb bviĭev`x cj`I — ivRv ivgtgvnb ivq | ZwiB cĀPōvq mZx`vn cĀvi weĭjvc
mvaĭb AvBb cĭvq mæe nq | cieZĭRvĭj AvĭiKRb grnb cj`I CkĭP`æ`we`vmvMi
bviĭx wKĭv I weaev weevn wmx Kievi Avf`vj tĭb wbtqmwRZ nb Ges mdj nb |

Ebwesk kZvāxi wĀZxqva' t`ĭKB bviĭv tj Lvĭj wLi gva'tg wbtRĭ`i gZ I AbvĭvZi
cĀKvĭk mĭPō nb | Kōfwiqbx `vmx, Kwigbx my`ix, evgvm`ix t`ex, tgv'ĭ' wqbxm
AĭtĭKB Gmgq c`vc' Ktib mwnZ`RMĭZ | dqRĭtĭwv tPšajx G mgqB KueL`wZ jvf
Ktib |

ZrKvĭj c`ĀcĀv I Aetivĭtai KvĭtY bviĭv eva` ntq GZUvB cōvrc` Ae`vĭb
tKvYvmv ntq wQj th, cĀKvĭk` mfv-mwgvZ Mto tZvj vi KvĭR Ae`vb ivLv tKvĭbv bviĭ
cĭ'ĭB cĀq mæe wQj bv | dtj bviĭt`i wbtq mwgvZ Movi Dĭ`vMI cĀg wbtZ ntqQj
cj`I t`iB | 1863 mvĭj `bvĭg LvZ ivgZbyj wnoxi tĭZĭZĭ; Mĭtgvnb `vm, ivLv P`
ivq, eRwĭkĭvi emy I AfqPiY gwj K cĀjĭ ōfvMj cj gwjv mwgvZĀ cĀZōv Ktib |
fviZeĭ'GwUB cĀg bviĭ mwgvZ | 1865 mvĭj tKkeP`æ` tmb tĭtĭt`i gĭa` Avjvc
AvĭjvPbv, cĀÜcw I ZKĭZĭK' Rb` cĀZōv Ktib ethpKv mgvR | 1866 mvĭj
mvsMvĭbKfvĭe bviĭt`i cĀKvĭk` mfvq thvM`vb `ii` nq | Gi tĭcĭt` fĭgKv ivĭL
cĀwZkxj eĭp mgvR | eĭpĭbZv ōvi Kvbv_ Mĭzvcva`vq, `Mĭtgvnb `vm, `iPiY
gnj vbxk cĀjĭLi ZĖeavĭb cĀZwōZ nq ōAej veĭŪeĀ bvĭg GKwU msMvB Ges cwĭ Kv |
cwĭ KwU mæcv`bv KĭtZb ōvi Kvbv_ evey wbtR | weĭj Z t`ĭK wĭtĭ 1871 mvĭj
tKkeP`æ` tmb ōfvĭZ ms`vi mfvĀi Aaxĭb tĭtĭt`i `ĭj `vcb Ktib | GB `ĭj
tĭtĭt`i wbtq cĭi ZwiB mfvwZĭZĭ; MwZ nq ōevgv wvZwĭYx mfvĀ | G mfvĭ
tĭZ`vbxqĭ`i gĭa` wQĭj b eĭpgqx t`ex, `Y'Zv tNvĭ, tngwĭzbx t`ex cĀjĭ. `bvĭgab`
bviĭMY |

G chĭq Gĭm tĭtĭt`i wbtRĭ`iB mvg_`Zwi nq msMvB Mto Zj evi | hvi dtj
ōvi Kvbv_ Mĭzvcva`vq I Zwi mntĭwMĭt`i Dĭ`vM 1879 mvĭj 8 AvM÷ ivaviYx
j wnoxi, Kv`wĭbx emy `Kj vkKwigbx `Ė, Kwigbx tmb cĀjĭ. ōe½ gwjv mgvRĀ ev ōte½j

tj wMm Gtmwmtqkbó cŏZôv Ktib| fvi ZeþlP bvi xg³ Avf`vj tbi ifcKvi cuÉZ
 igveC 1889 mtj cKvk` Avf`vj t b vtgb| Zui msMVb ÔAvh^ggunj v migwZŏi cŏZôv
 NtU 1882 mtj cpvq| 1886 mtj Kj KvZvq cŏg bvi xev`x msMVb ōmL migwZŏ ev
 ōmL msNŏ cŏZôv Ktib iek`bv_ VvKtii fivMe`YRgvi x t`ex| wZwb Zui msMVtbi
 gva`tg bvi x` i j wvLj v l A`Pvj bv wk`ŏvi gva`tg t`ktcŏg`x`ŏv w`tZ`ii` Ktib|
 mti vRxb bvBWz mij v t`ex tPšajvYx cŏyLi ivRbxvZtZ Dlvbi gva`tg bvi x` i
 ivRbxvZm_uqZv`ó nq G mgq t`tKB| G`ŏRb KstMŏmi mfvcŏvb wntmte wbtRt` i
 thvM`Zvi cŏyY ti tLŏb| Zvici GtK GtK Rb t b q Avntg`vev`i ō. RivU`x gÉj ō
 (1908),`YRgvi x t`exi Kb`v mij v t`ex tPšajvYxi ōfvi Z`x gnvÉj ō (1913),
 gni`tii ōgunj v tmev mgvRŏ (1913), fcvtj i telMtgi tbZtZ; Avj xMtoi ōAj BwŌqv
 gni j g tj wMm Kbdvŏi Y` (1914), cpvi ōgunj v tmev mgvRŏ (1916), Wti w_
 wRbvi v tRt` kv, gvMŏi U KumY` l G`wb e`vmvŏš; meFvi Zxq msMVb ōDBtgY BwŌqv
 Gtmwmtqkbó (1917), tj wM Aej v emy l tR`wZg^g Mvzj xi ōbvix wk`ŏv migwZŏ
 (1919), Kve Kwgbx ivq l tj wM Aej v emy ōe`xq bvi x mgvRŏ (1921), t`keŪz
 wPÉi Áb`vki fivMeDwg^g v t`exi ōbvix Kg^g w`i ō (1921), Avkvj Zv tm tbi ōtMÉvii qv
 gunj v migwZŏ (1922), j xj v [ivq] bvtMi ō`xcvj x msNŏ (1924), ōb`vkvj KvDwYj Ad
 DBtgB Bb BwŌqvŏ (1926 ?), ōte`zj DBtgY GWtKkb j xMŏ (1927), ōAj BwŌqv
 DBtgY GWtKkb Kbdvŏi Yŏ (1927), tbZvRx mfv l teim-Gi gv cŏveZx emy ōgunj v
 iv`msNŏ (1927), j wZkv tNvŏ l i ōt`Qv tmeKv emvbxŏ (1928), ōve_ugcj i vŏtq gunj v
 msNŏ (1931), ōbvix mZ`vMŏ migwZŏ (1933) Ges 1942 mtj ZrKvj xb KwgDwb ÷
 cvwP` tbZtZ; Rb t b q ōe`xq cŏt`wkK gunj v AvZ^ŏ ŏv migwZŏ| 1945 mtj i gta`
 evsj vi 28w l tRj vq 43,000 ktgK K.l.K ga`weÉ bvi x m`tm`i AskMŏtY Abjfc
 msMVb AŪ`cŏ`k, cvÁve, Avmvg, wŏ cvj v, e^g gv`vR, XvKv cŏwZ` t`vbi Mto l tV|
 GwJb ntq l tV Awef³ evsj vi me^gpr bvi x msMVb|

Dwbk kZtKi`i`i`i` w`tk wkí`-mwinZ` l Kve`vztb bvi xi c`Pvi Yv e`vcKfvte j`ŏ Kiv
 hvq| μgk`YRgvi x t`ex, wMwi` t`gnbx` v m x, cŏhbgqx t`ex, gvbKgvix emy Kwgbx
 ivq, weivR t`gnbx t`ex, j 3/4veZx emy cŏg j v bvM, webq Kgvix emy btM^g evj v gy`vdx,
 csKRvbx emy wvS^gbx t`ex, Kŏwcvŏv tPšajx cŏyLi bvg Pvi cvtk QovtZ`ii` Kti|
 1907 mtj i w`tk ōKb`v wj tK m_ukvŏZv Kvi qv Kiv^ŏŏtŏ Qm_uqv`vl, wbtRi Abae`j
 DcvRŏ Ki`Kŏ evtK`i Rb_uqT x telMg tivtKqvi tj Lv Kj KvZvi KwM^ŏR Qvcv ntZ`ii`
 Kti| vesk kZvāxi`ii`tZ Awef^ŏ telMg tivtKqv, bvi xev`i Abb`mvavi Y GKRb
 cŏ³v| AvajbK A^gtelMg tivtKqvB evsj vi cŏg cŏKZ bvi xev`x| ō`x-RvZi AebwZŏ
 bvgK cŏtŏi wFZi w`tq hui Dlvb, cieZxRvtj wZwb Zui Rxeb l Ktg^g Avtj vq
 Avtj wKZ Kti tMŏb G fLŏÉi AmsL` bvi xi gtbv`k| ZvtK Qrov l evŌvij gni j g
 bvi x`i gta` wk`ŏv l tPZbv-RvMi tY cieZxRvtj fvgKv ti tLŏtj b GKwaK we`tx-
 bvi x| Gt`i gta` D^g t^ŏ h^ŏ vM` weve Zvtni`b tbm v, dqR^ŏbm v tPšajvYx, Kvi g^ŏbm v Lvbg,
 gb^ŏv, Kve gngv^g v LvZb wni l Kv, Kve kvgmpb^ŏni gngv^g cŏyLi|

বঙ্গভঙ্গা-রদ আন্দোলন

উৎকর্ষক RvZ ুtj vi gta A`vstj v-mv- biv mefKb | ZvivB AvBtbi kvmb tgbt Pj | AZGe mvgtR` cZôv Ges i`lv Kievi `wqZi Zvt` iB0— GB aviYv tcvLYKvix j W[©] KVR[®] gtb KitzB fvi tzi RvZxq Avt` vj btK KtWi fvt` `gb Ges eY%el tgi gra`tg t` kwtk cwi Pwj Z Kitz nte |¹⁵ G j t` hLb j W[©]KVR[®] fvi Zxqt` i cZnZ Kievi Rb` bZb bZb AvBb cYqY Kitz `vKtj b, ZLbB tRvvtj v nq DVj RvZxqZvev` x Avt` vj b | cvkvcwk Pj tZ `vKj AvBb cYqY I Zv cZnZKiY | GiB tRi wntmte 1902 mtj Kj Kivivi evgcšK RvZxqZvev`xiv GKw ুB mwgZ Mvb Ktib | GB mwgZi tNvl Z bwiZ wj mk` ; Afyl vbi gra`tg fvi Z t`K wtk kvmtbi g`j vt` Q` Kiv | evgcšK RvZxqZvev`xt` i ZrciZv ep` tctj `vbxqfvt` KstMmi RvZxqZvev`xivi wKQgvvq weceavivi ct` mmlq nq l`v | Gmgq mviv fvi tzi gta` evsjvB nq DvVwQj RvZxq g` Avt` vj tbi tK` q | GB Avt` vj btK evbPj Kievi Rb`B ðep evsj vtK GK tK` t`K kvmb Kiv m`e bq0— GB ARvvtZ m`vi evgvd` dj vi Ges m`vi GÜztdRvti i D` vtM 1905 mtj i 6 Rj vB j W[©]KVR[®] Rwi Ktib ðelzj cWURb G`v±0 |¹⁶ G tNvlYv gZ XvKv, ivRkvx, PÆMg I AvmvgtK wbtq ðe`evsj v I Avmvg c0 k0 MVtbi c0ve wQj | GB A`v± Rwi ntj mviv evsj v w`vt` tdtU ct0 |

e½f½ w`vax Avt` vj tB Swctq ctovQtj b iex`bv_ VvKi, mti`bv_ e`vbrx[©] Avb` tgvnb emy w`cb cvj c0yl w` Kcvj mn tQvUetov, Avbx`wY AmsL` gvb | mrvbv t` exi `ZK_v gZ, h`Kiv-tQtj iv me t`^Qvq B`g -Ktj R tQto tei nq GtmQ | iwk iwk w`wz Kvcv tcvovbv nqtQ |¹⁷ t` kx m½xtZ g`wv Z nq DvVtQ c_NvU | Gmgq iex`bv_ VvKi gvb tK ðfiv fiv GK VvB t` bvb t` bvb0 gtš;` w`vZ Kitz ivLxeÜtbi c0j b Ktib | GB ivLxeÜtB ARm` bvi x-RvZxqZvev` x Ask wbtqQtj b | GgbwK ðexi vogn0 tjj vi gra`tg D`wvZ kw³PPeZ, ivLxeÜb I AiÜb KgmmPZ Nti i tqtq-ed` i l` Ztüz`AskMhY wQj |

OmÄxeb0 cw` Kvi ð` t` th mKj `è` Drcbenq, Bsj tÜi tm mKj `è` e`envi Kwie b0 ai tbi AtbK tj Lvtj wL ZLb mvaviY gvb tK t` kx `è` i cZ AvMhX Kti tZvtj | Gmgq iex`bv`_i civgtK` I Drmvt` mij v t` ex tPšajvYx 0j `xi fivEvi0 bvtg GKw t` kx ctY` i t` vKv tLvtj b | ðelzj t`-vi0 bvtg Abkxj b mwgZ Ges ðBwQvb t`-vi0 bvtg thvtMk tPšajxI Lj wQtj b t` kx `è` i gtbvgq Avt` v` w` t` vKv | GB w` kx `è` eR[®] ev eqKU Avt` vj b µgk i/c tbq e½f½ i wZKiY Avt` vj tB | GZ tbZtzi ch`q Ask tbb bekkx t` ex, m`xj v tmb, Kgj Kwgbx ুBv c0yl | 10 eQt i Avkij Zv

15. tnvmb D` &xb tnvmb : evsj vi w` t`n, c0.³
16. tnvmb D` &xb tnvmb : evsj vi w` t`n, c0.³
17. tnvmb D` &xb tnvmb : evsj vi w` t`n, c0.³

tmb vj tL tdj tjb e½f½ e`et`Qt`i wei`tx GKwU Kov KweZv| thUv Omju`0 bugK GKwU KwMtr cĭ` nq| Avkvj Zv tmbtK Gmgq Zui gvZvgnx bekx t` ex cvovi Mneaf`i KvQ ōet` kx eRb Avi `t` kx e`envi0-Gi cĭZAvctĭ mB KivZ cvWb|¹⁸ 1906 mvtj i w`tk evsj v ntq DfvQj agfĭUi tK>`te>`y| wef`beKvi Lvbvq GtKi ci GK agfĭU Z`³-wei³ ntq l`tv veUkiv| Zviv mfv, tkvfvhvĭ, et` gvZig m½xZ wbwł xKiYmn bvbv `gbgj K e`e`v MhY Kti Ges wv`ygnj gvĭbi gta` wef` bwiZ cĭqvm Kti mvc` wqK weĭiva mĭoi ctĭ BŪb thvMvq| GtZ BstiRiv wKQgvĭvq mdj l ntqvQj | hvi dtj 6 wvĭtm` 1906-G me`fvi Zxq wKĭv m`sj tB ōbwLj fvi Z gvnj g j xM0 bvtg GKwU ivR%wZK cĭZovtbi Rb`cĭm½K ntq ctovQj |

স্বদেশীয় জাগরণ দিনে

gnvZv MvUx wek kZvāxi `i`i w`tk RvZxq gĭ³ Avf`vj tbi Awemsew` Z tbZv wntmte AwefZ nb| wZwb Amn`thwM Avf`vj tB cy`t`i cĭkvvcnk c`ĭ Aš+j eZx`bvi` i KvQl mgvbfvte Zui Avn`vb tctĭQ w`tqvQj b| tKbbv wZwb Dcj wā Ki tZ tcti wQj b th, fvi Zemx AašK RbtMvōtK ev` w`tq BstiRt`i wei`tx tKvĭv Avf`vj tB mdj n l qv m`e bq| Zui G gZv`k`evOvj bvi xi gta` RwmTq Ztj wQj AfZce`GK PvĀj` | ivR%wZK msmōtg AskMhY Ki tZ Zui gZv`k`bvi` i cĭYw` Z Kti wQj | G D`vi bwiZtZ Mōg-kni DfqtZB e`vcK mvov cto hvq| veUtki tRj , Rj y, wbfZB Dtcĭv Kti GtZ mwgj nb mĭivRwb bvwZ gvZw½bx nvRiv, tR`wZgĭx Mv½j x, `YRgyi x t` ex, mij v t` ex tPšajvYx, Dwĭf`v t` ex, Avkvj Zv tmb, jxj v [ivq] bŪM, Kgj Kwgbx ,Bv, Kgj v gĭLvcv`vq (PtĀvcv`vq), cĭfvevZ emy Ai`Yv Avmd Avj x, A`wb temš- fŪwbx wbtew` Zv, ivtgkĭx tbtni", Wv. gy.j ²x ti wC, tgvwbx t` ex, evmš- t` ex, tj wW Ae j v emy cĭtj | Gt`i Ōvovl MvUxRi Avn`vtb l cĭfvte Gmgq wntj tUi mij vejv t` e, mĭvmbx `vm, w`bvRctĭi cĭfv PtĀvcv`vq, tfvj vi mi hĕvj v tmb, ewi kvĭj i B`gvwZ `nVvKi Zv l cĭtj Kgvix emy tbcvLvj xi mĭxj v wĭĭ, Lj bvi tōnkxj v tPšajx, eaĭvĭbi mj gv gĭLvRx, mivRMtĀi weōwĭv t` ex, weĭgcĭi mi hĕvj v tmb, gqgbwstni Elv `n, wntj tUi tRvte`v LvZb tPšajvYx cĭtj. `^`^ĀĀtj Amn`thwM Avf`vj btK teMevb Kti Zj tZ fvgKv ivtLb| Zui v wbtRt`i GjvKvi bvi` i msmwZ Kti PiKv, ZuZ, avĭxw`v, jwW l tOviv tLjv, wki` g½j — Gme KvRi wfZi w`tq bvi` i tK Nti i evBti Avtbb|

weUkweĭivax Avf`vj b t`ke`vcx Ōwotq cotj ewi kvĭj i gĭbvi gv emy (gvmxgv) Zui MwZ ōevKvB gvnj v mwgwZōi Kgĭviv e`tj mĭPwktĭi cwi etZ`PiKv l ZvZi KvR`i` Kti b| mwgwZi bvi` i wbtq Nti Nti wMtg Pv`v Ztj wZwb G KvR GwMtg tbb|¹⁹

18. Avkvj Zv tmb : tmKvĭj i K_v, mwnZ` cKvk, Xiv, 1996
 19. tĭmj bv tnvĭmb, ARQ`vk ,B l tĭvtKqv Kexi m`cwi` Z : msmōgx bvi x hĭM hĭM (1g LĒ), evsj vt` k bvi x cĭhZ msN, Xiv, 1998

tbvqvLwvj i tRwiz PpueZxP Df`vtM Ōnzj K `tvR Znwej ō MVB Kti 20 j ¶ Pi Kv e`enrti i Kgfmp tbqv nq| Gi wFzi w`tq`i` nq we` kx e`;eRŌ Aurfhvb| 1925-G Ōbwlj fvi Z mZvKvUv mwguZŌ MwZ ntj KstMŏh Kgxwntmte tRwiz PpueZxP mkyj v wgt we`tj wZ `e` eRŌ KgfmpK DrmwvZ Kievi Rb` bvi`i` gta` MŏtgMtA cPvi KvR Pvj vb l mdj nb|²⁰

Ōe`vkŏŌ-Gi mnthvMzvq 1930-G wntj tU Ōgnjv msNŌ cŌZwŌZ ntj G msMVtbi mæcw` Kv mij vejv t`fei tbZtZj;wntj U kni l vbKU` Mŏgmgt n we` kx `e` eRŌ l Pi Kv Av`vj b cwi Pwj Z nq| Ōgnjv msNŌ-Gi tbZtZj;KvR Kti b nxi vcfv tPŠajx, KbKj Zv bvl, kx cfv t`e, bti kbw` bx `E, myvmbx `vm cŏj|²¹

AmnthvM Av`vj b wgtq MvŪmR hLb Mvbgj K KvRi civgk` t j b ZLb dwi`cj t`tk LĪtĪi KvR wktL Gtm Avkuj Zv tmb XvKvi tMĒwi qv wR ewotZ ŌkĪ vkŏŌ bvtg GKwU KwU wktĪi cŌZŏvb Ktib| GLvtb e`v Kiv nq MvŪmRi Pi Kv l ZvtZi| cĪi eQi 1922 mtj mkyj v tmb, wlviejv t`ex, migv` Bv l mih` Bvi mnvqzvq wZvb tqtq`i gta` mwuq t`ktctgi Dŏvab NUvtv l MvŪmRi evYx cPvti i DfĪ tk` ŌtMĒwi qv gnjv mwguZŌ vcb Ktib| mwguZi m`m`v`i vbi ¶i Zv `ixKi tvi gva`tg mtPZb Kti tZvj l nvtZi KvRi `¶i Zv ewx i j t¶i` cĪk¶i Y t`qv ntZv| G mwguZi m`m`iv ŌkĪ vkŏŌ-G Drcw` Z LĪtĪi e`v wbtq `i `i vŏš-tŏtZb| `t` kx cY` weuui Rb` eŌti GKevi ŌkĪ tġv ŏi AvtqvRb Kiv ntZv| hvi wFzi w`tq bvi`i` Kgfms`vbi l mthvM mwŏ ntqvQj |

wPĒi Āb `vki `x evmšx` t`ex Av`vj t bZZfvi MŏY Ktib| 1929 mtj Kj KvZvi GKwU iv`vq LĪi t dmi Kievi Acivta Dugjv t`ex l mpxmZ t`exi mt½ wZvb tMŏtZvi nb| Zviv KtqK NĒvi gta`B Ōvov tctj l GB tMŏtZvi Rbg t b weUkwevax Zxe`NYvi Rb` t`q| hvi cŌZwµq Av`vj bKvi`i` Rb` kvč ei ntq t`Lv w`tqvQj | evmšx` t`ex 1922 mtj PĀMŏtg AbyŏZ e½xq cŏt`wkK KstMŏmi mtæj t b mfvciZi e³Zvq Pi Kv, Pi KvmswĪ- KvhĪtgi weei Yw` l MŏgxY fvi tZi cPmŏtbi e`vcvti e³Zv Ktib| Gw`tk Zvi bb` Dugjv t`ex bvi`i` gta` Pi Kv Rbvcŏj Kti tZvj vi Rb` cŌZŏv Ktib Ōvix Kg`gw` iŌ (1931)|

Kj KvZv cġj tki ZrKvj xb Kwgkbvi KwK`Gi fvl` Abjhvx, Ōgnjv t`Qvfmexiv AnaKvskB etp ; cŌZiv b Zviv iv`vq tbtg ctob Ges Pjvi ct`cj`l t`Qvfmek l Ab`vb` Drmwvnt`i mgteZ Ktib, bvi xiv Mvb MvBtZ v`Kb Ges cj`l mg`Riv t`vKvb`vi t`i we` kx Kvco-e`emv eRŌ l `t` kx `e` `vgRvZ Kievi Rb` AbtĪva Kiti Z v`Kb| wguQj axti axti G` tZ v`K Ges µgkB ewx tctZ v`K, Ae tktl wZb t`tk Pvi tki t j vK GKmv` hvĪv Ktib, hvbeinb Pj vPj ¶wZMŌ-nq Ges cŏqkB me

20. Wt wteir Zv `vkci Kvq` : gŏgtĀ bvi x, wĪ: Uŏ-, XvKv, 1999

21. Wt wteir Zv `vkci Kvq` : gŏgtĀ bvi x, cŌ³

APj ntq hvq| hw` tKvtbv`^Z cšv bv MpxZ nq, Avf`vj b μgk vekvj vKvi ntq DVte Ges AbwZuej t#B cuj tki m½ brix wē¶¶vfvKvixt`i msNl`Aek`#tex|⁰² GB wī tcvfUP fvl` `† kx Avf`vj t b brix AskMhY KZ e`vcKZi uQj Zvi B cōvY enb Kti |

নোনাজলে সত্যগ্রহ

AvBb Agvb` Kievi Rb` 1930 mvtj MvUxmR ŌwvĒŌ AvfHvb`ii` Kitj Pivcvtk MYAvf`vj b`ii` ntq hvq| XvKvq Zui wbt`KZ j eY AvBb Agvb` Kievi Rb` Avkvj Zv tm̄bi tbZtZ; MwZ nq ōmZ`vMōx tm̄eKv`j ō| migv`Bv I mi h`Bvi mn̄thwMwZvq MwZ GB tm̄eKv`j 1930-Gi GwCōj j eY AvBb Agvb` Kievi Rb` m`jetj t b vqj xi mgv`ZtU hvb| tmLvb t`tK XvKvq t b v b Rj wbtj Gtm meffig¶¶ Kti v t b k b crtk`j eY`Zwi Ktib| GB cZ`¶ cōZev` nvRvi nvRvi tj vK Pivcvtk`wotq Aetj vKb Ktib I nvZwuj w`tq mg`B Ktib| GLvb t`tK cōYv`bv jvf Kti A t b K tj vK GwMtg Gj wē¶¶Kwē¶¶vax Avf`vj t b hY n̄Z| Avf`vj bKvq brix`i gta`Gmgq tRtj hvevi ūRjM cto hvq| Avkvj Zv tmb Zui ōtmKvtj i K_vōq wj tL tOb, ōtK Kvi AvtM tRtj hvte GRb` thb KvovKwō cto tM̄tj v| ō Gw`tbi NUBvq cōg tM̄Zvi nb mi h`Bv, Kwvqbx emy cōZfv tmb I m̄pwxZ emy| i ¶¶YKxj cwiev̄i GB brixM̄tYi cōg wZbRbB uQj t b tM̄vov wv`yweaev| tRj Lv b vq hZw`b chS`wbi wgl Lvevi Zt`i tK ivbe Kti tbevi Abguz bv`q nq, ZZw`b Gi v cōZ`tKb Abkb eZ cvj b Kti b|

Avkvj Zv tmb GB AvBb Agvb` Avf`vj b tK t`tki b v b v`t b Ōwotq t`evi Rb` āgY Kti Gi cōvi I msM̄t b iZ nb| G cte`wZwb mijv evj v t`tei wbgšfY wmtj tU, m̄pvgqx`vk`Bv, kkvxvj v t`ex I c`wRbx t`exi wbgšfY e`ov, gqgbwmsn, Rvgvj cj I Pir`cj hvb Ges e`Zv Kti A t b K brix tK MvUxmRi Avf`vj t b wj B Kti Z m¶¶g nb|²³

1931-G MvUx-Avi DBb Pir`i Rb` GB AvBb Agvb` Avf`vj b AvciZZ`wMZ`v tK| Avej t#^GB Pir`tK GKwU fvl Zv etj eštZ cvivi m̄t½ m̄t½ Avf`vj b Avevi`v b v eufā| 11 Rv b qwi XvKvq migv`Bvi tbZtZ; GK`j mZ`vMōx brix tkLibMi t`tK bevecj chS`AvBb Agv t b`i A t `vj b cwī Pvj bv Kti b Ges mKtj tM̄Zvi nb| Gmgq ōtM̄Evi qv gūnj v m̄wZōtK A%ea etj tNvI Yv t`qv nq| Avkvj Zv tm̄bi XvKvi ewoi th M̄tn GB m̄wZi Kv h̄j q uQj Zv wnj M̄j v Kti t`qv nq| hvfZ Avf`vj b GKev̄i gv̄V gviv bv hvq Zvi Rb` Avkvj Zv tmb t b t`i tM̄Zvi Govt bvi cō`wK e`e`v Kti wbtR M̄tg N̄tj Kgx`msMō Ktib I Zt`i msMwZ Ktib| Kv t RB Avf`vj b Pj tZ`v tK Ges cvkvcwk Pj tZ`v tK w b ōi fite Zvi`gb cōPōv| 1932-G mij evj v t`exi tbZtZ; cwī Pvj Z GK`j brix-mZ`vMōx tK tM̄Zvi Kti ivtZi tejv tj vKRbnxb`xi Zt`i Lv`-cwbwēx b Ae`vq t d t j t i t L Avm v nq|

22. Av`wZ chēpx: evsjvi brix msMōgx: HwZtn`i AbmUvb, cō,³
23. Avkvj Zv tmb: tmKvtj i K_v, cō,³

GiKg aicvKtoi dtj Avf`vj b e`vnZ nevi Dcµg ntj 6 gvP©Zwi tL beveMtÄ AvtiK`j mZ`vMöx bvi xi tbZZ;t`evi mgq Avkvj Zv tmb wbtR Ab` evti vRb mZ`vMöxi mt½ tMöZvi nb| beveMtÄi mZ`vMöni tbZZ;t`evi Acivta 6 gym Ges cteP weivföe mi Kvi veti vax KgRvtÄi Rb` Avtiv 15 gvtmi mktg Kviv`É nq Zui |

Avkvj Zv tmöbi tMöZvti ci l Avf`vj b bvbvfvte PjtZ `vtK| GKmgqKvi weceAv`tk©AbcöNYZ tbT x j xj v [ivq] bvm minsm l _B Avf`vj tbi c_ eRö Kti MvÜmRi Avnsm Avf`vj tbi cÖZ AvKó nb Ges weµgcfti RxtZb Kkvi xi tbZtZ; cwi Pwvj Z AvBb Agvb` Avf`vj tbi mµµqfvte Ask tbb |

j eY mZ`vMöni AskMöhtYi Avti Kiu weeiY Rvbn hvq— GuU msMwZ ntqQj tgv`bxcj tRj vi Ku_ gnKgvi mgj Zxtii Mwie tRtj l Pvlxi Ntii tqtqt`i gta`| dÜš-j eYRj cY©eo eo Kj m gv_vq wbtq GLvbKvi mZ`vMöxiv hLb AvBb f½ Ki tZ hvb, ZLb cjj kenmbx j wv tgti Kj m tft0 t`qvq dÜš-Rtj i `vtn mZ`vMöx bvi xi v Aa©» ntq hvb |

j eY mZ`vMöni wntj tUi bvi xmgvRtK Döx Kievi Rb` tRvte`v LvZb tPšajvYx KstMömi Dt`vM 1930 mtj öktñE gµnj v mSÑ0 bvtg GKwU msMVB cÖZöw Ktib| wZwb wbtR wQttj b G msMvtbi mfvcwZ| Zui tbZtZ;j eY AvBb Agvb` Kievi Rb` 144 aiv f½ Kievi Acivta 60 Rb w`ybvixi mt_ ZvtKI tMöZvi Kiv nq| wKŠ` tKvtbv gµnj g bvi x tMöZvi Kievi wbt`R bv-_vKvq tmevti Zui Kiv vfvM Ki tZ nq w|²⁴

j eY AvBb Agvb` Avf`vj tbi Avtiv Ask tbb B`gµZ `Rb (Bwb AvBb Agvb` Avf`vj tbi tMöZvi KZ cÖg bvi x) gvZw½bx nvRiv, gtbvignv emy tntj bv`É, kvgµpµvni teMg, i l kb Aviv teMg, i BmvevbyteMg, e`i`tbæv teMg, mij v evj v t`e, tR`wZ PµeZx©l Zui ötmev mµwZÖ cöjt |

1933-G MvÜmR AvBb Agvb` Avf`vj b `wMZ Kievi wbt`R w`tj mZ`vMöxiv MVbgj K KvtRi w`tK gtbwbték Ktib |

ককুর ও বাঙালিদের প্রবেশ নিষেধ

mij v t`ex tPšajvYx KZR cÖZwÖZ öexivögnö tgjvq th kw³i Dtöwab NtUwQj, cieZxRvtj i`k wectei cfvte ZvB ifc tbq mk`i `vaxbZv Avf`vj tbi|²⁵ mk`i Avf`vj bKvgxiv weUkt`i tL`vevi Dtí tK` mk`i hfxi Rb` Mto Ztj wQttj b öAbkxj b mµwZÖ, Avi wece gZv`k©cPtti i Rb` cKvk Kti wQttj b öhMvštö l ömÜ`vö cwi Kv| Gi cövbZg Dtí k` fvi Z t`tK Bstí R tL`vtn ntj l wece t`i Avtiv`yU Dtí k` wQj | 1. fvi Zxq hpt`i gta` RvZxq HK` `vcb Ges 2. fvi tZi cY©`vaxbZvi Rb` mæe me

24. Wt wbtvni Zv`vk cjj Kvq` : gµ³gtÄ bvi x, cÖ³
 25. tntmDwíl b tntmb : eisj vi w`t`n, cÖ³

i Ktgi msMōtgi Rb̄ cōwZ MōY|²⁶ G Avt̄`vj bwU wQj cāvbZ RbMY newObrēGK
 mīnsm aviv— hv MvŪmRi Avnsm cšvi cōq weciXZ| dtj e`vcK RbtMvōxi gtā G
 Avt̄`vj tbi cōZ Abxnw wQj hZUv, mg_β ZZUv wQj bv| wKŠ`G cšvi iJcKviMY
 t̄`ktcōg GZUvB DrmMxZ wQjt b th, Zui v Zūf`i weceK KgRvt̄Ei ōviv Bst̄i R kvmKt̄`i
 ggōj tK Kwctq Zj tZ tcti wQjt b| dtj Gt̄`i wbt̄`v`ē` kvZ#eva m̄cct̄K`kwq̄Z I
 m̄tPZb gvb̄t̄i gtb wQj cōkxZ Av`v| hvi cōjv wqj te Kíbv `t̄Ei tMōZvt̄i ci
 `qs iex`bv_ VvKā I gnvZv MvŪx KZK̄ Zui gv³i mdj cōPōvq|

ŌAbkxj bō I ŌhMvšt̄ō ē`vwi ÷vi cōj_bv_ KZK̄ 1899-1901 m̄tj mSMVZ nq| XvKvq
 cūj bwivix `vt̄mi t̄bZt̄z̄i 1906-Ō07 G Ōf̄t̄zi emōŌ bvtg L`vZ I qwi i 50 b̄c̄f̄
 emōt̄Z Abkxj b mūgūZi cōZōv|²⁷ 1920 bvMv` weceK KgRvt̄E bviXt̄`i AskMōY
 t̄Kej msMVt̄bi Znwt̄j Mqbv, Lw` e`iaviY, PiKv KvUv Ges weceK`i Avkt̄`vt̄bi
 gtāB mxgveX wQj | Gi ci t̄`t̄KB bviXi v cōKvt̄K` Ask wbt̄Z `vt̄K|

1924 m̄tj j xj v [ivq] bvM Zui evt̄ivRb mv_x wbt̄q (Gt̄`i gtā` wQjt b Gbv ivq, Kgj v
 emy gtbvigr emy j wZKv ivq, exYv `Ē, m̄t̄ivR emy cōj_) XvKvq bviXt̄`i Rb̄` Ō`xcv x
 msNŌ bvtg Ōk̄t̄msNŌ-Gi GKwU kvLv mSMVb Mto tZvt̄j b| hvi Ab`Zg cāvb Df̄t̄k` wQj
 mk`i weceK msMōt̄gi Rb̄ bviXm̄gvRt̄K cōZ Kiv| weceK exi Kb̄v cōjZv Zv I qvt̄`vi
 Ges Kíbv `Ē G msMVt̄bi B Awe^ovi, cieZkRvt̄j huiv t̄`ktcōgi emj ō`p̄vš`vcb
 Kí t̄Z tcti wQjt b| 1926-G j xj v [ivq] bvM MVb Kt̄ib Ōgūj v AvZ#i q̄v mūgūZŌ| cūj b
 `vt̄mi ZĒyeavt̄b G msMVb t̄`t̄K bviXt̄`i A`i I j wW Pvj bv wk̄q̄v t̄`qv nt̄Zv| Ōk̄t̄msNŌ-
 Gi mKj cj`l Kgr^ot̄Mōt̄Zvi nt̄j weceK KgRvt̄E cwi Pvj bvi `wq̄Zi cto j xj v [ivq]
 bvt̄Mi Dci| Elv ivt̄qi m̄t̄hwmZvq Zui ZĒyeavt̄b XvKvi ew evRvi, Pū bxNvU,
 AvwRgcj, KvqZUuj, wUkVUuj, I qwi, VvUwi evRvi, ebMōg, ZuvZevRvi, m̄Zt̄Uuj v,
 evsj vevRvi, t̄MĒwi qv, divkMĀ, j`zevRvi, w̄t̄ōk̄ix cōwZ RvqMvq A t̄`i NwU
 cwi Pw̄j Z nt̄Zv|²⁸ Gme A`NwU i msi q̄K I A`p̄vK w̄t̄m̄te thvM`Zvi cwi Pq
 w̄`t̄q̄t̄Qb kZ kZ bviXKgx^o Gt̄`i gtā` Dt̄j L̄thvM`— ti YKYv tmb_β, m̄kxj v `vk_β,
 j veY` `vk_β, cōjx v `vk_β, m̄j gv `vk, tnt̄j bv ej [Ē], AkōKYv tmb, Avkv ivq, Dgv
 t̄`ex, Qvqv_n, cōfv t̄PŠajx, t̄MSi x tmb cōj_) Gi v wZxq wek̄h̄t̄x̄i mgq j xj v [ivq]
 bvt̄Mi m̄t̄`_ Aš̄t̄xY nb| GŌvovl Rxe t̄bi SūK wbt̄q huiv G KvR R eZx wQjt b, Zui v
 nt̄j b Abjcgv emy j wZKv `vm [tmb], ti YKYv `Ē [e`v̄bvRxt̄], i gv tmb, m̄j Zv t̄NvI, gvajx
 emy hū_Kv wĠ, Dj y t̄PŠajx, kvš̄-emy m̄Mwi Kv t̄NvI, Dgv tmb, evmbv ḡLvRxt̄^o exYv
 tmb_β, AugZv t̄PŠajx, m̄t̄j Lv t̄NvI, AĀw̄j ivq, nwmKYv ivq, AviwZ_β, mZx`Ē_β,
 evmbv t̄NvI, P>`t̄emy AvYgv tmb, w̄j b tmb, c̄P̄c̄t̄i Yy emy m̄jwmbx tmb, bw̄j gv wĠ,
 KYvt̄mb_β, bxj v tmb, eŪbv_β, Aj Kv t̄PŠajx, `x̄v̄ t̄PŠajx, w̄DūU t̄NvI, kvš̄-

26. t̄v̄t̄m̄Dūl b t̄v̄t̄mb : evsj vi w̄t̄`tn, cō_³

27. w̄P̄b̄k̄ t̄PŠajx : `t̄v̄t̄bZv Avt̄`vj t̄b mk`i weceK bviX, t̄`ŌR c̄v̄ej w̄ks, Kj KvZv, 1998

28. Av̄wZ d̄v̄t̄p̄x : evsj vi bviX m̄SMōgx : HūZt̄n̄i Ab̄m̄Ūv, cō_³

PpeZx^o mvšp^v `vkkg^o cōj | kīms^tNi m`tmⁱv A`msMō I tevgv `Zwi i KvR
Ki^tZb | tevgvi djvdj vbtq Avtj vPbv Ki^tZb jxjv [ivq] bVM | tevgv `Zwi i dg^oPvi
mv^t_ h^o vQ^tj b ti Yymb | G^t`imn jxjv [ivq] bVM evievi A`msMōni Rb` K^j KvZv
hvZvqvZ Ki^tZb |

cōg w`tK gtb Kiv n^tZv wece^x KgRv^tE th cwigvY Z`v^tMi cōq^vRb, th tMvcbxqZv
wece^x Kg^oP i Rb` Ri`wi, wece^x Kg^oP i Dcti AZ`vPv^ti th Zxe^vZv, bvixiv Zv mnt^tbi
thvM`bb | dtj tKv^tbv bvixKg^oPK`tj i tKv^tbvB „i“Zc^vY^oKv^tRi `vqZ^t`qv n^tZv bv |
wKš` 1914 mvj t^t K b^vbxevj v`ex, `ŃKwoevj v`ex, Pvi`kxjv v`exiv ee^o AZ`vPv
m^tq, tRj tL^tU wece^x KgRv^tE bvi^t`i thvM`Zvi cōvY w`tZ `v^tKb | b^vbxevj v`ex I
`ŃKwoevj v`exi wece^x v^bōv, w^c-j msi^oŃY I en^tbi g^tZv Sp^oKc^vY^oKv^tR vbtq^vMZ
n^tlqv, vPv I `w^j j c^ti i v^bivc` en^tthvM`Zv wece^x KgRv^tE bvi^t`i DEi^tYiB cōvY
enb K^ti |

Kugj v⁺ dqR^tbrav `tj Aóg tki^vtZ cov^tkvv Ki^tZb m^pxvZ tPšajx I kwiš-tNv |
Ńh^vvš^tō`tj i GB `β wK^tkvix m`m^v Kugj v⁺ g`v^tR^t÷U w⁺÷t^vY^tK n^tZv K^ti thvM`Zvi
Pov `ck^oKi^tZ m^oŃg nb | Mfb^o ÷`v^bvij R^vKmb^tK n^tZv c^oPóvi Rb` exYv `v^tki 9
eQ^tii, Mfb^o GŪv^tm^tbi n^tZv cwi Kíbvq h^o v^vKvi Aciv^ta D³4jv gR^ov^tii 14
eQ^tii Ges wⁱ f^j fvi j^vK^tq ivLevi Aciv^ta tR`wZKYvi 4 eQ^tii, wUvM^o lohš;
gv^ogvq Kugj v⁺ cvⁱ j g^tlvR^oP (Bib wece^x Kv^tRi m^oevⁱ Rb` b^vxvi, kwiš- AvⁱvZ,
tkv^tfvivYx, ivYx, L^vK, I m^jgv^t ex Ū^vvg e`envi Ki^tZb) 3 eQ^tii, wece^x mh^om^tbiK
Av^kt^vbi Aciv^ta P^oEM^ogi m^ove^tx t`exi 4 eQ^tii Ges P^oEM^og A`v^oMvi gv^ogvq
m^tthvM`Zvi Rb` A^omv^vh` tZvj vi Aciv^ta B^ogvZ m^ostⁿi m^kg Kvⁱv`É nq |

1932 mv^tj i 24 tm^tP^oaf Zwi tL wece^xK^tg^oGKRb exi bvi^xi AskMōY I K^vZ^t AvR
wKse`vš^tZ cwiYZ n^tq^tQ | GB exi bvi^x jxjv [ivq] b^vt^tMi m^tthvM` w^kl^v cō^vZj Zv
I q^vtⁱ`vi | c^j tⁱ i t^ckv^tK tZBk eQ^tii Zi`Yx cō^vZj Zv Av^tiv QqRb m^tthvM^omn
P^oEM^og BD^tivcqv^b Kv^te mdj fv^te Av^oμgY cwi P^vj bv K^tib, Ab`v^b me BD^tivcqv^b
Kv^tei g^tZv G-Kv^tei tM^tU^t t^j Lv^vKZ Ōev^ovij I KK^tii c^oek v^btⁱa^o |²⁹ G^v t^obi
Av^oμg^tY wece^x tⁱ D^tl^k mdj n^tj I tklch^o-c^vj kew^vbxi n^tZv cō^vZj Zv aiv ctob
Ges wece^xKv^tRi v^bqg Ab^vvtⁱ v^bt^ri m^t½^vKv cU^vvkqv^o m^vqv^bvBU tL^tq Av^tZ^vrm^o
K^tib | GB exi K^bv Gi Av^tM 14 R^vbv^ovi tZ aj NvU Acv^tib^t t^tK B^ostⁱ Rew^vbxi
e`Kew^vR D^tc^oŃ^v K^ti mh^om^tbi R^xebi^oŃ^v K^ti Z^vtK v^bivc^t` v^biv^tq Av^btZ m^oŃg
n^tq^vQ^tj b |

1930-Gi 22 G^vc^oj msN^vUJ R^vj v^j ver` cv^vvt^oi Av^tfh^vtb v^ol^ok m^vg^vi K Av^odm^vi
W^vvm wWg^tK ch^o`-K^ti wece^x j th exi Zⁱ c^o k^o K^ti v^oj, Z^vtZ wece^x Kíbv`É
[thv^kx] e`K P^vj bvq K^vZ^tZⁱ `v^oŃⁱ i v^tLb |

29. vP^bk^o tPšajx : `v^oavZv Av^b v^j t^b m^k-j wece^x bvi^x, c^o.³

cUwi, wné I wewo KviLvbyq cPti cwigtY bvi x klgK Kiv KiZ | Gmgq Pv-wktí
(tKej `wRfj s, Wqym©I tZivBtK wetePbvq Gtb) 81,711 Rb, Kqj vLwbZ 15,498
Rb 101wU PUKtj 36,005 Rb, 332wU avbKtj 8,000 Rb Ges ¶jz^a KviLvbyq cUq
`knvRvti i gZv bvi x klgK wbtqWRZ wQj | ejvi Atc¶v ivtL bv th Giv wQj mvgwRK-
`bwZK-Awv ¶fvtē wbhZZ I wbt[©]cwL Z tkiYi cUzwbwa | Gt[^] i teZb wQj Lp Kg Ges
KvtRi cwitēk wQj A⁻¶⁻Ki I AgvbwēK | PvKwi i wQj bv b⁻bZg wbdQZv |

GiKg Ae⁻vq tMSixcj PUKtj ⁻¶vR mvabvi gj avivi AbMvgx tbTx mšH Kgvix t⁻exi
tbZtZ; tMSixcj klgK mvgwZ0 cUzWZ nq, hvi mfvbtixi `wqZj cvb wZwb wbtR |
GLvbKvi klgKiv wbtRiv tZgb wkw¶Z wQtb bv | KZet¶I mvt⁻ BstiwRtZ tKvtbv
`we⁻v lqv wj tL Dc⁻vcb Kievi thvM⁻ZvI cUq Kvtiv wQj bv | dtj tgvU PviwU fvlvq
`^Q⁻ mšH Kgvix t⁻ex nq I tVb Zwt⁻ i Awemsew⁻ Z tbtX | Zwi tbZtZ; klgK QuUvB
I Ab⁻vb⁻ AZ⁻vPvi etÜi `wētZ tMSixcj PUKtj cUq wZbgym `xN[©]agRU Ptj |
agRUxt⁻ i ZrciZvq AZ⁻vPvix tkZv½ Awdmvivi t⁻tk wdti thtZ eva⁻ nb | G agRtUi
dtj tMSixcj fvtjv cwiklgKtKi m½ m½ KvtRi fvtjv cwitēk wbdZ nq |
mšH Kgvix t⁻exi mvrwmKZv, Amvgub⁻ Kg¶lgZv I PwiwK `pZvi KviY
cieZKvtj bMcti 6 gym ati tij agRU PjvKvtj agRUxiv ZwtK ōvBivg0 etj
fvtj vevmv cKvk KiZ |³²

mgvR A⁻ck⁻ wntmte MY⁻ avOo ev tg_i Ges Swo⁻vivi Kg gRwi tZ, mf⁻ wntmte
Kw⁻Z RbtMvöxi i wPZvtK wbdZ Ki tZ wbtRiv A⁻iwPi w⁻Kvi etK wbtqI hM hM th
ktj w tq AvmtQ, Zvi `xKwZ Giv KLtbv cvq bv | tkwL Z I ewAZ G RbtMvöx th KviY
1928 t⁻tK 055 chS⁻evievi Rtj DvtQ | avOot⁻ i msMwZ Kievi GB `wqZvU
KwZtZi mvt⁻ cvj b KtitQb `ß gbeZvev⁻x tbtX cFveZx `vk⁻ß I teMg mwkvbv
dvi "K mj Zvbw tgvvt^{3/4} v |

1928-G Kj KvZv wgdwbwmc⁻vj Ktēk⁻ktb cUq 12,000 avOo KgPZ wQj | Giv gvmK
teZb tcZ 12 UvKv | t⁻keÜzPEiÄb `vk Kj KvZvi tgqi wbePZ ntj avOoiv teZb
evovevi Ave⁻vi Kti | KZet¶ Zvt⁻ i tK 2 UvKv teZb evovt⁻bvi cUzkUz t⁻q | wKŠ⁻fm
cUzkUz KvhRi bv nl qvq Gt⁻ i tK msMwZ Ki tZ ō⁻ ¶fÄvm[©]BDwbqB Ae te½j 0
MwZ nq | G msMvbt⁻i mfvbtix Kiv nq W. cFveZx `vk⁻ß tK | avOot⁻ i fvtjv teZb,
emoNi I Ab⁻vb⁻ mjeav t⁻evi `wētZ Zvt⁻ i wbtq mfv Kti Ggbvte D0x⁻ Kiv nq th
4 gp[©]1928 t⁻tK Iiv `ZtUzPvte agRU i i⁻ Kti | 9,000 klgKtKi AskMhtY
Pj gvb agRtUi dtj Kj KvZv kni gqj v AveRbvq fti I tV | cFveZx `vk⁻ß klgKt⁻ i
fvtj vevmv AR0 Kti wQtb | ZwtK klgKiv fvtj vtefm ōvOo gv0 etj WwKZ |³³

32. i Znej x PtAvcva⁻vq I tMSZg wbtqWx m⁻cw⁻Z : fvi Z BvZvrtm bvi x, c0⁻3
33. i Znej x PtAvcva⁻vq I tMSZg wbtqWx m⁻cw⁻Z : fvi Z BvZvrtm bvi x, c0⁻3

1940 mvtj av0ot`i AskMhY Avertiv agRU nq teMg mwkBvi tbZtZij| GtZ
kigKt`i Rq nq| wKS` KZE` cZevti gZv Geitiv cZkZv f2 Kti | teMg
mwbvK tMbzvi Kti| ZtK AvPtiB gy³ t`qv nq Ges tqqi ZtK kni t_tK
emv`viti wbt`R w`tj KwkQvs-G Aš+xY ntZ nq| tbZZjvxb Ae`vq Avf`vj b gvtV
gvi v cto| Gmgq AvtiKRb kigK-tbTxi Aweffe NtU, wZub gvKfiev`x Av`tkP Zxe^a
mg_R mav ivq| KvgDvb÷ cmlP ZEjvavtb WK l qvKfiv`BDvbqtbv tbZtZi; cwi Pwji Z
wZbmBvne`vcr agRU mav ivq e`vck fvgKv ivLb| hw`l G Avf`vj tb tKvfbv
bvixkigK AskMhY Kti vb, Kvi Y ZLb GB tm±ti tKvfbv bvixKgx`Qj bv|

1942-G msMwZ eivbMti Avj gevRvti Aew`Z PUKtj Aweffe NUj AvtiK kigK-
tbTxi `tgr weiei | BvbB cUg kigK-tbTxi, whub wbt`R kigK tkivYB GKRB cZubva|
mvariY kigK wntmteB wZub KgPZ wQtj b| dtj mvariY kigKt`i msMwZ Kievi
KvRuU wQj Zui Rb` AfbKUvB mnR| thtnZi tkivYMZfvte Zui m1/2 mvariY kigKt`i
tKvfbv `tZB wQj bv, KvrRB Zui WvK mvariY kigKiv mntRB mvov w`Z| `tgr weie
cieZivrtj KvgDvb÷ cmlP m`m`nb| wZub bvix kigKt`i tUW BDvbqtbv cZivZtj
GKwI Z Kti Zvt`i cMwZ-fvZvmn Ab`vb` mthvM mjev Av`vtqi Rb` Avf`vj tb tbZZ;
t`b| Avf`vj b Pj vKvtj GKei wZub 700 bvixkigK wbtq PUKtj i g`vrbRviti Mwo
AvUwKtq w`tquQtj b| hZ`Yy bv g`vrbRvi kigKt`i `webvgvq `v`i Kijtj b, ZZ`Yy
ZtK Avf`vj bKviti`i KvtQ ew`_vKtZ nq| `webvgvq `v`i Kievi ci g`vrbRvitiK
toto t`qv nq| mvariY kigKiv ZtK fvrtj vtefm 0`tgr w`w`0 etj WwKZ|³⁴

Dij wZt`i Qrov| Gmgq kigK tbZtZi; fvgKv ti tLqB wegj cZfv t`ex, `gtTqx emy
exYv `vm cUj tZRqv tbTxi; | Gt`i ga`Kvi tKD tKDl kigKt`i 0vivi 0gvBivg0,
0gvZivRv0 ev 0einbRv0 wntmte mte`vaz ntZb| hv kigKt`i mvt`_ Zvt`i m`ctKp
Nub0Zvi cZB BwZ Kti |

করেজে ইয়ে মরেজে

1942-G Rvcwb AvmgtY `vcfU weUk c0v`cmiY eva` nUPQj | KstMh ZLb
weUkKtK tKvYvmv Kievi Rb` bZb tKSkj MhY Kij | GwC0j gnvZw MvUx 0hwi Rb0
cwi Kvq cKwkZ GK i Pbvq BstiRt`i Dt`tk cUg 0fvi Z Qvfov0 tNvi Yv w`tj KstMh
GB tNvi YvtK cY`mg_0 t`q| weUk miKviti m1/2 `v`Zv n`všti i wltq Avtj vPbvq
tKvfbv kwšeY`mgvavb bv-Avmvq KstMh mgw`Z GB Avf`vj b Mto ltv| G
Avf`vj tbi dtj mvariY gvbtli gta` GK AfZce`mvov cto hvq| GwJ ifc tbq GK
MY-Avf`vj tbi | 1930-Gi Zj bvq 042-Gi GB Avf`vj b AfbK tek`0Z l e`vck
AvKvi c0B nq| th-Kvity RbMtYi mvov`vbi e`vckZvi cikvcwk cvj wk wbf0Zbl
e`vckZi nq| KstMhmi wmxvš-tgvZvteK MvUwR Rvibtj b th, 0hwi l GUv Awmsm
Avf`vj b, Zey hw` c0qvRtb t`v`vtekl Awmsmvi mxgvbv AwZpug Kti l— Zvntj

34. i Zvej x Ptevcv`vq l tMSZg wbtqWx m`cwi` Z : fvi Z BvZvrtm bvix , c0,³

KstM0mi j vj SvĖv l ovtbvi K_v uQj | wKš' wbañi Z KgñP cyj tbi cteB cyj k ZutK tM0tZvi Kijtj meñKoyewZj ntaq hvq| mviv gvtV 'i' ntaq hvq DfERbv, wek;Lj v| nVvr t'Lv tMj weñUtki tj wj tq t'qv i 3Pñz cyj kewnbxi tPvL Gwoatq cZvKv nvtZ `*Z t'Što Ptj tQb GK Zi'Yx ; Ges t'Šo tkl Kti Dwoatq w'tj b `vaxbZvi cZvKv| Gi wfZi w' tq 'i' ntaq hvq Ofvi Z QvtoV Avt' vj b| G mvdttj 'i Kvi tY Ai'Yv Avmd Avj x fvi Zevmxi KvtQ weqwj tki AwMkb'v wntmte L'vZ nb| Ab'w tK weñUk mi Kvi Zui gv_vi gj' tNvl Yv Kti `k nvrvi i'w| evfRqvB Kiv nq Zui hveZxq m'cwE| eva' ntaq ZutK Avortj Ptj thZt nq| Zte Avortj l wZwb myBgmoe_vtKb wb| fvi tZi `vaxbZv Avt' vj btK c0Yeš-l mRxe Kti tZvj vi Rb' wj dtj U l cy'Kv cKvtki KvtR wbtqmRZ_vtKb, Kitz_vtKb MYmsthvM|³⁶

0Kti t½ Btq gti t½ Avt' vj tbi Avti K msM0gx Avkvj Zv tmb| Zvj Zj vtZ cyj tki , wj tZ GKRb hēK knx` ntj Zui t' nve tkl wbtq c0Zev' wgvQjt tbZZ; t' evi Kvtj Avkvj Zv tmb tM0tZvi nb Ges 6 gvtmi mktj Kvi v' tE' wEz nb| Avortj i Qvc w' tZ A'Kvi Kivq Zui 6 gvtmi tRj mvto mvZ gvtm Dbwz nq| GQov `xcvj x mstNi m'm' mVmi Kv tNvl 042-G beg tktYi QvTx_vKv Ae'vqB mZx `E_β, Dgv tmb l bxw gvtKmn weñUkvetivax wefbedKgñP tbb l Zv ev' evqb Kti b|

জান দেব তবু খান দেব না

1934-035 mvjtj 0mviv fvi Z K.I.K mfv0 c0Zw0Z nevi ci 1935 mvj t_tKB weñfbre tRj vi Kgvwb ÷ KgvPv K.I.K Avt' vj b Mto tZvj vi KvtR AvZwbtqm Kti b| c0vbZ Drcw' Z dmtj i wZb fvtMi `β fVM c0B, Rvgi `Luj `Zi c0B, mft' i nvi Kgvfb Ges tRvZ`vti i cwi etZ'fVMPvxt' i tLvj vtb avb gvovBtqi `we tZ KtqK eQti i gta'B GB Avt' vj b 0tZfvM0 bvg avi Y Kti mviv evsj vi 19wU tRj vi 60 j 'ñ gvbtl i gta' Qwoatq cto| G_tjv Qvovl Rwg`vi l tRvZ`vi t' i weñfbieKg wbhvZb Gi KgB gvTv Qwoatq wbtqmQj th, fVMPvxi MvtQi Avg, Kjv wKsev Ab' dtj i gtZv Zvi teñU l uQj Rwg`vti i m'cwE|³⁷ tKvtbv tKvtbv Rwg`vi Zui Rvgi mxgvbvq_vKv meKwU M0gtKB Zui nvtitgi gtZv e'envi Kitzb| Gmtei wei'tx tRtM DfVwQjtj b bvixivl | w'bvRcj, iscj, Lj bv, Rj cvB_w, tgv' bxcj, bxj dvgvix, ht'kvi, gqgbwmsn, 24 ci Mbv, 0Mj x, nvl ov, gvj `n, exi fg, ewKzov, wntj U cfvZi AA'tj msNwUZ c0ZwU Avt' vj t b bvixiv m'vnmKZvi mvt_ j ovB Kti tQb Rwg`vi, Zt' i ga'ZvKvix Zvj K`vi, tRvZ`vi, nvl j'v'vi, j wVqvj ewnbx Ges cyj kewnbxi wei'tx| ejv evuj` th, G Avt' vj tbi mSMVK l tbZ'vbxq KvDtk KvDtk ev' w'tj AskM0YKvix bvt' i c0q meivB Pvl evtmi mvt_ m'c,³ wKlvbea-ev Kb'v| 0tZfvM0i GB `we wQj Pvlxt' i c0Yi B `we| Zv bv ntj mSM0tgi th ewj 0Zv c0ZwU Avt' vj t bB t' Lv tMtQ, Zv Am'e

36. Wt wbtm' Zv `vkcj Kiq' : gv'gtA bvix, c0_3
 37. wUvi Kv'w' (K0v wbtqm Abw' Z) : tZfvMv Afzlv b bvix : M0gx Mixe bvix l weceñ tbZZ; (1946-47), c0_3

uQj | gn=s Ave`j w imj i GKuW tj Lv t_tK Rvbn hvq, Lucfi AvnZt` i GKRb hLb evj jNvU nvmcvZvtj gZii tKvtj Xtj covQtb, ZLb Zui Wv`vi ZutK wRt`Am Kti uQtb, OtZvgvi Rb` Kx PvB ? gZic_hvTx tmB msMogx tj vKwU Reve w tqiQtb, OtZfvMv PvB0|³⁸

wl`iki `ktKi tkl-mgq t_tK Pwj #ki `ktKi tklvewa OtZfvMv, UusK0, ObvbKvi 0, OtZtj 1/2vbn0, ObvtPvj 0, Ofvl qvj x0, Ovqvm0, Ofvbyej 0 cfiwZ bvtg L`vZ Gme Avt` vj tb bvixt` i AskMhY tKej cj`It` i mnthvMZvi chq mgvex uQj bv| bvixiv wbtRiv ewnbx (SuUvevnbx, cAtivaevnbx, bvi-x-i`fvevnbx, MvBbewnbx cfiwZ) MvB Kti, tbZZ;w`tq, cjj kewnbxi mvt` gLvgvL msMogx vj B ntq cAtZc`ttK eyStq w`tqtQ th, AZ`vPvixi wei`tx b`vh` we Av`vtqi msmogx bvixt` i cAtiva KZ fqvbk ntZ cvti | tZfvMv Avt` vj tb bvixt` i AskMhYttK cYv` Z KitZ KvgDwb÷ cvU`Ges Ugvnj v AvZti` flv mgvZ0i fvgKvB cAvb| wvfbvAAjtj K.I.K Avt` vj btK msMwZ Kievi KvR G`B mSMvB Ges Gi evBti Ab` thme bvixtbTx `i`ZcY`fvgKv ivtLb, Zut` i gta` Dttj`thvM` uQtb gvyKsfjv tmb, mi h-mi Kvi, Bjv wgt, tR`rvon wbtqvMx, ivYx wgt (`vk_B), exYv tmb, exYv `n, Avkv PmeZx`mweTx tmb, tbnv `vm, AwYgv wmsn, i l kb nwmv, iobj v etbvqvix, wiblx tNvl, gvRiY tbQv, mlgv `E, Avqgv tNvl, Avqgv t`, Kj`vYx `vk_B, eRwKtKvix KE, gYvxbx Zj vcvl, gtbvigu emy KYK gLvrX`Pvi`j Zv tNvl, mj`wP, wbfv, gviv cgt`|³⁹

tZfvMvi tRjv`ttjvi gta` enEi w`bvRctii tev`v, cAmo, t`exMA cfiwZ AAjtj 1938 t_tKB mvavi Y K.I.Kt` i gta` Ae`vnZ tkvtYi wei`tx wbcvqZ`tjev Lvl qvi `wetZ Avt` vj b `vbn ewatZ `vtK| th Avt` vj b cieZxRvtj OtZfvMv bvtg mvi evsjvq Qvotq cto| Av`mgvRK `je`v dtj wK`fv Ges gvbnK cvonxbZvi Kvty ZLb tMvUv K.I.K mgvRB c1/2c0q, K.I.K-bvixiv th Zj bvgj Kfvte AtbK tenk c0vrc` nteb GUVB uQj `fveK| G KvityB tZfvMvi c0g w`tK bvixt` i AskMhY AZUv j`fthvM` ntq l`tv wbl wKs` AwptiB tZfvMvi evZ`wbtq Nti Nti KgPZt` i ZrciZv K.I.K bvixt` i me atbi Aetiva tft0 GgbfvteB RwmItq ZjtZ m`fg nq th, cieZxRvtj t`Lv tM0Q tZfvMvi `wetZ cj`tli PvBtZ bvixivB AwakZi tmv`Pvi | G evtK`i c0vY wvj te ZrKvj xb 0`vaxbZv0 cvl Kvq cKvKZ `tqKwU msev` D`xZ Kitj | 0`vaxbZv0i 1 Gucj 1947-G cKvKZ msL`vi GKwU msev` t`Lv hvq, 0ivqMttA tqtqt` i Zvov LvBqv cjj tki cjvqb0, Ges 0evkxtgvntbi 60 eQti exv gv, MvBb j Bqv Ges evvj Kv Zi`Yx Avtiv me eq`v gvuj v th hvn nvtZ cvBqv0 Zvrv j BqvB cjj m tRvZ`vi l `vj vtj` i Zvov Kvi qvtQ|0 wKsev 24 Rvbgvvi 1947-G cKvKZ 0K.I.K igYxt` i nvtZi 0ig`v0B mk`j; cjj tki hg0 Ges 25 wltm` 1946-Gi

38. gn=s Ave`j w imj, tZfvMvi jovB : c0ge1/2 (tZfvMv msL`v 1404), c0ge1/2 mi Kvi, Kj KvZv, 1997
39. tmuj bv tvntmb, ARq `vk_B l tvtKqv Kexi m=cw` Z : msmogx bvi x hfm hfM, c0`³

Ómy` i` xNtZ cwy tmi AvμgtYi cvèv Revte Rj cvB, woi K.I.K tqtqiv aZ `v̄gx cjt̄i
`vb MòY Kwi qv gvtVi dmj Nti Avb̄tj b| tbZZ; w t̄j b KgtiW we`vi `x bMix, LtMb
eḡY l tcvnj j `xiv, hv̄v l m̄lvi`i exv gvtqiv, mevi AvtM epogv| Gt̄ i tbZtZ;
GKw t̄bi gta` 50 Rb bvix t`^OvtmeKv m̄sM̄VZ nBqv, ÔRvb w`e Zeyavb w`e bvÔ GB
aYvb w`qv avb Nti Avb̄j |Ô Gme Avt`vj t̄b ÔepogvÔ w̄ntmte L`vZ cjt̄Y k̄ix t`ex mdj
tbZZ;t̄ b|⁴⁰

Puj t̄ki `k̄tKi M̄gM̄t̄A, iv`vWv thLv̄t̄b c̄ôq wQj B bv, m̄sM̄gxt̄`i fvZ t̄i t̄a Lvl qv̄t̄b
t̄_̄t̄K i`i` K̄ti, Kgx̄P i j w̄Kt̄q ivLv, cvj vtZ m̄vnh` Kiv, cwy wk ZvĒtei ḡtLv̄ḡL
nlqv, 144 aviv t̄f̄t̄o jvj SvĒv Kut̄a w̄ḡvQ̄t̄j bvgv— Kx Giv bv K̄ti t̄Q! gw̄bK
ēt̄`v̄cva`vt̄q̄i tZfv̄Mvi M̄i Ôv̄iv̄t̄Yi bvZR̄igvBÔ-Gi tmB Ôḡq̄bvi gvÔ, w̄h̄vb mgvR-ag[®]
D̄t̄c̄v̄l K̄ti w̄b̄t̄Ri 20/22 eQ̄t̄i m` weev̄nZv t̄gt̄q̄i `v̄gx ēt̄j cwiPq w`t̄q, t̄gt̄q̄i
m̄t̄½ Suc t̄d̄t̄j Nti i`B̄t̄q w`t̄q t̄diwi m̄sM̄ḡx feb gĒj t̄K i`v̄l K̄ti t̄Qb ; ÔtZfv̄M̄v̄i
BwZnv̄m Gi Kg ARm̄Ôḡq̄bvi gvÔi D`vni t̄Y V̄m̄v|

cĀM̄t̄oi w̄kLv b`x, w̄Zj KZwi Yx t`exi cwy wk AZ`vP̄t̄i i wei`t̄x cÔ w̄kZ̄ exi Z; w̄ksev
jvèz KgtiW̄i `xi e`K̄avix cwy k m̄t̄h̄v̄t̄M Avm̄v Gm.w̄v.l i M̄w̄t̄K Zui bvixew̄nbx
w̄b̄t̄q i`t̄L `vov̄t̄bv Kg m̄v̄nt̄mi K_v b̄q| Vv̄K̄i Mul̄t̄q̄i Āt̄Uv̄q̄ivx `v̄bvi d̄j Swi b̄vgK
`v̄t̄b Ô46-G tZfv̄Mvi avbK̄v̄lvi c̄ôg Aw̄Fh̄v̄t̄b M̄ôtḡi bvix-cj`l m̄K̄t̄j B ḡvt̄V b̄vt̄g|
ciw`b m̄K̄v̄t̄j m̄k`c̄j k Ḡtm 32 Rb̄t̄K t̄M̄ôZvi K̄it̄j R̄ugi cv̄v̄iv̄q i Z bvixew̄nbxi
t̄b̄t̄x weaev ivReskx Zi`Yx `xt̄ck̄t̄x w̄ms GKvB jvW Zt̄j cwy t̄ki w`t̄K Ḡw̄t̄q h̄vb|
Zui t̄bZt̄Z; m̄K̄j fj w̄v̄Uq̄iv B Ḡw̄t̄q t̄M̄t̄j Zui v cwy kew̄nb̄t̄K w̄bN̄P̄ n̄w̄t̄q w`t̄Z m̄v̄l̄g
nb| GB `xt̄ck̄t̄x t̄bZZ; w`t̄qB `w̄f̄v̄l̄K̄v̄t̄j t̄RvZ`v̄it̄i t̄M̄jv t̄_̄t̄K avb t̄ei K̄ti
w̄b̄q̄v̄šZ `t̄i w̄ev̄v̄ K̄ti w`t̄q̄v̄t̄j b|

w`bvRc̄t̄i ev̄vj qvW̄w̄½ M̄ôtḡi t̄i w̄nbx l Rq̄ḡYi t̄bZt̄Z; avbK̄v̄lvi mgq cwy kew̄nbx
ev̄av w`t̄Z Ḡt̄j bvixew̄nbx cwy t̄ki tek w̄K̄Qy e`K̄ t̄f̄t̄o t`q| ivYxk̄v̄v̄t̄j i fvĒv̄bx
eḡYi exi Z; c̄j`l̄t̄K l jw̄¼Z K̄ti| m̄sM̄ḡx K.I.K̄t̄ i t̄M̄ôZvi K̄ti cwy kew̄nbx Ūt̄K
D̄w̄t̄q w̄b̄t̄j GB ivReskx Zi`Yxi t̄bZZyaxb t`^Ovt̄meKew̄nbx bvix̄t̄ i D̄t̄l̄t̄K` Ak̄j-
ḡšt̄e`i c̄ôZer̄t` `v̄t̄i v̄M̄vi e`K̄ t̄K̄t̄o t̄i t̄L M̄ḡQv w`t̄q Z̄v̄t̄K t̄ēt̄a ivL̄t̄Z m̄v̄l̄g nb| G
Avt̄`vj t̄b ivReskx i ḡYx Rq̄ḡv̄l̄ m̄v̄nm̄x f̄iḡKv i v̄t̄Lb|

tZfv̄Mvi BwZnv̄tm̄ mēt̄P̄Ô t̄kv̄Kven NUBw̄U N̄t̄U w`bvRc̄t̄i Lucj M̄ôtḡ| GKw̄ t̄bi
j ov̄B̄t̄q GLv̄t̄b cwy t̄ki `vj t̄Z knx` nb 22 Rb| Gt̄ i ḡta` `ôRb— h̄t̄kv̄v̄iv̄Yx
mi Kvi Ges t̄K̄šj `v̄ K̄vḡv̄ix w̄Q̄t̄j b K.I.K t̄b̄t̄x| GB ḡḡv̄s̄K NUBw̄U N̄t̄U 1947-Gi
20 t̄de`q̄w̄i t̄Z| GB w`b w̄Zb j w̄i cwy k Ḡtm 5 Rb K.I.K t̄bZv̄t̄K t̄M̄ôZvi K̄ti w̄b̄t̄q
h̄vevi mgq tZfv̄M̄v̄ m̄sM̄ḡx̄iv Zv̄t̄`i c_ Av̄Ūt̄K `w̄ov̄q Ges ew`t̄ i ḡv̄³ `we K̄ti|

40. Av̄w̄Z d̄v̄èp̄x : ev̄sj vi bvix m̄sM̄ḡx : H̄v̄Zt̄n̄i Ab̄m̄Uv, c̄ô,³

Gt`i gta` htkv`vivYx miKvti i tbZtZ; bviXewnbxi A`i wQj SuUv I evi`b| AvUtK cov Ae`vq Pvi cvtk nvrvi nvrvi bviX-cj`l t`tL nZienYj cwy k`uj Pvj vq Ges NUBv`tj 14 Rb Ges evj j NvU nvmcvZvtj 8 Rb gZieiY Ktib| GB NUBvi ciw`bB Vgubqvq mj gv wmsmn cwy k 4 RbtK`uj Kti nZ`v Kti |⁴¹

Rj cvB`woi Wqv`tmP Pv-evMvb Gj vKvi I`j vemo, WvgW`tbB cU`g j vM tZfVmi tXD| GLvbKvi Avt`vj bl wQj bviX-cj`l miv`sjj Z| GLv`tb bviXewnbxi tbZZ; w`tqtQb`bnvix I`i vl bx, tQv`Uvb I tcv`Kv I`i vl bx| tmevi Gt`i`tj wQj b 200 Rb bviXmsM`gx| Zui v wgvQj Kti tZfVmvq thtZb-Avm`tZb| cieZxRvtj msNwUZ gv`v Pj KvB`tZi Avt`vj tb tcv`Kv I`i vl bx, gnvi vYx I`i vl bx Ges Pw`qv I`i vl bx tbZZ; t`b| 1 gvtP`Gt`i GKRb knx`nb| cti 4 Gw`Cj Mqvbt`_i tLvj vtb knx`nb Avt`KRb|

G A`Atj i wSwi KwWv`vq tZfVmv msNwUZ nevi mgtq cwy tki tek wKQy ivB`tdj wQvbtq ivLv nq| GB ivB`tdj -wQbZvBKvix`i gta` bviXivl wQj b| tgtUj x`vbi tRvZ`vi I weUk kvmKt`i`uj tZ`vbnZ knx`t`i`si`tY th`si`K`ac`vcb Kiv ntqtQ, ZvtZ gy`w`4Z 15w bvtgi gta` Kigx I`i vl bx, epxb I`i vl bx, `Y`gqx I`i vl bx, GtZvqvix I`i vl bx ; GB Pvi Rb bviX biv cvl qv hvq|⁴²

bovBtj i evKwo Mtg msNwUZ tZfVmv msMtg cU`q 250/300 Rb bviX m`qj Z GKwU SuUvewnbx mswWZ Kti Zvi tbZZ; w`tqtQj b`p`bviX bgk`K.I.K tb`x mij w`| GB mij w`i ewnbxi Kv`Q m`m`4Z cwy kewnbx`j`jevi gvd tPtq mti cotZ eva`ntqtQj| Giiv cwy tki nvZ t`tK tM`tZvi nl qv K.I.K mswWxt`i wQvbtq tbevi I KwZZ; t`Lvb|

tgv`bicti i Zgj tK 1947-Gi Rvbpvwi tZ wgvj v gvrRi tbZtZ; SuUv, euU Ges Kvc`to evav gvi`tPi`tov vbtq cwy kewnbxi wei`tx`th cU`t`iva Mto Ztj wQj — ZvtZ cwy tki cvjqb`e`tkv`bv Dcvq Aen`k`wQj bv|

my`ietbi P`biv`wotZ 1948 mv`tj i 6 t`f`at`mKvtj mk`_`cwy k l`L`ewnbx tZfVmv`gb Kitz tM`tj bviXewnbxi Anj`v, DEgx, evZvmx I mti wRbxi tbZtZ;`xN`Y j ovB Ptj| G j ovBtq Pvi RbB knx`x gZieiY Ktib|`L`i Agvbw`KZv GgbB Pig AvKvi vbtq wQj th Zviv 7/8 gvtmi Mf`Zx Anj`vi Zj tctU`uj Kti Ges`uj i Ae`ewNZ cti B m`x`b`th`v`M Zui Zj tctU`tdto tdtj| G`u`qve`vi K NUBwU me`tki`Yi gvbl`tK GgbFv`te Qvq hvq th cieZxRvtj G NUBwU MYm`xZ wntm`te MxZ ntZv Ges Zvi wfZi w`tq cU`Yv`bv Qvotq coZ| webq ivtqi vj wLZ MYm`xZ wU i GKwU PiY

41. wUvi Kv`vm`Kov vbtq wX Abi`Z) : tZfVmv Afil`v`tb bviX : MlgY Mixe bviX I wece`tbZZ; (1946-47), cU`³
42. ciw`tZvl`E, Rj cvB`woi tRj vi tZfVmi`ewk` : ciw`ge`%, cU`³

ivgKtōi gv Ges bvg-bv-Rvbn cuPRb bvix (ūMj x), gtbvign ivq, j ƒvgqx, vniYqz
 ivq, tNūvītgi ƒ, eukixi gv, cuPi gv, htkv`vgqx muZiv, cvi`evj v muZiv, mZ`evj v
 `vnx, Aōevj v cuEZ, bbxevj v cvĪ, evij Zv cvĪ, vmaevj v `j β, fvUgqx `vnx Ges bvg-
 bv-Rvbn GKRB bvix (nvl ov) cōy-|

ফান দাও

Pij ƒki `ktKi `i i`i w`tk wZiq vekhtx weUtki cZb-maebv fviZevmxi Rb` GK
 giY duov ntq t`Lv t`q| ht`xi Rb` AcPq Ki tZ nq cPi A_⊙ G Kvi tYB 1938-039
 t`tk 1945-046-Gi gta` cūZi ƒlv LtZ evtRU eivĪ 20 ƒ evx Kiv nq| G Ae`vq
 AvZfi ƒlvi Rb` fvi tZ ZLb weUkt`i cjtZ nwoj 30 j ƒ| `mb`| gvĪ vZwi³ Gme
 `mtb`i fiYtcvY, ht`xi cōqvRtb fvi Z t`tk Kgctƒ| `k j ƒ| Ub Pvj Avi 90 nvRvi
 Ub Mg iBvnb, ht`xi Rb` mact`i teAvBvb gRj, dUKvevRt`i AcZrciZv Ges
 gvbdv j vt fi Rb` ivōiq KZetƒi (tk`iq I cōt`wkK) Kv tjevRwi tZ AskMōY
 cƒwZ 1943-G bRxi vevnb GK fqven `ƒƒi mǎo Kti| GK_v GLb ARm⁴
 cōyVmvctƒi evj hvq th, 043-Gi `ƒƒi Drcv`b`f ZvRvb tKv tbn cōk wZK Nubv bq,
 Gūw wQj mactYZ gbl`-mō `qve`viK GK AgvbwēK bksmZv| hvi dj ntq wQj
 Avbnv tI gnvgwi tZ evsj vq 35 j ƒ (gZvšƒi 30 j ƒ| wksev 50 j ƒ|) tj vt Ki
 te`bvKi gZi, j ƒ| j ƒ| tj vt Ki wflwi tZ cvĪ YZ nlqv, j ƒ| j ƒ| tj vt Ki e`nxb ntq
 hvI qv, Aaƒƒi bvixi cūZ vevĒ tZ eva` nlqv|⁴⁵

043-Gi GB `ƒƒi KZUv fqven ntq wQj, 044-Gi gv tP^o t`Lv ivl digvb Avj xi
 Kj KvZv kn tI i GKūw eYv Zvi wkūwĀZ Avfvm w` tZ cvi te| ōtbsivi `ε ZLtbv meƒ,
 Pwi w`tk AMwYZ gvbe Kskvj — ex bvix I wki iv tm,tj vi I ci kKtbi gtZv etm
 AvtQ, weEevb we t`kt`i tdtj t`qv DwQō Lv t`Q Zviv| ...GB wefwi Kvi mt½ hƒ³
 ntq wQj Kj KvZv w`iq hvZvqvZKvix weUk I gwKt tmbv t`i Rreb mactK^owei w³ Ki
 D`vmbZv| ōfo t`qvi gtZv cPi A_⊙Zv t`i wQj Ges tm,tj v Zviv QpZ mactZ mact`
 gZi AvtM Dctfvm Kti tbqvi GK cōj fvev tēMi KviY t`tk| gtbv fve I
 weE`ef tēi GB `ecixZ` wQj we`sqKi |⁴⁶

gššƒi i GB Ki`Y mg tq gvbwēK ƒ mactbetKv tbn mƒlg gvbl B cvt i b bv, bxi te etm
 _vktZ| hui ctƒ thgb mact wec`Mō-gvb tI i cvtk hvi` bv `vov tbn tMj, Zte gvbe
 Rbg A`vnb| GB tevaB ZLb ZmōZ Kti tQ mƒlg gvbl t`i | e`w³MZ chvq `Mē
 gvbt I cvtk `vov tbn NUbv ZLb vej wQj bv, Zte ōgvnj v AvZfi ƒlv mvgwZōi fvgKv
 wQj GB gššƒi Kv tJ GK `ši Yxq NUbv| Gūw wQj KvgDvb ÷ cvwP hƒKvj xb Ri`wi

45. wUvi Kv ÷ vm^o(Kōv vbtqMx Abi` Z) : tZfvMv Afīl vtb bvix : MlgY Mixe bvix I wec` tbZZ;
 (1946-47), cū,³
 46. ivl digvb Avj x (kvn Avng` ti Rv Abi` Z) : evsj vt` ƒki Rb, BDvb fvmū tōh vj vgtUW, XivKv,
 1996

mugv` 0Rbi` 1v mugvZ0i` GKwU brix kvLv| 047-Gi ci G msMVb tft0 UKtiv UKtiv
ntq hvq| Zte eQi cutPtki RxeKvtj i gta`B G msMVb mugvRK-ivR%wZK fmgKvq
wetki fite wbtqwrZ t_tk brix tmevnm Ab`vb` KgrvtE Dttj LthvM` Ae` vb ti tL GK
weij `0s-`vcb Ktt0Q| Gjv i xW, tR`vuzgex Mv/zj x, mwikbv teMg, ti Yy PpueZx,⁰
bwrGgtbrv Avntg`, weqvUth tZivb, AcYp`mb, dj ti Yy` E c0jL` 0Qtj b 1942-Gi 13
Guc0j` Zwi tL G mugvZi AvZicKvkKvj xb Kvhrix KugwUj m`m`|

wepT` KgrvtEi` cvkvcnk gSst`Kvtj G msMVb `pfi Lv` Avb`vj b Mto tZvtj | G
Avb`vj tbi A`SMZ KgrvtEi` gta` 0Qj wevfbaetRj vq Lv`ti Rb` MY` i Lv`-c0vb, fLuv
wguQj msMwZKiY, euv` ti Pttj i t`vKvb, m`v`tkwUb, j 1/2i Lvbv l Avk0tk`^tLvj v,
mgevq fivEi` Lttj Pttj weZiY c0fuz| Gme KgrvtE` emi kvj, pAEM0g, w`bivRcj, iscj,
cvebv, euK0v, gv`vixcj, XvKv, tbrqvLvj x, ivRkvnx, Rj cvB, wo l gqgbvmsnmn miv
evsj v RtoB GKthvM PjtZ `vtK| 17 gvP0Kj KvZvq msNwUZ nq GK bRxiwenxb
NUbv| Gw`b cuPnvRvi bixi mgstq GK wekvj fLuv wguQj RgrvtZ nq AvBbmfv
c0z0Y| Gi dj ntjv GB th, tktievsv mi Kvi eva` ntjv B`cvmw0Z t0vb Kti
Kttq Mmwo Pttj Gtb wguQj AvMZ c0Z`KttK webvgtj` 2 tmi Kti Pttj w`tZ| G0vov
Gw`tbi wguQj mi Kwi Dtt`vM Kj KvZvq 16w b`vh` `tti Pttj i t`vKvb Ges m`v`
tKwUb tLvj vtK wv0Z Kti |⁴⁷

`yrf`weay`-evsv, wek`vex d`wmev`weti vax msM0tgi` wPT` m0tj Z AvKl`vq tcv`vtt
m0z Kj KvZvi l fvi tUvb wj bvtZtb 7-8 tg Zwi tL wvLj e0z gvnj v AvZ0i` 1v
mugvZi c0g m0tj tb Bw`iv t`ex tP0aj vYttK mfvtt0x, bj bxb emttK mn-mfvtt0x,
Gjv i xWttK m0cv` K Ges Augqv t`ex [mwZiv]ttK tKvl va` 1v wbe0PZ Kiv nq| c0t`wkK
KugwUj m`m` gwYK0j`v tmb, h0bdj` ivq, Kgvj Ptt`vca`vq, m0v ivq, KYK gLwR,⁰
bwrGgtbrv Avng`, k`vgv t`ex, Abpcgv evMPx, gvqv PpueZx0 Dcw`wZtZ GK e0t0i
KgrvtEi` ch0j`vPbv Kti bZb KgrvP` nvtZ t0qv nq| `yrf`cw0Z t`tki gvb0li
Kj`vYvt`G mfvv wv0s`-tgvZtteK fvi tZi me0 l t`tki evBti wivj tdi Rb`
Avte`b Rvbtq Bst0wRttZ c0vi cv`Kv c0qb Kti weZiY Kiv nq| Gi dtj fvi tZi
wevfbaec0`k nvq`tev`, g0vB (ZrKvj xb tev`0B), `RivU, gv`0R, tevim, w`vj -Ges
fvi tZi evBti k0j`0v, h0ivR` t`tk c0j` 1vYmvgM0 c0vttv nq| 13-20 Rp Lv`
m0vrv cvj tbi tklw`b 20 Rp Lv` m0tj b Ab0vb Kti AvZ0i` 1v mugvZi Dtt`vM
tP0i wU brix msMVtbi mgstq telj` DBttgY dW KugwU MvZ nq| th msMVb Aí
KttqKw`tbi e`ear0b wivj tdi Rb` 75,000 UvKv msM0h` KttZ mg`0nq| wK0`GZwK0j
ci l gvb0li `je`v thb mgk ev0tZB`vtK| Gi gta`B AvM0t`- tgv`bxcj, tbrqvLvj x
l pAEM0g` eb`v l c0KwZK wech0 t`Lv t`q| MvZ nq wccj m wivj d KugwU| wevfbae
msMVb l wenk0 e`w0t`i mgstq MvZ G KugwUttZ gvnj v AvZ0i` 1v mugvZi Gjv i xW,

47. w0Uvi Kv`-vm0(K0v wbtqWx Abw`Z) : tZfvWv Af0l vtb brix : M0gY Mixe brix l wecew`tbZZj
(1946-47), c0,³

gwykšjv tmb, KYK gLwRñn mpcđv AvPvh® wQđj b| GB KuguU tRjvq tRjvq
 tgmWtKj t`wqW cvVq| GQrov miv evsjvq 167uU j ½i Lvbv Ltj | wKŠ' cwiw`wZ
 wKQđZB wqšđY bv Avmvq Wv. weavb ivqđK mficwZ Kti 18uU msMvđbi cđZwba
 mgšđq telj tgmWtKj wij d tKv-AwWđkb KuguU MwZ nq Ges miv evsjvq
 150uU l tewk tgmWtKj BdwbU cđZōv Kti tmev Kv®Pujvđbv nq| GQovl Ūgnjv
 AvZđi ¶lv mwgwZōi Dđ`vđM wevfbretRjvq `vbxq Wv³vit`i mgšđq tgmWtKj wUg MvB
 Ges ew`-AĀđj gnvgnwi tivaKđi e`vcKfvte UvBđđqW l emđšđ wJKv`vđbi e`e`v
 tbcv nq|

`yF¶| t`tki wbaeE tLđU Lvl qv gvbtđi l cđi th `xN¶gqvw` cđve tđđj, Zvi dđj
 nvRvi nvRvi bvixi cūZZvevĒtK RxebaviđYi Dcvq wntmte tetQ wbtZ nq| mwgwRK
 gh®v-nviv GB tkiđYi `wi`đi cpeñmZ Kievi Rb`l gūnjv AvZđi ¶lv mwgwZ Kj KvZv
 l wevfbretRjvq cđq 100uUi gđZv KūU i wK`i tK`cđZōv Kti | G`đj vđZ tmj vB, nvđZi
 KvR, Wjv-Kđjv, mwmR, gv`j, cđZj, tVwzv, PđUi _đj, R`vg-tRwđ `Zwi Ges ZūZ l
 PiKv Pujvđbvi e`e`v Kiv nq| Gi wfZi w`đq NđU m`fvte tetP `vKevi GKūU `đcē
 cđZōv|⁴⁸ gūnjv AvZđi ¶lv mwgwZi evđti l G weđkl BmđtZ Ab`wea AđbK m`cđvq l
 msMvB figKv ivđL Ges wbhñZZ nq| Zbđa`đj LđhvM` nđjv Lvđ`i `wteZ gwYcvi
 tqtđđi ZrciZv| Gđ`i GKūU wguQđj Avmvq ivBđđđj tgrī ej wđđi i wbt`đk
 AvμgY Pujvđbv nđj 21 Rb bvix AvnZ nb Ges 10 Rb bvix tbtX tMBvi nb| G
 Avđ`vj bđi tbtX wQđj b tZvđšđ t`ex, t`vsbv t`ex, gđLx t`ex, Agpex t`ex, `j cvK%đj
 t`ex, Kvex t`ex, Bđe gnj t`ex, i Rbx, mwbvđZv`đ, PvĒextZvb, Kgvi x, Aksex, wZstMv,
 KđivK%đj l wckK t`ex| GQovl Ū43-G Kj KvZvi gūmj g AvZđi ¶lv jđđMi tbtX
 bwrGđb`v Avngđđi tbtZđj AbđōZ 500 gūmj g bvixi GKūU fđv wguQđj Lv`
 Avđ`vj tđ figKv ivđL| GđZ hđ³ wQđj b kvnRv`x telMg, kte`v LvZb cđđj gūmj g
 bvixi vl |

`yF¶|Kvđj wecbogvbtđi cvđk Avđiv thme bvix gvbwēK wfvĒi Dci `wotqūQđj b, Zwi v
 nđj b— Avkvj Zv tmb (tRj t`đk Qrov tctqB efv¶đđi tmevq AvZwbtqvM Kti b),
 kwš`Ē (Bib gv`vi Kwš`đZ MYbvU` mstNi e`vbvđi Abđ`i mđ½ Mvđbi Abđvb Kti
 ŪvY msmđñ Ask tbb), gđbvigv emy (ewi kvj tRjvi gūnjv AvZđi ¶lv mwgwZi mfvtbtX
 wntmte e`vcK KgRvĒ cwi Pujv bv Kti b, Zwi cđZwōZ gvZgñ`i bvix cpeñmđb weđkl
 figKv ivđL), Kgvj PđAvcva`vq [gđLvcva`vq] (gūnjv AvZđi ¶lv mwgwZi KgRvĒĒ Ask
 tbb Ges Ū44-G `y`l wbi vktđ tqtđđi mntđwMzv Kievi Rb` bvix tmev msN msMwZ
 Kti b), AvwZ [`vk] `Ē (bvix mwgwZi gva`đg mnKgx® i mđ½ wgtj ŪvY msmđñ Kti b),
 tR`vrōv wbtqvMx (Gj vKvq j ½i Lvbv cwi Pujv bv Ges ti vMMŪđ`i tmev Kti b), ivYx wđĀ
 [vk_đ] (w`bvRcđi tLjv v j ½i Lvbi Rb` evRvđi l cvovq Nđi Pujv -Wj, kvKkewR

48. Av`wZ dđvđp`x : evsjvi bvix msmđgx : HwZđđi AbđñŪvb, cđ³
 36

msMh Ktib), gvqv PmeZi[Pb] (gggbumstn cMhZKxj ivRbxmZKt`i Øviv j ½i Lvbv cMhZK Ntj cvoqv cvoqv Ntj Lv`vcKiY msMh Ktib| gvnjv mwgvZi wmxvsgtZv ZvK wkiLv`I msMh Ktib nq), cMhZ `vk [w`-vi] (cvoqv cvoqv Ntj wvj d msMhni KvR Ktib)⁴⁹

হিন্দু না ওরা মুসলিম—ওই জিজ্ঞাসে কোনজন

mv=c0 wqK Kjn mjo i weWJk AcZrciZv c0g cKvk cvq 1905-G mv=c0 wqK t` bxiZi wfvE`Z 0e½f½0 tNvYvi gva`tg| evOvj i Ae`vnZ i`-c0P0v tmevti i gtZv 0e½f½0 iwnZ Ki tZ m`fjg ntj I G nxbbmZi exR GtKevti wbgp Kiv m`e nq w| th-KvitY evtievtiB dYv we`hi Ktib0 mv=c0 wqKZvi weImc`f tbZ...vbxq evOvj iv eStZ tctiuQtjb, evOjv I Avmvg GLb ugviKi m`g`xb| we`kx AvM0mb fviZxqt`i mvgvRK-ivR%0wZK-A`0wZK wbiVcEv thfvte niY Kti wbtqt0, Zv t`tK DEitYi Rb` metPtq teik`i Kwii ntjv`eix`0m=c0 vtqi gta`cvi`cwi K mpm=cK`tmSv`eY` cwi tek I mntwmZvcY`gtbvfe| G j`f`f` tktievsv G tK dRjj ntKi D`v`M 1942 mtj i 20 Rb Kj KvZvq mv=c` wqK m=c0mZ i`fvi Rb` AvtqRb Kiv nq GK m`sj tbi |⁵⁰ MvXi tbZtZ; Pj tZ `vtK HK` c0P0v| wKs` m`sj tbi mg`-tNvYv, me ai tbi HK` c0P0vB A`ixbZvq cheimZ nq fviZ wefvMRwbZ m`tUi gntZ`1946 mtj i 16 AvM÷ wRbm0 KZK WvBti± AvKkb tW tNvYvi gva`tg| Gi dtj Kj KvZvnm c0q mvi vsvjv tgtZ I tV GK i`3 tnvij tLjvq| nvrvi nvrvi tjtKi it`3 ØvZ nq evsvj | A`mZ ntq hvq me ai tbi`i fteva| gvnjv gv bvb Kti w`y i`3, w`y gvnjv gvtbi | fvtqi e`fK fvB emvZ `vtK Qvi | gvbtI i cMhZ gvbtI i teto hvq Awekjm | fvtj vevm Pj hvq`i wbeftb |

gvbtI gvbtI m=c`fK GB nxb cwi YvZ fmetq tZvtj me we`teKevtK| tKbbv gvbtI B Lpx Avevi gvbtI B tctgK| gvbtI i cZtb Ab` Avti K gvbtI B`uovq Zvi ctk| wbtew Z nq f`wZM0-RweZt`i cMhZ`i kfv| Mto I tV m`ve` f`wZi g`LvgvL`i Rb` cMhZiva| tKbbv G wbtRt`i B cvc, G cvc`f`f`q Rb` fvgKv| wbtZ nq wbtRt`i B| mZivs `MZt`i cvtK Gtm`uovq ARm`w`y gvnjv gv | i`3 cvZ et`Ui Rb` MvXmR`i`i` Ktib Abkb |

G`fmg`q bvixivl bxie bv-t`tK, G t`tK DEitYi Rb` gvnjv AvZv`f`v mwgvZi gva`tg MhY Kti e`vcK fvgKv| 046-G fqvem`v`v`i`i` nevi AvtM t`tKB 1942-Gi b`f`f`i G msMVb 0KstMh-j`m GK nI 0 t`w`v wbtq wekuv tgtq t`vqvw MVb Kti HK` mBvn cvj b Kti | c0P`i gvnjv g, wL0vb I w`y bvix HK`-mBvtni`wect`I`v`f`i Ktib | 1944-Gi 29 Rj vB tbj x tmb`Bvi mfvic0vbtZ; GKwv Awatektb G msMVb

49. f`mij bv tnv`mb, ARq`vk`B I t`vtKqv Kexi m=cw`Z : msM0gx bvi x h`fM h`fM, c0`3
 50. tnv`mDw`l b tnv`mb : evsvj w`et`tn, c0`3

MvÜmRi HK c0Póvi c0Z mg_8 Rvbq Ges MvÜx-wRbwn&Df1qi KvQB HtKi AvnYvb
i vL | tRj vq tRj vq mSMh Kti MY-11i |⁵¹

1946-047-G Kj KvZv I tbrqvLvj xZ `v/zi fqvenZv t`Lv w`tj gunj v AvZ# 11v
mngvZ mvi vevsj vq kwš-KuglU MVb Kti m=c0hZi Rb` KvR Ki tZ _vtK | Kj KvZvi
ct_ ct_ cwi Pwj Z ntZ _vtK GtKi ci GK kwšwguQj | gunj v AvZ# 11v mngvZ `v/zi
wei t`x Kj KvZvq GK mekvj kwš-tkrfvhtvi AvtqvRb Kti eyStq w`tqij th gvbek
thtKvbtv Avt`vj tb bvi xi fvgKvl gungvgq I D3/4j ntZ cvt | mngvZi c11 t`tK
tbrqvLvj xi `v/zi meaY`-Gj vKvq ti YyPmeZx, gvajx `vk_β, Awbj v`ex, gwYKšj v tmb
c0jLi mgštq MvZ GKU wi wj d t`vqW KvR Ki tZ hvq |

Kgj v P`vUvRxP tbZtZi KstMh-j xM-KugDnb ÷ weceev`x me0#i brix`i vbtq MvZ
nq mshy3 kwšewinbx | th ewinbx `v/zi-DEB AZ`š-SjKeuj mgtq Kj KvZvq tek wKQy
kwšwguQj cwi Pwj bv Kti | GQovl 047-Gi tmtp=ti 0Sum ivY weMM0 bvtg kwšt-
`ct11 KstMh I KugDnb ÷ cwU0 mgštq MvZ nq Avti KuU mSMVb |

gnvZ# MvÜx 10 btf=ft tbrqvLvj xZ `v/zi meaY`-Gj vKv cwi`kfb Gtj, Zui tbZtZi
KvR wj β nb AvPvh0Kcvij bx, mtpZv Kcvij bx, gwYKšj v tmb, ti Yy PmeZx, gvqv
j wnox, Bj v wj1, Avkvj Zv tmb, gtbvi gv emy Kgj v P`vUvR, tej v j wnox, wefv tmb,
c1/4Rbx PmeZx, AtkVv_βv c0j | tbrqvLvj xZ MvÜmR Zui `j ej mn kZ kZ gvBj
cvtq tntU m=c0hZi c0Póv Pwj vb | Gw`tK MvÜmR tbrqvLvj xZ t00vi cteB At±veji
`xcvj x msN L`vZ weceev`x xjv [ivq] bVM b`vkbvj mwrfm Bbw÷wJDU c0Z0v Kti
tbrqvLvj xmn wevfbeAĀtj Gi kvLv c0Z0v Kti Zui ewinbx vbtq `y`i mrvqZvq
AvZvbtqvM Kti b | wZvb ivgMtĀ GKU TvYtK`^ Ltj PvikZ AcüZ brixK D×vi
Kti b |

tR`wZ PmeZxP i tbrqvLvj xi ewo `M0Rvi c0g w`tb `v/zevRt`i 0vi v Avmš-ntj
ZvtK AvZ#Mvcb Ki tZ nq | tR`wZ PmeZx`wKsev Zui `tqx c0hbtg vnb PmeZx0
KvDtkB ewotZ bv-tctq `v/zevRiv Zvt`i ewoi mrvq m=c0E j tU tbq | cieZx`ngtq
KugDnb ÷ Kgx0 I `vbxq c0kvmtbi c0Póvq wbh0ZZ hjeZt`i cvtk `wovevi Rb`
AvktqK`^ tLvj v ntj AvZ#Mvcbi Z Ae`v t`tK tewtq Gtm tR`wZ PmeZx`Gi
`wqZfvi Kufa Ztj tbb |⁵²

fvby t`ex vbtR Kj KvZvi nrvqZ Lu tj tb Aew`Z Zui fvbtqi ewotZ `vKv KvTj
m=c0wqKZvi wKkvti cwi YZ ntqvtj b | nVr cvj k Gtm covq wZvb i 11v
tctqvtj b | t`kwefvtMi ci `v/zi wKkvi wMpxZ brix`i D×vti i Rb` KugDnb ÷
cwU0 Dt`vtM brix tmev msN MvZ ntj Lj bv Ges Zvi cvk0Zx`Dc`^Z AĀtj KvR

51. Av`wZ dvehx : evsjvi brix mSM0x : HwZtn`i AbmUvb, c0_3

52. Wt vbtew`Z `vkci Kvq` : gw0gtĀ brix, c0_3

côṭ`mkK gġ`gšġ bi`j Awqob Lvb cVvb cŪZm̄qvkxj `wôZ t`tLb l dġZvqv Rwi Kġib GB etj th, ŪZi`Y gmnij g Qvġxt`i iv`vq iv`vq c`vġiW Kwi qv teovb AZŠ- Am`yibRbK| Bnv gmnij g HwZtn`i cwi cšxŪ⁵⁵ wkŠ` Qvġxt`i cġ`tbġg Avmvi GB tMŠi eRbK Aa`vqulġK ZrKvj xb ce`cwk`vb Qvġ msMVġbi tbZe,` mg_Ū Kġib| tkI chŠ-cwk`vb miKvi 6 wġtm`f Zwi tL Qvġxt`i mweġġvġf `wei tġġġZ tNwI Z wmx`vš-ewiZj Ki tZ eva` nq|

আমার ভায়ের রক্তে রাঙানো

fvlv wēlġq tKvġbv aitbi meġmšZ wmx`vš-bv-tcšġQ wŪRwiZZġġi wfvġġZ nvRvi gvBj `ġeZx`ġcwk`vbġi GKB ivo`KvVrtgvi AšMŠZ nI qvi fqvbK Kzġj wJ fvi Z wēfvġMi Ae`ewZ ci t`tKB dġġZ `i`i` Kġi| cwk`vbġ gmbAWġi dig, WvKwUwKU Ges UvKvi gġY nġZ `vġK BšġiR l D`ġfvlv e`envi Kġi| evsj v nġq hvq wbeġmZ|

nvRvi gvBj `ġeZx`cwk`vbġi ce`cwŪg `ġAstki gġa` ag`e Ab` tKvġbv aitbi mvs`wZK `bKU` wġj bv, dġġ AšZ fvlv-gv`ġg `bKU` `vcġbi Am`kv`ġlvq cwŪg cwk`vb KZġġ D`ġKB eiOwġi fvlv wntmġe Pwġġq w`tZ PvBj| thwU wġj cwk`vb KZġġġi GKwU Am`e Ki bv| evsj vfvġvi `wēġZ cwi Pwġj Z ce`emxi KgZrciZv 1948 mġġ ce`cwġ cwi l` wēbv evavq meġmšZm̄ġg evsj vġK miKwi fvlvġc `ġKwZ t`evi cŪve MġtY eva` Kġi| wkŠ`Gme cŪvġei tKvġbv A_Ū `vġK bv, hLb e`vck Rbmgġ`a`wRbwn&KZġġ tNwI Z nq th, ŪUrdu and Urdu alone shall be the state language of Pakistan`| G tNvl Yvq Rbmgġ`a`tdġġ cġo ŪNo, No` aYwbġZ| Kvi Y evOwġi ešġZ tġġi wġj th, GwU Zvġ`i Aw`ġZġi eo aitbi GK m¼UB tWġK AvbtŪ| th m¼U cġġw`Z nq, 1956 mġġi 29 tde`qwi cwk`vbġi wŪZxq MYcwi l` cwk`vb Bmj vgx wi cveġġKi MnxZ cŪg msēavġb D`ġ mġġ evsj vġKI cwk`vbġi ivŵfvlv etj `ġKwZ t`qvi AvM chŠ⁵⁶

1948-G AbġoZ Avġ`vjġbi ci t`tK bwiRgġġi tbi wekġmNvZKZvi cŪZevġ` Ave`j gwiZbġK AvnYvqK Kġi MmVZ wekġe`vj q ivŵfvlv KugwU Di`vġM 11 gvP`ivŵfvlv w`em wntmġe cwġj Z nġZv⁵⁷ Ū51 mġġi ivŵfvlv w`ēġm XvKvi mKj wkġġv cŪZŵvġb agġU cwġj Z nq| Gw`ġbi mfvq ivŵfvlv Kg`cwi l`i KgRvġġK tKej w`em cvjġbi gġa` mxgve` bv tġtL mšMwZfvġe Zvi Rġb` Avġ`vj b Mto tZġv `i Kvi etj AvrfgZ cġKwKZ nġj bġ`iv teMg mġbw`Ūfvġe cŪve Dġvcġbi K_v etj b| Zvici tmw`bB Ave`j gwiZbġK AvnYvqK Kġi evsj vġK cwk`vbġi Ab`Zg ivŵfvlvġc `ġKwZ cŪvbmN wZbwU mġbw`Ū `we wġġq Kg`cwi l`i bZb KugwU MmVZ nq| l w`ġK cwk`vb wkġġv

55. gġġj Kv teMg : evsj vi bvi x Avġ`vj b, BDwbFwmġġ tġġh vġġġUW, XvKv, 1989
 56. ekxi Avj tnġvj : GKġk td`gwi l MYZwšK Avġ`vj b, GKġki cġU Ū92 : evsj v GKvġWgx, XvKv, 1992
 57. e`i`lxb Dġi : ce`evŪj vi fvlv Avġ`vj b l ZrKvj xb ivRbmZ (3q LĒ), RvZxq MŠ`cġKvkb, XvKv, 1995

Dcɪ̀ óv teW^oAvbRgvɪb ZiKkXq D`ŋi mfvcwZ tgšj ex Ave`j nKtK mfvcwZ Kti D`ŋKwU Mvb Ges 1951 mtji 15 Gucj KiwPtZ D`ŋmtšjɪb D`ŋK ivófvlv Kievi cɪŋ gZvgZ e³ Kiti⁵⁸ ivófvlv Kg^ocwi l`mn evOvij QvT epX RxeMY Pvlzv ntq lɪvb | Gmtei wei`tx mfV, `švi Kwj w c0vb, tcv÷wisn bvbv aiɪbi KgRvÉ Pj tZ _vtK | 052-i 27 Rvbgvvi LvRv bwiRgvj b céb gq`vɪb wRbwná e³ZviB tauqv tZvtj b Ges D`ŋK ivófvlv Kievi K_v cpe^{o3} Ktib | 29 Rvbgvvi t_ŋK`ii` nq G e³Zvi wei`tx weŋvɪv f l c0Zev` | 31 Rvbgvvi Ave`j nvg` Lvb fvmvxi mfvcwZtZ; 40 Rb c0Zubwa vbtq MwZ nq me^oj xq ivófvlv mslMóg KwguU | G KwguUtZ bviɪt` i gta` AšF^o vQttj b bvt` iv tPšajx l wj wj Lvb c0j tZze; |⁵⁹ mslMóg KwguU wj dtj U wevj, bviX RgvŋqZ, c0Yv` bv` vb cŋwZ KvŋR vbtqwrZ nb Kvgi`buvvi j vBj x, nvg` v LvZb, bRvnb gjwK`, Avdmvix Lvbg, vbtew` Zv bvM, ivby gLwR^o c0Zfv gvmj, i l kb nK c0j tZv-Kgx^o

XvKvi cvkvcwK XvKvi evBti l tKvɪb tKvɪv`vɪb Abjfc mslMóg KwguU MwZ nq Ges 4 tde^oqvi maviY agŋU cwj Z nq | 8 tde^oqvi i GKwU mfVq 21 tde^oqvi mvi v ce^osvq maviY agŋU i WwK t`qv nq | 11 l 13 tde^oqvi cZvKv w`em Dcɪ tŋ XvKvi bviqYmĀ A_ŋ Kgx^omsMóh Awfhub Ptj | Gmgq 21 tde^oqvi i agŋU Dcɪ tŋ bvt` iv teMg l kwɪdq LvZbtK cwil` AɪbK tcv÷vi wj Levi` wqZi c0vb Kti | Zui v`ŋRb Ab` tqtq` i mntŋwMZvq tm`wqZi cvj b Ktib | 20 tde^oqvi ep^ovi XvKvi tRjv g`wRt÷U tKvŋi kx KZŋ mgM0 XvKv knŋi 144 aviv Rwi nq | GK vbt` ŋK Rvbtv nq, Zui wj wLZ ce^oAbgvZ e`ZxZ 20 tde^oqvi 1952 t_ŋK 30 w`b chS- tKvɪv aiɪbi Rbmfv, tkvfvhV, weŋvɪv wguQj Abj0Z Kiv hɪte bv | Gw` b MÚvq 144 avivi tŋŋtZ cieZ^oKiYxq wbaŋtYi Rb` 94, bevecj tiw` Avl qvqj j wM Avdŋm Avej nwkŋgi mfvcwZtZ; mslMóg KwguU Ri`wi` eVK Abj0Z nq | bviɪt` i gta` G mfVq Dcw`Z vQttj b teMg Avtqviv LvZb Gg.Gj.G | ga`ivZ chS- eVK Kti l 144 aviv fivOv nte wK nte bv GiKg tKvɪv meRbmšZ wmxvš-tc0v m^oe nq bv | Zte tmw` b ivZB Avŋv GKwaK mfVq 144 aviv tft0 wekŋe`vj tŋ QvT mfV l mgvŋek Kievi wmxvš-MvxZ nq |⁶⁰

21 tde^oqvi tfvŋi K`v^ocvŋm cvj k tŋŋ^ovi cŋeB MvRxDj nK, gn^oš` mj Zvb, Gm. G. evix K`v^ocvŋm Dcw`Z ntq` ŋRb` ŋRb Kti wekŋe`vj q c0štY mgteZ nevi vbt` R w`tq wPw cvWtZ _vtKb | G Dcvŋq 9Uvi gta` AvgZj vq wecj mSL`K QvT QvT xi mgvŋek NŋU | kwɪdq LvZb, kvgm^ovi Avnmvb, bvt` iv teMg, tmwɪdq Lvb QvT^o i mslMwZ Kievi KvR Ktib | Zui v M0c fVM Kti tqtq` i wevfb^o tŋ cvWb | cvŋq tntU tqtqiv

58. nvmv nwdRj ingvb m^ocw`Z : esj vt` ŋki` ŋaxZv hK : `wj j cT (c0g LE), Z_` gšYvj q, MYcRvZš esj vt` k mi Kvi, 1982

59. e`i`ixb Dgi : ce^ov0j vi fvlv Avb`vj b l ZrKvj xb ivRbmZ (3q LE), c0_³

60. e`i`ixb Dgi : ce^ov0j vi fvlv Avb`vj b l ZrKvj xb ivRbmZ (3q LE), c0_³

evsjvevRvi Mj ʔ ʔ I Kvgi ʔbæv ʔ ʔj wMʔq AvgZjvi mfvq thvM ʔ ʔevi Rʔb ʔ
Qvʔxʔ i msMwZ Kʔib | Gme ZrciZvi KvʔʔY Gw ʔbi mgvʔeʔk cʔ ʔli cvkvcwʔk
cʔʔi msL ʔK tʔtʔl Dcw ʔZ nʔZ tʔʔi wQj |⁶¹

mgvʔek tʔʔl 144 aviv fʔKvix ʔ ʔwZbʔU ʔ j (cʔZwU ʔ ʔj ʔRb, gZvʔʔi PviRb Kʔi
wQʔj b) tewʔʔq hvevi cʔʔiB Ku ʔvʔb M ʔm ʔ ʔK eʔPevi Rʔb ʔ fRv i ʔgvj mn kwʔdq
LvZb, mʔdqv Beʔwng, i l kb Aviv ev ʔPz l kvgmʔwvvi Avnmvʔbi ʔbZʔZ; Avʔiv KʔqKuU
ʔ j ʔei nq | tʔʔʔʔ ʔ i cʔʔg ʔ j wʔi ʔbZZ; w ʔʔʔQb kwʔdqv LvZb | Gme ʔ ʔj wQʔj b mvi v
ʔZdi, tmwʔdqv Kwig, mʔdqv Avntʔ, Avʔgbv Avntʔ, Rʔʔj Lv, bj x, mʔvBqv cʔʔj |
ʔ ʔwK AvRvʔ ʔ i GKwU w ʔtʔʔU ʔDʔʔj ʔ Kiv nq, ʔGK ʔ j QvʔxʔK cʔʔvbgʔʔi eʔmfʔbi
w K nBʔZ ivʔʔv v eʔsjv Piv, cʔʔj kx-Rʔj ʔj Pj ʔe bv cʔʔvZ aʔʔbmn tʔwʔʔKj Kʔj R
AvʔʔʔL AvmʔZ ʔ ʔLv hvq | ʔ AvgZjv ʔ ʔK tʔwʔʔK ʔj Kʔj ʔRi tʔMU chʔ-ʔʔʔZ ʔʔZ
i l kb Aviv ev ʔPz cʔʔj ʔʔi j wʔi AvNvʔZ Ges mʔdqv Beʔwng, mvi v ʔZdi mn AvURb tʔʔq
cʔʔj k KZʔʔ tʔʔov Bʔʔi AvNvʔZ gvi vZʔK fʔʔe AvNz nb | GLvb ʔ ʔK eʔmsL ʔK tʔʔʔʔK
ʔMʔZvi Kʔi cʔʔj k fʔʔb wʔʔq hvl qv nq |⁶²

GiciB Pʔʔj ʔ wʔj | wʔʔeʔ ʔ ʔj ʔʔi Qvʔ tʔgvvʔʔ mʔj vʔʔi b (26), Ave ʔ j Reʔvi (30),
Avej eiKZ (25) l ev ʔvgZj xi Kgvʔʔʔʔj tʔʔʔmi gʔʔj ʔʔi cʔʔ i wʔKD ʔ ʔxb (27) wʔnZ
nb |⁶³ gvi vZʔK AvNz nb ʔ ʔ kZwʔaK | XvKv tʔwʔʔK ʔj Kʔj R nvmcvZʔʔj i Ri ʔwi
wʔfʔʔMi wʔʔ nʔq l ʔʔv wʔfʔʔwʔ Kvqʔ | nvmcvZʔʔj AvNzʔ ʔ i hviv ʔ ʔʔZ hʔv Zʔʔ ʔ i gʔʔ
ʔbj x tmb ʔ Bv l wQʔj b | wʔʔKrmv-tʔmvmn Ab ʔvʔ ʔ ʔʔʔʔ fʔʔKv i ʔʔLb Wv. nvʔj gv cʔʔj |

21 tʔeʔqwi i GB eʔʔZvi Lei ʔ ʔZ ʔMvUv ʔ ʔk Qwʔʔq cʔʔj XvKvmn mvi vʔ ʔ k ciw ʔ b
ʔ ʔK wʔʔʔʔvʔ-cʔZevʔ ʔ ʔʔi nʔq l ʔʔv | XvKvi Afq ʔ ʔm ʔj ʔb AbʔʔZ GK mfvq tʔMg
mʔdqv Kvqʔj, bʔRvnb gʔʔʔk ʔ, ʔ ʔj Zʔbæv LvZb cʔʔʔLi ʔbZʔZ; AmsL ʔ bvi x Qvʔʔ ʔ i
wʔwQʔj i Dci ʔ wʔj Pʔj vʔʔvi cʔZevʔ ʔ wʔʔʔʔvʔ cʔ kʔ Kʔi b Ges wʔv ʔ cʔʔve Avʔʔb |
mʔʔR ʔ v LvZʔʔi mʔvʔvʔʔZ; AbʔʔZ GB mfvq Ab ʔ ʔ i cvkvcwʔk Rʔeʔʔi cʔʔg eʔZv
Kʔi b wʔʔʔvix mbRʔ ʔ v LvZb | 28 tʔeʔqwi Zwi ʔLi GK mfvq tʔMg bʔRvnb gʔʔʔk
l j vqj v mgvʔʔ ʔ ʔbZʔZ; AvʔZ GK mfvq wʔwQʔj ʔ wʔj Pʔj vʔʔvi cʔZevʔ ʔ wʔv ʔ cʔʔve
Avbv nq Ges knx ʔ QvʔʔʔZvʔ ʔ Aviva ʔ Kg ʔ ev ʔ evqʔʔi Rb ʔ cʔZAv Kiv nq |
cieZʔʔʔʔj GB Aviva ʔ KvʔR AvZʔʔʔqM Kʔi b tʔMg mʔdqv Kvqʔj, j j y wʔj wʔK
evʔʔmn Avʔiv AʔʔʔKB |

bvi vqYmʔʔi gMʔb nʔB ʔ ʔj i cʔʔv wʔʔʔʔʔx ggZvR tʔMg ivʔʔv v Avʔ ʔ vj bʔK ʔ vbxq
chʔʔq msMwZ Kʔi b Ges wʔʔR mʔʔʔʔʔʔ AskMʔʔY Kʔi b | 29 tʔeʔqwi ZʔʔK
ʔMʔZvi Kʔi Gm.wv.l-i ʔKvʔʔʔAvbv nʔj meʔʔi i ʔj vKRb ʔKvU ʔ cʔʔʔʔY mgʔeZ nq l

61. e ʔ i ʔ ʔxb Dgi : ceʔwʔj vi fʔv v Avʔ ʔ vj b l ZrKvj x b i vRbʔwZ (3q LÉ), cʔʔ.³

62. e ʔ i ʔ ʔxb Dgi : ceʔwʔj vi fʔv v Avʔ ʔ vj b l ZrKvj x b i vRbʔwZ (3q LÉ), cʔʔ.³

63. nʔvnb nʔwʔʔj i nʔgb mʔcw ʔ Z : eʔsjv ʔ ʔʔi ʔ ʔʔʔʔZv hʔx : ʔ wʔj cʔʔ (cʔʔg LÉ), cʔʔ.³

webvktZ©Zui g³ `we Kti | ZLb KZ³¶ ZutK bviqYMA t_ik XvKvq `vbsi Kitz
PvBtj Pvlvovi KvqO iv`vq MvQ tdtj e`vni tKW mjo Kiv nq| cjj k tKvrbvfvte
cwi w`vZ vboqšty AvbtZ bv-tcti XvKv t_ik Avtiv Avtiv ewnbx bviqYMA vbtq Avmvi
e`e`v Ktib| mUv chš-tPov Kti | tKvrbvfvteB ZutK vbtq AvmtZ bv-tcti cjj k
fvbK j vWPvR©Avi æc Kti | RbZv QI f½ nq tMtj cjj k ZutK XvKvq vbtq AvmtZ
m¶¶g nq|⁶⁴

fvlvc0kæbvix ZrciZv XvKvmm mivt`tk `i` t_ikB Ae`vnZ vQj | 1948-G ivófvlv
evsj vi `vmetZ vmtj tUi bviMY ZrKvj xb gšx Ave`j ie vbkZvtii gva`tg g¶`gšx
LvRv bviRgvi tbi KvqO `šy iKvj mc c0vb Ktib| GB c0Zvbnv `tj i tbZZ;t b vmtj U
gvnj v gvni g j xMi mfvbtix tRvte`v LvZb tPšajvYx| `tj Ab` m`m`i gta` vQjt b
mn-mfvbtix kvtniv evby mæcwi Kv `mq`v j rdtbæv LvZb, `mq`v bviRefbæv LvZb,
ivRKxq evj Kv we`vj tqi c0vb vkw¶¶Kv ivteqv LvZbmn `vbxq AtbK vix| G NUBvq
vmtj tUi `vbk Bævb©tnivi tRvte`v LvZb tPšajvYxi c0Z weifc Dv³ Kij `mq`v
bviRefbæv LvZb Gi Reite gše`Kvi t`i 0nekpmNvZK Kc¶¶0 vntmte vPvYZ Ktib|⁶⁵

1947-Gi Rj vB gvfm AvRv` cwi Kvq evsj vfvli wei`x tj Lv cKvukZ ntj Zvi
c0Zevt` hktvii nwg`v [tmvj g] ingvb 10 Rj vB Zwi tL 0`vaxZv0 (KvgDvb ÷ cwiU⁹
g¶`c1) cwi Kvq GKvU cjj Uv vbeU vj tLb| nwg`v ingvb cieZvRvtj hktvi ivófvlv
msM0g cwi t`i h¶¶ AvnVqK vntmte m¶¶q fvgKv cjj b Ktib| fvlvi `vmetZ AvúZ
GK agvttU me `g Ask vbtj l tgvwb Mvj ¶ `g Ask t bq vb— G Lei tcšQevi ci
tmLvtb GK`j agvUx tqtq Dcw`Z nq tqtqt`i tevi tq Avmevi AvnVvb Rvbtj `vi`Y
DtÉRbvi mjo nq| agvU bv gvbi `tj vQjt b tRj v g`vRtæ`tUi tqtq tbgvbx| GB
tbgvbxB agvttU Ask bv tqvri Rtb` tqtqt`i c0ivvPZ Ktib| Gmgq ev`vbevt`i GK
ch¶¶q nwg`v ingvb tbgvbx tK av`v w`tq tdtj w`tj Zvi `vZ tft0 hvq| tkl chš-
Aek` tgvwb `tj i tqtqv l agvttU thvM w`tqvQjt b| Gv tbi vgvQj vU 0ivófvlv evsj v
PvB0 t`vAvb w`tq Kvjt ætittUi mvgtb tcšQjt cjj k evav t`q| dtj vgvQj t_ik
cjj tki DtI tK Wvtei tLvmv Qto t`qv nq| ¶¶x cjj k vgvQjt j vWPvR©Kij GvU
QI f½ nq hvq| Gv tbi vgvQjt i`ex Avntg` l mjdqv LvZb l m¶¶q vQjt b|⁶⁶ G0vov
PÆM0tg tZvdlvZtbæv AvvRg, `mq`v nvj gv ingvb, civvoZjxtZ i vngv LvZb, Lj bvg
Avtbvqviv teMg, gvtr`v Avj x, mvZ¶¶xivq .jviv teMg, mj Zvbn tPšajx, Uv½vBtj
bi`bævvi tej x, i l kb Aviv kixd, bviRgx Aviv, Rvgvj c¶¶i gvZqv tPšajx, hktvii i l kb
nvmbv, isct¶¶i AvdZvep bvi, vbj pvi Avntg` Wvj, teMg gvtr Kv Avkivd c0¶¶
`vbxqvfvte vewfbævRgvttqZ e³Zv, vgvQj , 144 aviv f½ Kiv c¶¶vZ `vqZi cjj b Ktib|

64. e`i`ixb Dgi : ce`vQj vi fvlv Avt`vj b l ZrKvj xb ivRbmZ (3q LÉ), c0,³

65. nwg`v ingvb : Avakvi Ab`vj t b vix mgvR, b l tivr vKZve`vb, XvKv, 1996

66. nwg`v ingvb : Avakvi Ab`vj t b vix mgvR, c0,³

যুক্তকরে যাত্রা হলো শুরু

gymj g jxtMi c¶|cwZGj K kvmbēē-vi weciẏZ 054-i 8-12 gvPZwi tL AbjōZ wbePtb jxtMi fiwWae NUvtZ 0tKvi vb l mpmi tgšwj K bxiZi tLj vd tKvb AvBb c¶yqb Kiv nBte bv Ges Bmj vtgi mvg l āvZtZi wfvĒtZ buMwi KM†Yi Rxebavi†Yi eē-v Kiv nBte0— GB bxiZi Av†j vtK 21 `dvi wfvĒtZ MwZ nq hᵑd̥xU | ivR%buZK-mvgvniRK wewfbēAv† vj tb bvi† i AskMō†Yi `xN¶ tbi HwZn Ger†i tbZe, †K eva K†i bvi† i ga t†K c0_x wbePtb | bvi xivl gymj g jxM mi Kv†ii bvi x RvMi Ywē†ivax mKj `gbbxiZi wei †x tmv Pvi ntq G wbePtb e vck mvov c0 vb K†i | dtj c0w_ZvMō†Yi cvkvcwk mvi† †K B bvi xiv hᵑd̥xU i c¶¶ wbePtb c¶vi Yvq Ask tbq | tgšj ev x kw³ i 0hᵑd̥xU tfvU w†j weve Zvj vK ntq hu†el ai†bi c¶†ii ci l mvavi Y RbMY hᵑd̥xU†KB tfvU † q | † ke vcx tQvULvUv GKUv Drm†ei g†Zv Av†gR weivR Ki†Z _vtK | hᵑd̥xU i kwi K `j _tjvi g†a wQj cvkK vb K.I.K-kigK cvw0 KugDvb ÷ cvw0 c¶wZ | cj †† i cvkvcwk bvi xmgvRI G wbePtb c0w_ZvMō†Y Ges hᵑd̥xU i c¶¶ Rbms†hv†Mi D†††K K†v†cBb, wbePtb c¶vi Yv, c0_x† i G†RvU w††te „ZcY©fvugKv iv†Lb | hᵑd̥xU i c¶¶ Avi wZ [vK] `Ē, wP†v wekym, c¶wZ `vk, Wv. nvij gv LvZb, RvbēZj tdi† Šm, j wZKv Gb. gvi vK, i wj v ev†bvqvi x, hv ygvY nvrS, i l kb nvmbv, KvRx Aw†RRv B wim, ti vtKqv gneᵑ, tnm†b Aviv Bmj vg [teex], AvdZvēp bnvvi, gwi Ri Y tbQv, dv†Zgv tPŠaj x cōyL D†j L†hvM Kvr K†i tQb |

054-i wbePtb 236wU gymj g Av††bi g†a gv† 9wU Avmb jvfKvi x gymj g jxtMi weciẏZ hᵑd̥xU jvf K†i 221wU Avmb |⁶⁷ hvi g†a teMg bi Rvrvb g†wK, †šj Z†bēv LvZb, e i†bēv Av††g, Av†gbv teMg, tmij bv evby i w†Rqv evby ZdZ†bēv, tg†ni †bēv LvZb Ges tbj x tmb Bvnn 14 Rb bvi x AvBb cwi l† i m m v wbePZ nb, hu† i g†a 3 Rb wQ†j b msL vj Ny c0Zwba | G†Z bvi xmgv†Ri AvZwekym te†o l†v l bvi† i g†a † Lv † q AfZce©GK RvMi Y | `xN¶msMō†gi G t†b GK Avbevh©c0wB | hᵑd̥xU i Aax†b MwZ nq mi Kvi, hu† l Zv†Z _vtK bv evOw†j i tZgb tKv†bv c0avb | Zeyg†b nq Gevi eyS evOw†j i eĀbvi Zvwj Kv `xN¶bq, nte msv¶BZi | i w¶Z nte bvi x-cj † l D††††i B Aw†Kvi | wKŠ m†Dw Z n†j l AvKvK tgNgᵑ n†j v bv ZL†bv |

hᵑd̥xU mi Kvi wUK†Z cvi j bv tekw b | Av††i B cvkK vb KZē¶ G mi Kvi †K ewiZj K†i 92-K aviv Rwi K†i ††K Mfb†i i kvmb cēZᵑ Kij | tbZe, †K G†Ki ci GK Ki†Z _yKj tMō†Zvi | 92-K aviv†Z RvZxq cwi l ` c0† wKK cwi l ` ewiZj mn ivR%buZK `j wbu xKi Y l tbZvKgx† i tMō†Zvi Kievi wēavb wQj | G wēavb Ab†vqx bvi† i tMō†Zvi Kiv n†Z _vtK Ges Z† i mfv mwgwZ, Mvb-evRbv, Aw†Bq, Kcv†j wJc civi Dci w††† avĀv Rwi Kiv nq |

67. nvmvb nwdRj ingyb m=cw Z : esj vt††ki ††axZv hᵑ : `wjj c† (c0g LĒ), c0.³

mi Kv̄ti i gj b̄xwZ Kw̄yUi wi t̄cvU⁶⁸gvZvteK b̄vixi Aw̄aKvi niY K̄ti Z̄ut` i Pvi t̄ qvtj i w̄fZi ew̄` K̄ti ivLevi weavb ej er Kiv nq| Z`⁶⁹wi b̄vix Aw̄aKvi wełtq l t̄j gv tev̄wP weifc ḡše` b̄vix̄t` i t̄K Z̄ie^a c̄łZev̄t` eva` K̄ti | t̄M̄Ewi qv ḡw̄j v m̄w̄ḡZ, cvKKw̄o m̄sm` l c̄jv̄bv c̄ēb b̄vix m̄sm` G Nubvi c̄łZev̄t` h̄y³ weeZ t̄`q|⁶⁸ B̄tZvgt̄a` 92-K avivetj 21 t̄de^aq̄w̄i i miK̄wi Q̄yU ew̄Zj Kiv nq| 1955 m̄vtj i 21 Z̄wi t̄Li t̄k̄v̄fv̄h̄v̄l v̄ w̄b̄w̄l × Kiv nq| G w̄b̄t̄lav̄Av̄ Aḡyb` K̄ti l Q̄v̄l w̄ḡw̄Q̄j tei` t̄j Kv̄gi` b̄w̄vi j v̄Bj x, d̄wi` v̄ evix, R̄niZ Aviv, w̄ḡw̄j t̄P̄šaj x, w̄d̄t̄ivRv telM̄gm̄n mef̄ḡvU 150 Rb b̄vix̄t̄K t̄M̄ēłZvi Kiv nq|⁶⁹

G eQiB c̄łKv̄k` ivRc̄t_ b̄vixiv ḡšx̄ AvZiDv ingv̄b̄t̄K t̄Nivl K̄ti | 5 R̄b̄ Z̄wi t̄L 92-K avivi Kv̄tj v AvB̄w̄l D̄w̄t̄q t̄b̄qv nq| K̄l.K-k̄l̄ḡK c̄w̄U⁷⁰ Avey t̄nv̄t̄mb miK̄v̄ti i t̄b̄Z̄t̄Z̄; M̄w̄Z nq miK̄vi |⁷⁰ X̄vK̄vq w̄bi b̄eK̄l.K̄t̄` i GK w̄ḡw̄Q̄j w̄j P̄vj v̄t̄b̄vi c̄łZev̄t` wēt̄⁷¹ v̄f n̄tj t̄K̄t̄` i w̄b̄t̄` K̄k̄ Avey t̄nv̄t̄mb miK̄v̄ti i ḡšx̄m̄fv̄ t̄f̄t̄o w̄ t̄q 056-G M̄w̄Z nq t̄m̄nivl qv` x̄P ḡšx̄m̄fv̄|⁷¹ w̄K̄š' B̄`⁷¹ i ḡx̄R̄f̄ K̄U-t̄K̄š̄k̄t̄j ḡv̄l t̄Z̄tiv ḡm̄ eq̄t̄m̄ t̄m̄nivl qv` x̄P ḡšx̄m̄fv̄l t̄f̄t̄o h̄vq|

স্বৈরতন্ত্র নিপাত যাক

1958-Gi 7 Āt̄±vei c̄w̄K`⁷² w̄b̄ N̄wb̄t̄q Av̄t̄m̄ Kv̄tj v ĀÜK̄vi | Ḡw̄ b̄ c̄w̄K`⁷² w̄b̄ c̄łḡ m̄vḡwi K AvB̄b R̄wi Kiv nq| ⁷² f̄lḡZvq Av̄t̄mb B̄`⁷² i ḡx̄R̄f̄ w̄K̄š' ḡv̄l w̄ b̄K̄t̄qi e`eav̄t̄b̄ 27 Āt̄±vei w̄Z̄w̄b̄ f̄lḡZv n̄`v̄š̄t̄ K̄i t̄j w̄d̄i ḡv̄k̄f̄j Av̄B̄q̄e L̄vb̄ nb̄ c̄w̄K`⁷² w̄b̄i m̄t̄ēm̄ēf̄j ḡm̄w̄j ḡ j̄x̄t̄Mi` ēlḡ`c̄Y⁷³ k̄v̄mb̄ ev̄Ow̄j i D̄ci t̄h̄f̄v̄te t̄k̄v̄lY w̄b̄h̄f̄Z̄b̄ P̄w̄j t̄q t̄M̄t̄o, h̄y³ d̄t̄Ui n̄v̄Z̄ Z̄vi w̄K̄w̄Ār D̄ckḡ NŪt̄j l m̄vḡwi K̄ k̄v̄m̄t̄Ki Av̄gt̄j Z̄v Avevi e`v̄cK̄Z̄v c̄łB̄ nq| Ḡt̄Ki ci GK Aw̄aKvi ni t̄Yi ḡt̄Z̄v NUBv NŪt̄Z̄_ v̄t̄K| m̄vḡwi K AvB̄b R̄wi i ci ci B̄ MYZ̄w̄š̄K̄ k̄v̄mb̄ K̄v̄v̄t̄gv̄ ḡZ̄ ētj t̄N̄w̄l Z̄ nq| meai t̄bi ivR̄%w̄Z̄K̄ KḡR̄v̄Ē Kiv nq w̄b̄w̄l × | c̄ā̄v̄b̄ḡš̄xi c̄` t̄K̄ Kiv nq wej β|

ev̄Ow̄j i ḡt̄bv̄R̄M̄r l ew̄n̄R̄M̄r D̄f̄q̄t̄⁷⁴ f̄t̄Ā D̄ch̄ēwi m̄vḡwi K̄ k̄v̄m̄t̄bi Ac̄nv̄ḡj v̄ c̄wi P̄w̄j Z̄ n̄t̄Z̄_ v̄K̄t̄j m̄t̄P̄Z̄b̄ ev̄Ow̄j Z̄vi c̄łZ̄t̄iv̄t̄ā Ḡw̄t̄q Av̄t̄m̄| m̄sM̄w̄Z̄ nq m̄vḡwi K̄ k̄v̄mb̄wēt̄iv̄ax̄ m̄v̄s`⁷⁵ w̄Z̄K̄ Av̄t̄` v̄j b̄| t̄h̄n̄Z̄i ivR̄%w̄Z̄K̄ KḡR̄v̄Ē w̄b̄w̄l × Kiv n̄t̄q̄t̄o, d̄tj m̄v̄s`⁷⁵ w̄Z̄K̄ c̄p̄i`⁷⁴ x̄ēt̄bi w̄f̄Zi w̄ t̄q̄b̄ ivR̄%w̄Z̄K̄ K̄t̄ḡ⁷⁵ Av̄Z̄w̄b̄t̄q̄M̄ K̄ti t̄` k̄ev̄m̄x̄ m̄t̄P̄Z̄b̄ R̄b̄t̄M̄ōx̄ ; Ges Ḡme m̄v̄s`⁷⁵ w̄Z̄K̄ KḡR̄v̄Ē c̄j` t̄li c̄v̄k̄v̄c̄w̄k̄ b̄vix̄` i l Ask̄M̄ōȲ w̄Q̄j D̄tj ⁷⁶ f̄h̄v̄M̄` ḡv̄l v̄q|

Av̄B̄q̄e L̄v̄t̄bi k̄v̄mb̄v̄gt̄j Av̄t̄iv̄ t̄h̄me D̄tj ⁷⁶ f̄h̄v̄M̄` Av̄t̄` v̄j b̄ c̄wi P̄w̄j Z̄ n̄t̄q̄t̄o, Z̄b̄t̄a` 064-t̄Z̄ n̄vḡj j̄ inḡv̄b̄ w̄k̄⁷⁷ v̄ Kw̄ḡk̄b̄ wēt̄iv̄ax̄ Av̄t̄` v̄j b̄, 065-i 2 R̄vb̄q̄w̄i t̄Z̄ Ab̄ȳoZ̄

68. Wt w̄b̄t̄ēw̄ Z̄v`⁷⁷ v̄k̄c̄j K̄iv̄t̄` : ḡy³ ḡt̄Ā b̄vix, c̄ł³
 69. Wt w̄b̄t̄ēw̄ Z̄v`⁷⁷ v̄k̄c̄j K̄iv̄t̄` : ḡy³ ḡt̄Ā b̄vix, c̄ł³
 70. Wt w̄b̄t̄ēw̄ Z̄v`⁷⁷ v̄k̄c̄j K̄iv̄t̄` : ḡy³ ḡt̄Ā b̄vix, c̄ł³
 71. ḡt̄j K̄v̄ telM̄ḡ : ev̄s̄j vi b̄vix Av̄t̄` v̄j b̄, c̄ł³

wbePtb dvtZgv wRbwni ct¶¶ wbePbx cPvi Yvq AskMhY, iex`m½xZ wbul × Kiv ntj
Zvi wei`tx Avf`vj b BZ`w |

wk¶¶v-Af`vj tb Ktj R-vekte`vj tqi QvTxiv e`vcK fvgKv ivtL | ŪB÷ cwk`vb
÷ tWUm tdvivoG-Gi e`vbt¶i AbjōZ G Avf`vj tbi GKUd k³ Nuw uQj BtWb Mj ¶¶
`q |⁷² dtj XvKmn mivt`tk mvari Y QvTx`i mg_Ū uQj G Avf`vj tbi cōZ
Dtj E`hvM` cwi gvtY | 10 AvMt÷i ni Zvtj i ci cieZx`Avf`vj tbi ce`cōwZ wntmte
XvKv wekte`vj tq wewfbœcōZōvtbi th 25 nvRvi QvTxiv RgvqZ AbjōZ nq ZvtZ
BtWb Ktj R QvTx msmt`i gwZqv tPšajx l bvrGv teMg uQj b | tmtp`÷-G cvnoZj x
cvAvex tj b Mj ¶¶ `qj i QvTxiv 144 aviv f½ Kti | G `tj i tbZZj t`b tgrti`tbœv,
Avmgv LvZb, i`by wkwib Ges wgyb | gubiv Av³vi wk¶¶v Avf`vj tbi mct¶¶ MY`¶¶i
msMh Kti b |

Ū64-tZ XvKv wekte`vj tqi mgveZŪ Abjōvb eRŪ Avf`vj tb bvi xmgvtRi tbZZj t`b
gwZqv tPšajx | G NUBqv mi Kvti i `gbbwZ fqvbkfite tefo hvq | QvTxiv`i bvtg
Rwii nq ūj qv | ce`cwk`vbi 74uU Ktj R l 1,400uU D`P we`vj q mi Kvti i wbt`fk
eŪ Kti t`qv nq | tMōZvi Kiv nq 1,200 RbtK | AtbtKi wWwMōtKto tbqv nq Ges
wekte`vj q t`tk ewn`vi Kiv nq | Ivui `ktKi Avf`vj tb tMuv evsj vt`k mdi Kti
AvM¶¶v e³ Zv Kti gwZqv tPšajx wecj msL`K tqtqK Avf`vj tb vj B ntZ cōYwv Z
Kti uQj b | mvgwi K kvmbetivax Ivui `ktKi Avf`vj tb ŪAvMk`vō wntmte L`vZ
gwZqv tPšajxi Ae`vb Avmgv` | Gme Ae`vtbi KvitY ZvtK KiveiYI Kitz nq |
Ū64-tZ wk¶¶v w`etmi Kgf¶¶Z AvRgcj Mj ¶¶ `qj i wctKiuL-G Ask tbevi Acivta
tkL nwmv, bwmgb Aviv nK wgyb mj Zvbr Kvgj mn 10 RbtK tkvKR Kiv nq |

Ū43, Ū50-i ci Ū64-tZ Avevi euta mvcōwqK `v½v | `t kvmtKi kvmbvxtb gvb |
Avevi l gvb¶¶i i³ Sivevi Rb`wsm`ntq l tv | Ab`evti i gtZv Gevi l teMg mvdqv
Kvgj, mbR`v LvZb, tvtKqv ingvb Kexi mn Ab`vb` bvi xiv `v½weti vax Kvh¶¶tg Ask
tbb | wsm`ci ewEi wecixZ gvb¶¶i wFZti RvMtq tZvtj b gvbemj f tō¶ | Ū65-tZ
AvBqē Lv XvKv Gtj ZvtK mseab t`evi Rb` Kvgi`tbœv `qj i QvTx`i wbtq hv l qv
nq | mvgwi K kvmbetivax QvTxiv KZ¶¶¶i ARvtšB Kvtj v Kivo enb Kti Ges AvBqē
Lv Gtj Zviv Kvtj v Kivo cō kŪ Kti mevBtK weZKi Ae`vq tdtj t`q |

Ū65-i wbePtb QvTxiv dvtZgv wRbwni c¶¶ tbq | QvTxiv`vRi c¶¶ t`tk e`vcK
cPvi Yvi gva`tg t`kevmxi Kvtō Avn`vb Rvbtbv nq, dvtZgv wRbwtK tfvu t`evi
Rb` | wZvb hv l Rqx ntZ cvti b w, wKš` Avf`vj bKvixiv Zui c¶¶ Aej ÷b Kti
`t kvnxi wei`tx cōZti va Mto tZvj vi Rb` GKUv wfbœcōwqL¶¶R cvq |

72. Wt wbetw Zv`vkcj Kvt` : gw³gtĀ brix, cō,³

lvfUi `ktKi Avf`vj tb i wcdqv Av³vi Wvj , gvndRv Lvbg, Avtqkv Lvbg, gwZqv tPšajx, tmuj bv evby gvtj Kv telMg, `xcv tmb (`É), `xwB tj vrvbx, teex gl`j , i wRqv LvZb cŋj l wtkl fvgKv ti tLqOb |

জয়তু রবীন্দ্রনাথ

Bmjvg-c0` cwk`vb evOvj ms`wZ aŷtmi Rb` MŋY Kij GK AvMŋx bxwZ | wv`y etj Zviv iex`bv`tk AC0` KitZ `vKj | hui mwnZ` cvW Kitj eŷKi Dci t`tk GKUv eo fvi tbtg hvq, hui m½xZ cŋ`ŋvi mgZj , wZwb ntq DVtj b Zvt`i KvŋQ AMŋYxq | wKŠ`evOvj i iex`cŋZ, iex`m½xZcŋZtk `gb KitZ Zvt`i wvwl xKitYi bxwZ ntjv m=cYŋc e`_ŋ lvtUi `ktKi ii" t`tkB tqtqv kwo, wJc Avi iex`m½xZ gŋi Kti w`tZ `vKj tMvUv evsvtK | ō61-tZ iex`bv`i RbKZel[Ⓞ] wePricwZ gineŋ tgvtk[Ⓞ] l Aa`vcK Lv b mvlqvi gŋwkt`i tbZtZi MvZ ntjv ōiex`bv` RbKZel[Ⓞ] D`hvcb KŋgWŋ | miKvtii wbtla `vKv mtEj mBvne`vcx gnmgrtivr XvKmn mvi vt`tk cwj Z ntjv G Abpŋv | XvKv wekŋe`vj tqi tK`ŋq QvT mst`i tbZv Rvrvbiv l Agj` PmeZxP D`vM KvRŋ ntj AbpŋZ nq D`hvcb KŋgWj gj Abpŋbgjv |⁷³ QvqvU `jejm Pj tMj wkvB`tn | tmLvfb Zviv AvtqRb Kij iex`Rqš-Abpŋtbi |⁷⁴ iscj knŋi AvdZvŋb bvrvti tPŋvq D`hwicZ nq iex`RbKZewl Rxl Avtivr cŋi ō67-i 23 Rb MYgva`tg wvwl x Kiv ntjv iex`bv`tk | wKŠ`tKvŋv wbtlaB `gvtZ cvŋi wv iex`PPŋ evOvj `p wQj th hZ evavB AvmK Zv i`LtZ nŋe | gvbv hvte bv agŋU AmS`ZRtbi tKvŋv wbt`R— GB ntq DVj wvwl xKitYi wectŋj `wvŋv evOvj i gŋvŋve | Avi Gi wŋZi w`tqB Avevi `vbw teŋa DVj QvT Avf`vj b | hvi Avbevŋ[Ⓞ] dj kŋZ DbmEŋi MYAfz l vb |

iex`m½xZ wvwl xKitYi wectŋj 18 Rb eŋxRex cŋl Kvq mwšj Zfvte GK weewZ t`b | 25 Rb 1967-tZ cŋmKZ `wbK cwk`vb cŋl Kvi D³ weewZtZ ejv nq— ō`vbxq GKwU `wbK cŋl Kvq 23tk Rb 1967 Zwi tL gŋ`Z GKwU msev`i cŋZ Avgv`i `wŋ AvKŋ ntqtQ | GtZ miKvix gva`g ntZ iex`m½xZi cŋvi nwm l eRŋbi wvš-cŋKv Kiv ntqtQ | GB wvš-Avgiv AZ`š`yLRbK etj gtb Kvi | iex`bv`i mwnZ` evsvv fvlvtK th Hkŋ[Ⓞ] vb KtiŋQ, Zvi m½xZ Avgv`i AbŋvZtk th Mfxi Zv l ZŋjZv `vb KtiŋQ Zv iex`bv`tk evsvvflx cwk`wbt`i mvs`wZK mEvi Awet`Q` Astk cŋlYZ KtiŋQ | miKvix bxwZ wbaŋtYi mgq GB mtZ`i `Ztk ghŋv `vb Kiv Acwi vŋŋŋ[Ⓞ] Ab`vŋi mt½ GB weewZtZ telMg mŋcdqv Kvgj , W. bxvj gv Beŋxg mvŋj KtiŋQj b |⁷⁵ iex`bv`tk wvwl xKitYi cŋZev` XvKvq cŋwZkxj ms`wZKxŋ[Ⓞ] i wbtq wZbv be`vcx th Abpŋv nq ZvtZ gŋwqZ nq iex`bv`i ōZvtmi

73. Wt wbtm`Zv `vkcj Kŋq` : gŋ`gtA brix, cŋ,³
 74. Wt mbR`v LvZtbi mvŋvKvi
 75. nwmv nwdRj ingvb m=cw`Z : evsv vt`tki `ŋxvZv hŋ : `wjj cŋ (wZxq LÉ), cŋ,³

t`k0l| KvRx Zvgyvbuenn GKwaK Awf`tb1x, bvix msMVK l ms`wZe`w³Zj GB bvUK gÁvqtb| mvt`_ l Ztc0Zfite RwoZ wQtb|

আসাদের শাটে লাগা রক্তশপথ

tMuv lvtUi `k+kKi AvBb½Kvix Avf`vj`b| tRi a|i cwk`wb`i wei`tx me©#i| RbMfYi mgš`tq cwi Pwjj Z cŭg Avf`vj b ntjv DbmEti AbyōZ MYAfzi| vb| tkL gwRtei 6 `dv ū69-G Gtm 11 `dvq ifc tbq| GB 11 `dv Avf`vj`b mKj tm±i| i gvbj B `Zt0Zfite Ask wbtq| bvi`x-cj`l Avevj exewYzvi mgš`tq msNuUZ G MYAfzi| vb cwk`wb kvkKeMfP` ^`t km`b| wfZtK Kwctq Zj`tZ mŷlg ntqQj|

Qvīxt`i Avf`vj b Gmgq GZUvB teMevb ntqQj th 19 gvP©cuj k Qvīx wguQj j wVPvR© Kti Avf`vj b w`wgZ Kievi tPōv Pvj vq| 20 Rvbqwi NtU GB ū`que`vi K NUbv| knx` wgbvi t`tK fgwWk`vj Ktj`tRi w`tK MYwguQj GtMvZ `vKtj` cuj`tki `vij`tZ knx` nb Qvī`tbZv Avmv`| mivv`k DEB ntq l tV c0Zev` l wbx`vq| 22 Rvbqwi XvKvq AvtqwrZ nq weivU GK tkvKwguQj| ZvtZ Qvīxt`i cvtk tKej Qvīxiv bq, e`vcKmsL`K ivRbwZ-mtPZb eq`c bvixl mwgj ntqQj b| 24 Rvbqwi teMg mwcdqv Kvgvj i evmq AbyōZ mfi vi wvx`š-tgvZvteK l Bw`bB mUv Quvq XvKv wekte``vj`tqi eUZjv t`tK gkvj wguQj tei ntq tMuv XvKv kni c0wŷj Kti| 1 tde`qwi ivR%bwZK tbZvt`i tMbtZvti c0Zev` Qvī agŷU AbyōZ nq| 7 tde`qwi mUv t`tK XvKv kni Rwi nq Kvīcd| G Kvīcd t`t0 mKvj 10Uvq knx` wgbvi t`tK bvi`xmgvjRi Dī`vŷM GKwU wguQj nvBtKvUfP` mvgtb w`tq bevecj tivW ntq evnv`j kvn cvtK©Gtm mgteZ nq| G wguQj tevi Kv civ ARm`c`fmb bvixl AskMŷj Kti b| 10 tde`qwi MwZ nq bvix msMŷg cwi l`| 16 tde`qwi mvtRŷ Rūi`j ntKi git`n wbtq wguQj tbZZi` b Avtgbv teMg| 21 tde`qwi AvMi Zjv gvjvi Avmvg tkL gwRemn gy³ ntq Avtmb AwWk`v gwZqv tPšajx| 24 tde`qwi Zi` Avntg` Kvtjv cZvKv vtz` cuj k-teōbx t` Kti cē`b| nvRvi nvRvi RbZvi mwešj`b Ask tbb| Zui GB Amxg mvnmKZv bvix`i DEvj mgtq ht_ō mvnm hwMtqQj| cieZxŷvtj Avmvt`i gZi wfZi w`tq teMcōB MYZtšj Rtb` cwi Pwjj Z GB msMŷg HK`ex`fite AMthi nl qvi Rtb` me wetivax` `jtK AvnYv Rvbvb 18 Rb bvix c0Zvbw| Gi v ntj b tLvt`Rv tPšajx, mwcdqv Kvgvj, tRvni v tPšajx, Avtgbv teMg, ūigZtbnv, titeKv gwDwīl b, AvmRRv Bw`m, teMg RmxgD` & xb, Lvjt`v Lvbg, wgtmm kvgmŷnvi, tnm`b Aviv tPšajx, ggZvR AvKmv`, mj Zvbv tPšajx, wgtmm bex, wgtmm gvngj, wbmKvZ bnvvi l j vqj v mvgv` |⁷⁶

gggbumstn 144 aviv f1zi wguQj tbZZi` b AKtZvfq tmwcdqv Kwig| Kwī wekte``vj`tqi Qvīv wguQj bvgvj` cuj k Zvt`i tMbtZvi Kti f`v`tb Dwītq tdtj| ZLb wekte``vj`tqi Wx`b| `x wntmte cfve Lwūtq mevBtK wZvb Qwōtq AvbZ mŷlg nb|

76. Wt wbtew`Zv`kvcj Kvj` : gy³gtÁ bvix, cŭ³
49

G Avf`vj tbi exR Qwotq ctoiqj mivf`tki bviX-cj`l mevi gta, mef| bviX`i gta` AvdZvepbvni, cZivYx`vkci Kvq~, bRvnb gj`k, tmij bv evby ivcdqv Av³vi Wuj, Elv`vk cij Kvq~, i l kb nwmvb, KvRx ggZv tnbv, ggZvR teMg, tnmv`b Aviv Bmj vg (teex), dIWRqv tgvmtj g, Avtqkv Lvbg, KvRx tivtKqv mj Zvbn, gvtj Kv teMg, gubiv Av³vi, WRqvDbvni teMg tivRx, teMg gjkZvix kud, teex gl`y, mygZv bvnv, bwmgb Aviv nK wgyb Wv. gvL`gv bwmf| i Zv, kvgmb bvnvi BtKv, `xcvj x tPšajx (PzeZ), Lvjt`v Lvbg, KvRx tivRx, dvi`v Lvbg mvKx, G Gb ivtK`v, ivtK`v Lvbg (ixbv Lvbg), Rvnbvni Av/zj, jrcdbvni tnj bv, Zvmgb Aviv, ivtK`v Lvbg, nvbubv teMg, bRgv Aviv teMg, i l kb Aviv teMg (Avbvi), dvi`v AvLZvi, i l kb Rvnb mv_x, MxZk tPšajx, kvgmbvni, tivtKqv Kexi, mxgv tgvmtj g, i l kbvni, wkvZ cvi fxb, `xbv Rvfn`, nwg`v tPšajx, mveiv kebg, bRbxb Rvnb, Avqkv teMg, wkv b Kvgj, Avd`ivRv teMg, tivtKqv kvvni b cjt. Qovl Avtiv AtbtKB 069-Gi MYAvf`vj b msMwZKiY, wguQtj AskMhY l Ab`vb` tft`I „iZcY`fugKv cij b Kti`Qb|

069-Gi Avf`vj tbi avivtK teMevb ivLz teMg mycdqv Kvgvtj i tbZtZi MwZ nq gunj v msMg cwi l` | cieZxRvtj 070-Gi 4 Gucj Zwi`L G msMVb i fcvšw Z nq ce`cwk`vb gunj v cwi l`-G | G msMVtbi Df`v³vt`i gta` Avtiv wQtj b gvtj Kv teMg, Avtqkv Lvbg, dIWRqv tgvmtj g, Wv. gvL`gv bwmf| i Zv, gubiv Av³vi, bwmgb Aviv nK wgyb cjt. | HK`exfite MYZwšK msMg l gubewaKvi i f|vi Avf`vj b cwi Pvj bvi KvR G msMVb AvR Aewa gunj v cwi l` bvtg KvR Kti hv`Q|

বিজয়ের সত্তর— বাঙালির সত্তর

Avl qvgx jxtMi tK`iq wbePbx`dZi 51, cijvbn cēb, XvKv t`tK 1 wWtm`f 1970-G Ave`j gwZb KZR cKwKZ l cPwi Z tKL gRrej ingvtbi wbePbx Avte`tb ejv nq, 0...AvMvgx 7B wWtm`f mvi t`ke`vcx RbMtYi cZ`f| tftvU cōg mvaiY wbePbtbi Zwi L avh`Kiv ntqtQ | RbMtYi Z`vM l wbiew`QbamsMōgi dj nt`Q GB wbePb| mvi t`k l t`tki gvby tK Zxe`msKU l `Mz t`tK wPiv`tbi gtZv gy³ Kievi mthvM GB wbePbtbi ga` w`tq MhY Kiv thtZ cti |

...evOj vi th Rbbx wki`tK`p`w`tZ`w`tZ` j`xex`ntq`tZRMvi bvlvj cvovq gvi v tmj, evOj vi th w`f|K Ab`vtqi cōZev` KitZ wMtq ivRkvnx wektē`vj tqi cōzY Xtj cotjv, evOj vi th klgK Avf`vj b Mto Zj tZ wMtq Rxb w`tjv, evOj vi th Qv`l`vaxKvi ARfbi msMōgi ivRct`_ ivBtdtj i mvgtb ek tctZ w`tjv, evOj vi th`mubK KvgUj vi e`x wketi Amnvq Ae`vq` j`xex`ntq`knx`ntjv, evOj vi th K.l.K avbt`f|Zi Avtj i cvtk cōY nvi vtj v— Zvt`i GB wē`nx Agi AvZv evOj vt`tki ct`_ cōšfi Nfi-Nfi Nfi wdi`Q Ges Ab`vq AZ`vPrti i cōZKvi`vex KitQ| i³ w`tq cōY w`tq th Avf`vj b Zwi v Mto Ztj wQtj b, tm Avf`vj b 6-`dv l 11-`dvi | Awg

Zv` i B fvB| Awg Rwb, 6-` dv l 11-` dv ev` evq`bi ciB Zv` i we` nx AvZv kwiš-
 crte| Kv`RB Avcbv iv Avl qvq j xMi cõZwU cõ`K ðbšKvõ gvKq` fFvU w` tq
 evOj v` tki cõZwU Avm`b Rqhj³ Kti Avb| Avgvi `p wekym, th Rv`j gt` i ¶i avi
 bL` š-Rbbx e`fvgi e¶i we` xY`Kti Zvi nvRv`iv mš`btK tKto vbtq`Q, Zv` i wei` t`x
 j ovBtq Avgiv Rqhj³ ntev|...⁰⁷⁷

ejvi A`c¶iv ivtL bv, evOwj Zv` i cõYi tbZv tkL gwRej ingv`bi GB Avn`v`b
 mvov w` tqvQj | cwiK`wb` i µg-eAbvi teovRvj t`tK gj³ n`Z 7 l 17 wv`m`fi
 AbyõZ vbeP`b ðbšKvõ gvKq` fFvU w` tq evOwj i R`b` Rq vOvbtq Gt`vQj Zviv | hv` l
 G vbeP`b fvlv Avt` vj b t`tK i i` Kti ð69-Gi MYAf`l vb chš`wefb`Avt` vj`b
 mµq evgcš` j` mg` Ask tbq, wKš` Zviv tKv`bv mš`w RbK dj j`vf Kitz cvi` w|
 t`ktcõgK mKj evOwj GB vbeP`b Avl qvq j xMi Rq mµwõZ Kievi R`b` mkixi
 Ask vbtq`Qb| Gt` i gta` Kgx`ntmte nvRvi nvRvi vixl vbeP`b cPvi Yvq tbtg Avtm
 gv`v gq`v`b| tkL gwRtei tbZiZi Ges mvavi Y evOwj i ZrciZvq G vbeP`b RvZxq
 cwi l` i 313wU Avm`bi gta` 167wU Ges cõ` wK cwi l` i 310wU Avm`bi gta`
 298wU Avm`b tR`Z Avl qvq j xM| Gi gta` RvZxq cwi l` i 7wU Ges cõ` wK
 cwi l` i 10wU Avm`b AcZ` ¶i fve vbeP`Z nb 17 Rb vix cõZvova | wKš` mi Kvi MVb
 cõµqvi cteB cwiK`wbiv bZb Pvj Pvj Ges vbeP`bi GB AfZce`Rq A`xv`b n`q
 hvq | i i` nq kumbZwšK weZK` msL`vMwi`õi tbZv tkL gwRtei nvZ ¶igZv n`vš`i
 cwiK`wbPµ Am`šZ nq | 20 wv`m`fi Rj wdkvi Avj x f`Ev tNv Yv Kti b, ðRvZxq bwiZ
 ev kumbZš; msL`vMwi`õZvi tRv`i cik Kiv`bv hvte v|⁰⁷⁸ i i` nq ivR%õwZK
 Uj evnvbv | tNv Yv Kiv nq Rvbqwi`z XvKvq emte RvZxq cwi l` i Awatekb | wKš` G
 w`v`š` tKv`bv ev` evq` j ¶i Kiv hvq bv | AbyõZ nq cvi` cwi K`evK | Zv`Zl Avtm
 bv mgm`vi tKv`bv mgvavb | Avm`j G Avtj vPbvmg` vQj evOwj i Dci eo ai`bi tKv`bv
 AvNvZ nvbevi cõwZ`Z l` i Kvj t¶i c`YiB GKai`bi tKšKj | G tKšKj eš`Z
 evOwj i Lp teikv` b A`c¶iv Kitz nq w| mviv` tk tbtg Avtm cwiK`wb` i cõZ
 wv` vAvctbi Xj | cõwKš` nq we`¶ivf, cõZev` | Avi Aet`l cõZtiva |

প্রত্যেক ঘরে ঘরে দুর্গ গড়ে তুলুন

1 gwP`Rbv`ij Bqwnqv teZvi fv`y RvZxq cwi l` i Awatekb `wZ tNv Yv Kti b |
 Gi cõZev` c` tbtg Avtm wewfb`weqmx Avej ex`evYz | ð69-G evOwj i Aš`i i
 kw³ i th NbZi`Zwi nq, vbeP`bvEi Uj evnvbi dtj tm kw³ n`q l`v``Z weKukZ |
 t`ke`vcx mµv nq cwiK`wb`v`vax GK MY`Rvqv`i | me`fi i gv`b`li AskMõ`Y Mto
 l`v GB MY`Rvqv`i GUv cõY Yv Kti th ce`cwiK`wb`v`vax Avi i ay`w`Kv`i Zõ nte bv,
 Zv` i R`b` i Kvi n`q cto`Q `xvZv | Gw`bB Avl qvq j xM cõvb tkL gwRe

77. nimb wkdRj ingyb m`cwi` Z : evsj v` tki `xvZv h`x : `wjj c` (wZxq LE), cõ,³
 78. Wt vbeiv` Zv` v`kci Kvq` : gw`gt`A vix, cõ,³

cuPw` tbi ni Zvj WrtKb| QvI BDwbqtbi tbTx teMg gwZqv tPšajx „wj` tbi Kvgv tbi
 mvg tbi GK c_mfvq tkL gvrtei cūZ Avte` b titL etj b, ōAvR Avi tKvb` j bq,
 tKvb gZ bq, tbB tKv tbn t` v f` | tkL mfvne Avcbvi Kv tQ Avgv t` i Avte` b, Avcb
 m×vš`-bb| evsjvi cūZwU gvbj Avcbvi tm m×vš`-tg t b wbtq Avcbvi tbZ tZ; GwMtq
 hvte|⁷⁹ gvnj g QvI x mstNi c t` mfv t b x k l KZ Avi Ges mavi Y m=cwv Kv kvnbv
 GK h³ weewZ tZ t cūZ w t b U i t Nvl Yvi cūZ Zxe^a w b` v R w b t q Awj t` ^ Awatekb
 AvnYv tbi ` we Rvbv | 2 gvP[©] gwZqv tPšajx etj b, ōK_v Avgiv ej tZ tP t q U j v g— K_v
 Avgiv i b t Z I t P t q U j v g, w K S` t m m t h v M Avgv t` i t` q v n q w b | ZvB AvR RbMYB t k l
 j o v B t q i R b` t b t g t Q | ` Z t ū Z P r t e G w M t q G t m t Q m v M t i i e v t b i g t Z v | G j o v B
 K w b j o v B | G j o v B t q i R b` c ū Z _ v K t Z n t e | G j o v B m k ; L j I R 1/2 x Av t` v j t b i
 g v a` t g G w M t q w b t Z n t e | ⁸⁰ w e P j ä n t q l t v c e` e v s j v | w g v t q j M R P b g t w i Z D E ß
 g n v b M i x i g n j v e g n j v e g M t o l t v m v a v i Y g v b t l i H K` d x U | t m v` P v i t K w U K E | 3 g v P[©]
 c e b g q` v t b Q v I m s M ō g c w i l t` i m f v q c w K i v n q` v a x b Z v i B k t Z n v i | 4 g v P[©] G K w U
 m f v q m v` c ū w q k m` c ū Z i A v n Y v b G e s 5 g v t P[©] t K` x q k n x` w g b v t i A v t q v R Z G K
 R b m f v q A w M k b` v g w Z q v t P š a j x g v` e v n b x M v t b i K_v e t j b | w Z w b A v t i v e t j b,
 ō e v s j v i e f K` v a K v t i i t h c Z v K v A v R D t o t Q, Z v A v i b v g v t b v h v t e b v | ō w b u L j
 c w k` w b g u n j v m i g w Z (A v c l q v, c e f A j B D w b U) - G i G K w e e w Z t Z w b i` ; g v b j t K n Z` v i
 w b` v R w b t q t` t k i` v a K v i l m` s y b i P v i R b` e v s j v t` t k i b v i t` i c ū Z t h t K v t b v
 Z` v M` v K v t i i c ū z M ō t Y i A v n Y v b R v b t b v n q | g u n j v m s m` w b i` ; Q v I - R b Z v t K
 n Z` v i w b` v l w e P v i` w e K t i | 6 g v P[©] B q w n q v i G K t e Z v i f v l t Y e j v n q, 25 g v P[©]
 R v Z x q c w i l t` i A w a t e k b e m t e | e v O w j i m t` n N b r f Z n q | 7 g v P[©] c e b g q` v t b
 j v t L v g v b t l i G K R b m g t` a m s L` v M w i t o i t b Z v t k L g v R e Z u i H w Z n w m K
 A v t e M R v M w b q v f v l Y t` b | h v t Z e v O w j i` x N P t b i` y R v l e A` b v i R b` m i v m i
 c w k` w b t K` v q x K t i Z v t` i w e i` t x c ū Z t i v a M t o t Z v j v i R t b` h v i h v A v t Q Z v B w b t q
 i` t L` w o v e v i A v n Y v b R v b t b v n q | t k L g v R t e i G B b w Z` x N` f v l t Y i c ū Z w U D` P v i Y
 D c w` Z t k i Z v` k R t K b v o v w` t q h v q | W w K t` q v n q A m n t h v t M i | e j v n q, c e` c w k` -
 v b t` t k c u ō g c w k` w b G K w U c q m v l P v j v b n t Z c v i t e b v | c w k` w b t` i A v g i v f v t Z
 g v i e, A v g i v c w b t Z g v i e | G B H w Z n w m K f v l Y u l m g v b n q ō G e v t i i m s M ō g g v` i
 m s M ō g, G e v t i i m s M ō g` v a x b Z v i m s M ō g | R q e v s j v | ō e t j | A v i G B D i` x b i c Y`
 f v l t Y i g g e v Y x` v a x b Z v K v g e v O w j A P t i A P t i c ū Z c j b K t i b | Z u i v A w d m
 A v` v j t Z h v l q v e U K t i t` b, t K D - e v c v K m i K v t i i P v K w i c w i Z` v M K t i b G e s
 t` k e` v c x M t o Z t j b c ū Z t i v a A v t` v j b | t k l c h s` - h v g v` h t` x i f c j v f K t i | 9 g v t m i
 i` 3 P q x t m M Y h t` x i d j A v R t K i` v a x b e v s j v — ō M Y c R v Z š x e v s j v t` k ō |

79. AwZDi ingvb : Amn thv t Mi w b „ w j : g v` h t` x i c ū z c e` m m n Z` c K v k, X v K v, t d e` q w i 1998
 80. AwZDi ingvb : Amn thv t Mi w b „ w j : g v` h t` x i c ū z c e` c ū „ 3

tkL gvrtei GB AmnthvMi WtK mvov w`tq huiv cwk`wb`i wei`tx mkixti mgucZ
 cōY cōZtiva Mto tZvtj b Ges cieZxRvtj mk`;h`x mmuqfite Ask tbb, Zt`i
 gta` Djt LthvM`msL`K bviXi Ašf`vQj — 7 gvP`cētb AbjōZ Rbmfvq bviXi
 aVub tZvtj b — cōZj Zvi c_ ativ : mvtj vqi KwngR Qfo tdtj vō, Avgv`i mš`bi
 i³ : e_v thtZ t`e bv, cōvZ | w`KB ZuiV GB c_ ativQjt b Ges bqvvtmi gv³h`x
 bxie`kR ntq _vtKb vb | 15 gvP`Uvj w`fkb bvU`wk`i xiv w`xvš`-tbb th MY-Avt`vj tbi
 cwi cš`k tKv`bv Abjōv cPvi Kiv nte bv | G mfvq bviX`i gta` e³Zv Ktib il kb
 Rwgj l Avtj qv tdit`šmx | 16 gvP`evqZj tgvKvi itg AbjōZ gmvj v cwi t`i GK
 mfvq gvtj Kv teMg etj b, tkvYgy³ `vaxb evsj v cōZōvi Rb``j gZ w`vefktl bviX-
 cj`l mKj tK HK`exfite `xN`vqx msMōg Pwj tq thtZ nte | Gw`tbi mfvq Avt`ivl
 e³Zv Ktib Wv. gvL`gv bvmM`i Zv`l Avtqkv Lvbg |⁸¹ 18 gvP`XvKv bvmM` `tj i QvĪ
 msm`i Dt`vM tK`iq knx` wgbv`i mgvZi mfvb`ix teMg kvnRv`x nvi`tbi
 mfvb`ixZj; AbjōZ GK mfvq tkL gvrtei tbZtZj cōZ cY`mg_ B Rvbv`bv nq l
 `vaxvi Avt`vj tbnZt`i nZ`vi vepvi `ve Kiv nq | G mfvq e³Zv Ktib tUibscōB
 bvmM` mgvZi mfvb`ix teMg tnm`tb Aviv iuk`, XvKv tgvM`Kj Ktj R nvmcivZvtj i
 Rbve Lvqj`j Avj g Lvb, w`wRqv Zi d`vi, mKj v gnj `vm, gvqv teMg, KwYKv f`vPvh`
 cōj |⁸²

19 gvP`XvKv vektē`vj tqi tLj vi gvV QvĪ BDvqvb (gvZqv Mōc)-Gi Z`E`vavtb MWZ
 l cwi Pwj Z MYemnbxi GKwU mgvcbx KPKvl qvR AbjōZ nq | GtZ 12wU c`v`b vef³
 ntq 350 Rb QvĪ QvĪx c`v`iW, kixi Pp` l ivBtdj tKškjw` cōkō Ktib |
 evsj vt`tki cZvKv Dt`Evj tbi ci MYemnbxi m`m`-m`m`MY bi`j Bmj vtgi KvQ kc_
 evK` cV Ktib | t`tki G m`Ugq gntZ`wb`Ri Rreb emR titL ntj l t`k l
 RbM`Yi `t`msMōtg vj β _vKvi kc_ cV tktl MYemnbx ivBtdj Kufa ivRct_
 gvP`v`÷ tei nq | QvĪ BDvqvtbi e`vbv`i cōk`Y l gvP`v`÷ AskMōYKvix`i gta`
 wQjt b Avtqkv Lvbg, ixbv Lvb, gvbi v Av³vi, KvRx tivtKqv mj Zvov, bvmgjb Aviv nK
 wgyb tnm`tb Aviv, bvRgp Aviv wby ivLx `vkcj Kvq`, tbj x tPšajx, tivtKqv LvZb
 tiLv, bvmgjb bvnvi wby, mvtj nv teMg cōj | QvĪx w`M`Wi KgvŪvi wntmte GtZ
 tbZZj t`b tivtKqv Kexi | GQvov QvĪj xMi Dt`vMI QvĪx`i w`Mw MWZ nq | G
 w`Mw wQjt b ggZvR teMg, mvj gv teMg mj vBqv, ivtdqv Av³vi Wvj, ivt`v Avngb,
 ggZvR tkdvj x cōj | cōk`Y MōY Qvovl gvP`gvtm gv³h`xi mPbvctē`Gme bviX
 Gj vKvfv`EK bviX w`Mw `Zwi tZ fvgKv ivtLb |

81. AwZDi ingyb : AmnthvMi w`b`uj : gv³h`xi cōwZce`cō³
 82. AwZDi ingyb : AmnthvMi w`b`uj : gv³h`xi cōwZce`cō³

20 gvP^ogunjv msM^og cwil^l i D^t v^tM knx^l wgbvi t^ltk wf^t±wi qv cvK^och^oS-GKwU
i^lwj Abj^oZ nq| GuUⁱ tbZ^tZ;uQ^tj b m^lqdv Kvgvj , Kvgi^l b^orvvi j vBj x c^og^l | i^lwj t^lZ
gunjv cwil^l i m^lm^lMYmn weifbaGj vKvi b^lvixiv AskM^oY K^tib^l |⁸³

22 gvP^oAwRgcj ewj Kv we^lv^ljq AwRgcj gunjv kvLvi mfv^tb^lx Av^tbvqviv n^tKi
D^t v^tM v^lmaKvi Av^tv^lj b Pwj t^lq hvevi Rb^l GK mfv Abj^oZ nq| G mfvq mfv^tavb
l c^oavb AwZw^l wnt^lte Dcw^lZ wQ^tj b teMg mfv^tR^lv tP^laj x l teMg e^l i^ltb^ov Avnt^lg^l |

23 gvP^oce^ocwK^lv^lb gunjv cwil^l P^lEM^og kvLvi D^t v^tM v^lbxq tR.Gg. tmb n^tj
Abj^oZ tm mgt^lqi ep^lEg b^lvix mgt^letk tK^l x^lq cwil^l i mfv^tb^lx teMg m^lqdv Kvgvj
etj b th, Avgiv v^laxbZvi msM^og Kw^ltZwU, GB msM^og Avgiv P^lj vBe Ges v^laxb
evsj v^lk Aek^lB c^oZw^oZ nB^lte| G mfvq wZub tKej mfv^lt^lkrfvh^lv^lB h^lt^o bq
Rv^lbtq mev^lB^lk wPi Ae^l E^lb wQ^lreK^lti ep^lEi msM^og Sw^lctq cov Ges tU^lbs M^lh^lYi
Av^lv^lb Rv^lb^lv| G^lv b g^ltj Kv teMg etj b, evsj v^lt^lki RbM^lYi Aw^lKvi, v^laxbZv Ges
MYZ^l;c^oZ^ovi msM^og Rv^lz f^lvgKv AeZ^lY^lct^lZ nte| mfvq Av^liv e³Zv K^tib n^lv^lb^lv
teMg, K^l c^lv^l tmb, m^lgv P^lmeZ^l, g^lkZ^lvix kdx, w^lk^lvi b k^lvdZ^lj v^l c^og^l b^lv^ltb^lx |⁸⁴

24 gvP^ot^lKL g^lR^ltei e^lme^lf^lbi mvg^ltb b^lvix l w^lK^lvi^lct^l i wZ^lbw t^lkrfvh^lv^lB m^lv^lsj Z
nq|

XvKvi evB^lti t^lke^lv^lcx b^lvixiv t^lKL g^lR^ltei Am^lnt^lht^lMi W^lt^lK mvov w^lt^lq weifbaK^lg^lm^lP
c^lj^l t^lbi g^lva^lt^lg w^lb^lR^liv th Av^liv eo ai^lt^lbi c^lq^lR^ltb j v^lMevi Rb^l c^lZ n^lt^lq^lQb, Zvi
c^lg^lv^l t^lb^l | 9 gvP^ov^l b^lvR^lc^lti b^lvix^l i v^lsi YvZ^lxZK^lv^ltj i met^lP^ltq eo we^lt^lq^lv^l w^lg^lQ^lj tei
nq| w^lg^lQ^lj w^l m^liv kni c^lo^lw^lY^l K^ti w^l b^lvR^lc^lj B^lY^lw^lU^lD^lt^lU mgt^leZ nq| 15 gvP^oL^lj b^lv
Q^lv^l t^lb^lx n^lw^lm^lb^l ev^lby^lt^lN^lv Y^lv t^lb th, v^lmaKvi AR^lbi Rb^l evsj v^lt^lki b^lvixMY c^lj^l i^l t^l
m^lv^l K^lta K^lva w^lg^lv^l t^lq msM^og K^ti h^lte| 18 gvP^ov^l b^lvR^lc^lti b^lvix^l i Av^lti K^lw^l w^lg^lQ^l
tei nq| G w^lg^lQ^lj w^l evsj v^lt^lki RbM^lYi v^lmaKvi Av^tv^lj t^lbi c^oZ c^lY^lmg^l B^l Av^lcb
K^ti | G^lv b K^lv^lv^lB^lti j j b^lv m^lN GK mfvq t^lKL g^lR^ltei v^lwei c^oZ c^lY^lmg^l B^l R^lv^lb^lv |
b^lj^l b^l b^lv^lvi i w^lkt^l i mfv^tavb^lt^lZ;gvBR^l x t^lK^lv^lU^lv^lDb n^tj i GK mfvq t^lKL g^lR^ltei c^oZ
AK^lE mg^l B^l e³ K^lv nq| G m^lz^lU b^lvix^l i K^lx f^lvgKv n^lq^l D^lvP^l e³vMY Zv e^lv^lL^lv
K^ti e³Zv K^tib^l | mfv t^lkt^l Av^lR^lg^lv^l ev^lbt^lK Av^lv^lq^lK K^ti 17 m^lm^l we^luk^o GKwU
gunjv msM^og cwil^l M^lwZ nq| 23 gvP^ow^lt^lj U kn^lti El^lv^lvk c^lj K^lvq^l i l^llvok
P^lmeZ^l t^lbZ^lZ;gunjv cwil^l i GK w^lg^lQ^lj tei nq| w^lnt^lj U kn^lti G ai^lt^lbi w^lg^lQ^l
BZ^ltc^le Av^l KL^ltbv Abj^oZ n^lt^lZ t^l Lv hvq w^lb |

gv³h^lx^l i t^lcl^lt^lZ t^lke^lv^lcx b^lvix RvM^lYi GB th t^lRv^lqi e^lB^lZ i i^l K^ti— tm t^lRv^lqi
Avg^lt^l i gv³h^lx^l weifba^lm^l±^lti exi^lt^lZi Abb^l v^lov^ls^l-v^lcb K^ti |

83. teex gl^l f^l i t^lq^l Z^l
84. AwZDi ingrb : Am^lnt^lht^lMi w^l b^luj : gv³h^lx^l i c^lo^lwZce^lo^l c^lo^l 3

মুক্তিযুদ্ধের পটভূমিতে নারী

GKvĒti msNūUZ evsj v̄t̄ki ̄v̄axbZvh̄x̄t̄K tKej ̄ŪU tmbvewnbxi gaKvi h̄x̄
fveṭj GB grvb h̄t̄xi M̄uZ-cKūZi Dci AṭbKūvB LūĒZf̄vte Av̄t̄jv c̄ŪŪcY Kiv
nq| evqvb̄e f̄v̄lv-Av̄t̄vj b t̄t̄K ̄īi K̄ti DbmĒt̄i MYAf̄īl vb ch̄S-̄x̄N̄mḡt̄q
̄v̄bv ewav GKūU Av̄Kv̄Ūvi cȲev̄ev̄q̄t̄b cēvs̄jvi mḡM̄0 RbM̄t̄Yi m̄v̄s̄j̄Z GK
ḡȳ³ c̄Ūvm ŪQj GūU| G ̄x̄N̄mḡt̄q wērf̄b̄eBm̄j̄t̄Z msNūUZ b̄v̄bv Aṭv̄j b-msM̄t̄gi
cvkvcvk ̄v̄axbZvi ̄c̄t̄K ev̄t̄e īf̄c̄v̄t̄bi j̄t̄Ū ̄069 t̄t̄K ̄071-Gi 26 ḡv̄P̄
̄v̄axbZvi t̄N̄v̄Yv c̄Ūvb ch̄S-c̄ŪZḡj̄K ARm̄³ KgR̄v̄t̄Ēi wf̄Zi w̄t̄q ev̄Ūvj
ḡȳ³ Kiv̄t̄īt̄K Ḡt̄M̄v̄t̄Z n̄t̄q̄Ū| Gme KgR̄v̄t̄Ē mk̄-̄p̄w̄nbxi ev̄B̄ti temvḡvi K
mv̄aviY t̄j̄v̄KR̄t̄bi AskM̄h̄Y ŪQj ēv̄c̄K̄Zi| h̄v̄t̄i ZrciZv̄q ḡȳ³ h̄x̄ūU īf̄c̄ cv̄q
GKūU h_v_̄R̄bh̄t̄x̄| 26 ḡv̄t̄P̄ c̄t̄i G Av̄t̄vj b mk̄-̄msM̄t̄ḡ c̄wi ew̄Z̄ n̄q Ges
̄x̄N̄b̄Ūḡv̄t̄mi ī³ŪŪq̄x̄ msM̄t̄gi wf̄Zi w̄t̄q 16 w̄t̄m̄=̄t̄ weRq AR̄t̄bi ḡv̄āt̄ḡ hv̄ cv̄q
Pov̄S-c̄wi YūZ|

tKej c̄ŪŪŪ h̄x̄B bq, cv̄k̄-̄v̄t̄bi v̄bqZ Acc̄Ūvi | AZ̄v̄P̄v̄t̄i weīt̄x̄ RbMȲt̄K
msM̄v̄Z̄K̄iY | mKj t̄k̄iȲt̄K D̄Ūx̄K̄iY, tev̄gr̄Z̄wi, A-̄msM̄h̄-̄msi ŪŪY-mieiv̄n |
msev̄ Av̄v̄b-c̄Ūvb, m̄v̄-̄w̄Z̄K c̄ŪYv̄bv, A_̄ŪIa-Lv̄-̄e-; msM̄h̄, w̄P̄v̄K̄rmv̄ |
t̄mev̄K̄v̄h̄, L̄v̄-̄ | Av̄t̄q̄vb c̄f̄w̄Z̄ mḡ-̄Kv̄RB ḡȳ³ h̄t̄x̄ m̄vd̄j̄ AR̄t̄bi Rb̄ Aek̄
K̄iYx̄q ŪQj | D̄v̄j̄w̄Z̄ KgR̄v̄t̄Ēi t̄h̄t̄K̄v̄t̄b̄w̄Ūi N̄v̄ūZi d̄t̄j̄ t̄M̄v̄Ūv̄ h̄x̄c̄ŪŪq̄q
Av̄v̄K̄v̄ŪZ̄ c̄wi w̄w̄Z̄ m̄j̄ŵ n̄t̄Z̄ cv̄iZ̄ | Gme b̄v̄bv̄ḡl̄x̄ f̄v̄ḡKv̄ w̄ḡt̄j̄ ḡv̄l̄ b̄Ūḡvm mḡq
c̄wi m̄t̄i Ab̄j̄ŵZ̄ ḡȳ³ h̄x̄ weRq AR̄t̄K̄ m̄j̄ŵŵZ̄ K̄t̄īt̄Ū | m̄Z̄iv̄s̄ h̄uīv̄B t̄kḡȳ³ i
R̄t̄b̄ c̄wi P̄v̄j̄Z̄ wērf̄b̄eKgR̄v̄t̄Ē c̄ŪŪŪ A_ev̄ c̄t̄iv̄ŪŪf̄v̄t̄e m̄=̄c̄,³ n̄t̄q̄Ūb, Z̄uīv̄
c̄ŪZ̄t̄KB ḡȳ³ i m̄=̄t̄eb̄v̄t̄K Zīw̄S̄Z̄ K̄t̄īt̄Ūb | GK_v̄ w̄K̄ th, h̄uīv̄ cv̄K̄n̄v̄b̄v̄īt̄i
weīt̄x̄ mīv̄m̄i A-̄;̄āt̄īŪt̄j̄ b Z̄ut̄i c̄ŪY n̄v̄īt̄b̄vi Av̄k̄v̄Ūv̄ ŪQj mēf̄c̄ŪŪv̄ tēw̄k̄ ; w̄K̄S̄
GūU A-̄x̄K̄vi Kiv P̄t̄j̄ b̄v̄ th, ḡȳ³ h̄t̄x̄i m̄c̄t̄ŪŪ t̄h̄t̄K̄v̄t̄b̄v̄ f̄v̄ḡK̄v̄q AeZ̄x̄Ȳn̄t̄Z̄
h̄vl̄ q̄v̄t̄Z̄B Kḡt̄ēk̄ Av̄p̄v̄S̄-nevi Av̄k̄v̄Ūv̄ w̄b̄w̄nZ̄ ŪQj | Av̄i b̄v̄ixi t̄ŪŪt̄i G Av̄k̄v̄Ūv̄ ŪQj
k̄v̄ix̄i K̄f̄v̄t̄e w̄b̄h̄Z̄Z̄ nevi w̄t̄K̄l̄ c̄h̄w̄i Z̄ | Gme S̄m̄K̄t̄K̄ m̄t̄½̄ w̄b̄t̄q̄l̄ t̄kḡv̄Z̄K̄vi
ḡȳ³ i R̄b̄ c̄j̄“l̄t̄ī cvkvcvk AmsL̄” b̄v̄ix̄ Āw̄aK̄v̄sk̄ t̄ŪŪt̄i c̄ŪŪv̄R̄bx̄q c̄Ūk̄ŪŪY |
w̄K̄-̄w̄t̄ R̄bv̄ Q̄v̄ov̄B mk̄-̄;̄h̄x̄m̄n̄ ̄v̄axbZ̄v̄ msM̄t̄ḡ wērf̄b̄ēv̄t̄e Ask̄ w̄b̄t̄q̄ ḠUv̄ c̄Ūv̄Y
K̄t̄īt̄Ūb̄ th, ḡȳ³ h̄t̄x̄i m̄K̄j̄ t̄M̄S̄īt̄ēi Z̄uīv̄l̄ mḡvb̄ Ask̄v̄i |

ev̄Ūvj i ̄x̄N̄ḡȳ³ Av̄t̄vj̄t̄b̄ b̄v̄ixi AskM̄h̄t̄Yi th̄ μgēw̄B̄ c̄Ūḡ Aāv̄t̄q̄ D̄v̄j̄w̄Z̄
n̄t̄q̄Ū ḡȳ³ h̄t̄x̄ Ḡt̄m̄ t̄m̄ AskM̄h̄t̄Yi ḡv̄l̄v̄ b̄v̄b̄w̄ K̄ t̄t̄KB̄ wek̄v̄j̄v̄qZ̄b̄ aviY K̄t̄i |
cīeZ̄x̄Aāv̄q̄mḡf̄n̄ Avḡiv̄ ḡȳ³ h̄t̄x̄ b̄v̄ix̄mḡv̄t̄Rī exi Z̄c̄ȲAskM̄h̄Ȳ m̄s̄p̄v̄S̄-P̄iv̄c̄ c̄t̄o
h̄vl̄q̄v̄ Z̄-̄w̄ī āȲsm̄v̄t̄k̄l̄ c̄p̄ī“x̄v̄t̄ī m̄t̄P̄ō ne| R̄bh̄t̄x̄ īf̄c̄ t̄b̄q̄v̄ GKvĒt̄ī
ḡȳ³ h̄t̄x̄i ḡt̄Z̄v̄ m̄j̄ē-̄Z̄ GKūU t̄c̄ŪŪv̄t̄Ū b̄v̄ix̄mḡv̄t̄Rī ēūwea | k̄v̄L̄v̄c̄k̄v̄L̄v̄c̄ȲAē-̄vb̄

gj`vq̄tbi KvRiUi cwi mxgvl ZZwaK we`Z| weirfbœmxgve×Zvi Kvi†Y Gi mKj
AvbvP-Kivb†P Avgiv wePiY Ki†Z tctiŋQ etj `we Ki†Z cwi bv| hw l tm tPóvq
Avgiv †Kv†bv î“ŋ i vL wb| h_vmva” tPóvi cil tƒ` Ki†Z cwi wb Ggb Av†iv
A†bK Z_`fvÊvi jƒ vqZ itq tM†Q Avgv†`i aiv†Ouqvi l evB†i, KL†bv †Kv†bv`b
hv wKB Abwe®v†ii AÜKvi t_†K tawi†q Avm†e, `xN†gqww` Ae`vnZ cŋPóvq|
GKevi hLb ii“ n†q†Q, Lƒ `*Z G D×vi cŋPóvq fvŋv cotē bv— GiKg fve†Z
Kvi bv fv†j v j v†M!

প্রণোদক, পরামর্শক, নিয়ন্ত্রক ও সংগঠকের ভূমিকায় নারী

RvZxq g³msM⁰g KLt⁰bn GKRt⁰bi ZrciZvq `vbn eua⁰tZ cvti bn| Gme t⁰q⁰t⁰i
wKse`w⁰Szj` GK ev GKwaK tbZvi fvgKv me⁰M⁰MY` ntj| Av⁰tiv At⁰bt⁰KB G
ZrciZvq kw⁰gj nb| GKv⁰E⁰ti msN⁰u⁰Z evO⁰wj i g³h⁰t⁰x| e⁰h⁰e⁰Uz tkL g⁰Rej
ingv⁰t⁰bi Ave⁰si Yxq fvgKvi cvkvcwk t⁰tki Af⁰si Ges evB⁰ti Ae⁰vb K⁰ti bvi x
| cj`ti At⁰bt⁰KB e⁰vcKZi fvgKv ti⁰t⁰L⁰Qb| Gt⁰q⁰t⁰i kvi⁰xvi Kf⁰te w⁰t⁰q⁰w⁰RZ ntq
thv⁰v⁰t⁰ i c⁰Yw⁰Z I msM⁰vZ Kiv t⁰tk`i i` K⁰ti et⁰q⁰t⁰R⁰o tbZv⁰t⁰K civgk⁰vb, q⁰z`
q⁰z`BDw⁰U⁰t⁰K w⁰bq⁰S⁰Y Ges cwi K⁰i b⁰vq AskM⁰h⁰Y D⁰tj L⁰th⁰M⁰| Zvr⁰q⁰w⁰YK w⁰m⁰x⁰v⁰S⁰M⁰h⁰t⁰Yi
q⁰gZvi Af⁰te th⁰t⁰Kv⁰t⁰bn h⁰x⁰R⁰t⁰qi m⁰v⁰ebv gv⁰t⁰V gviv th⁰t⁰Z cvti | memgq c⁰avb tbZv
t⁰tki me⁰veiv⁰R K⁰ti b⁰ b⁰v| tm⁰Uv m⁰v⁰e⁰l bq| b⁰v⁰bn Kvi⁰t⁰YB GKv⁰E⁰ti i g³h⁰t⁰x
c⁰avb e⁰w⁰z⁰ e⁰h⁰e⁰Uz tkL g⁰Rej ingv⁰t⁰bi ct⁰q⁰l g³h⁰t⁰x i mgq t⁰tki Av⁰v⁰t⁰P-
Kv⁰v⁰t⁰P Ae⁰vb Kiv m⁰v⁰e⁰ w⁰Qj b⁰v w⁰Ksev m⁰t⁰R Zui m⁰t⁰z memgq th⁰v⁰t⁰h⁰vM K⁰ti
I veiv⁰l Dcvq w⁰Qj b⁰v| GgZve⁰vq g³h⁰t⁰x i gj j⁰t⁰q⁰ AUU t⁰tk Zui 7 gv⁰t⁰P⁰
t⁰Nv⁰Yv wete⁰Pv K⁰ti h⁰iv c⁰q⁰Rb⁰xq w⁰m⁰x⁰v⁰S⁰-w⁰t⁰q⁰Qb, Z⁰u⁰ i fvgKv⁰l Aek⁰B
Ab⁰t⁰j L⁰ bq| w⁰be⁰PZ Rbc⁰U⁰z⁰waMYmn ZrK⁰v⁰xb Av⁰l qv⁰gx j xM, b⁰v⁰k⁰bj Av⁰l qv⁰gx
c⁰w⁰U⁰l K⁰ugD⁰w⁰÷ c⁰w⁰U⁰ c⁰avb c⁰avb tbZv⁰/tb⁰T⁰x, t⁰m⁰±i l mve-t⁰m⁰±i Kgv⁰U⁰vi,
g⁰Reb⁰Mi miK⁰vt⁰i K⁰g⁰R⁰Z⁰ Ges w⁰ef⁰b⁰rem⁰vgw⁰RK-mv⁰s⁰w⁰ZK msMVb l w⁰ec⁰ex`t⁰j i
tbZv⁰/tb⁰T⁰xMY G`t⁰j i A⁰s⁰f⁰ | b⁰vi⁰t⁰ i D⁰cu⁰w⁰Z Gi meK⁰w⁰t⁰Z b⁰v⁰ v⁰K⁰t⁰j l Zui v
c⁰Yv⁰K, civgk⁰R, w⁰bq⁰S⁰K l msM⁰v⁰Ki fvgKv⁰q Zrci nevi m⁰t⁰h⁰vM t⁰ct⁰q⁰Q⁰t⁰j b⁰|
K⁰ue m⁰yc⁰qv K⁰vg⁰t⁰j i tbZ⁰t⁰Z; c⁰w⁰i P⁰w⁰j Z evs⁰v⁰t⁰k g⁰un⁰v c⁰w⁰i t⁰ i t⁰b⁰te⁰;
m⁰vi⁰t⁰tkB Zrci w⁰Q⁰t⁰j b⁰| Zui v w⁰ec⁰j msL⁰K b⁰vi x-cj`l t⁰tk w⁰ewa Zrci Zvi g⁰va⁰t⁰g
g³h⁰t⁰x w⁰t⁰q⁰w⁰RZ nevi t⁰q⁰t⁰i D⁰o⁰x l msM⁰vZ K⁰ti⁰Qb, th AskM⁰h⁰Y evO⁰wj i
`v⁰ax⁰Zv AR⁰b m⁰nv⁰qK nt⁰q⁰Q|

gv⁰P⁰gv⁰t⁰m hLb cvK c⁰kv⁰mK⁰t⁰ i U⁰v⁰ evn⁰v⁰bq evO⁰wj i Av⁰kv-Av⁰Kv⁰q⁰vq Av⁰N⁰vZ j⁰v⁰t⁰M
ZLbB m⁰vi⁰t⁰tki w⁰kw⁰q⁰Z m⁰t⁰PZb t⁰k⁰Yi g⁰ta` `v⁰ax⁰Zv AR⁰b⁰i Rb` c⁰U⁰w⁰z`i i` ntq
hvq| w⁰t⁰Riv G j⁰t⁰q⁰ c⁰U⁰Z nevi m⁰t⁰z m⁰t⁰z m⁰v⁰avi Y Rb⁰t⁰M⁰v⁰o⁰t⁰K m⁰t⁰PZb K⁰evi Rb⁰l
G t⁰k⁰Yi c⁰U⁰z⁰wa m⁰v Zrci Zv P⁰w⁰j t⁰q th⁰t⁰Z v⁰t⁰Kb| m⁰vi⁰t⁰tki g⁰t⁰Zv XvK⁰vq⁰l G
mg⁰t⁰q Av⁰l qv⁰gx j xM l K⁰ugD⁰w⁰÷ c⁰w⁰U⁰ tbZv-K⁰g⁰x⁰Ges Q⁰v⁰j xM l Q⁰v⁰l BDw⁰b⁰q⁰t⁰bi
tbZv-K⁰g⁰h⁰Y m⁰ve⁰q⁰w⁰YKf⁰te RbgZ MVb l D⁰o⁰xKi⁰t⁰Yi K⁰v⁰t⁰R w⁰t⁰q⁰w⁰RZ nb| m⁰fv
mg⁰v⁰t⁰ek e⁰z⁰Zvi cvkvcwk t⁰M⁰Uv gv⁰P⁰gv⁰m⁰U⁰t⁰Z XvKv kn⁰t⁰i M⁰uj t⁰Z M⁰uj t⁰Z gn⁰v
gn⁰v Q⁰v⁰j xM l Q⁰v⁰l BDw⁰b⁰q⁰t⁰bi t⁰g⁰t⁰iv w⁰bq⁰gZ hvZvq⁰Z Ki⁰t⁰Z v⁰t⁰Kb| GB t⁰g⁰t⁰iv
RbgZ MV⁰t⁰bi cvkvcwk w⁰t⁰Riv XvKv w⁰ek⁰te`vj t⁰q t⁰U⁰bs w⁰t⁰q w⁰cu⁰RK⁰v⁰j w⁰U⁰b⁰vm,
gv⁰P⁰cv÷, A⁰v⁰p⁰v b⁰v, dv÷`GBW, e⁰w⁰i t⁰KW`Zui, t⁰U⁰A⁰ Kiv Ges Av⁰Z⁰h⁰q⁰vi th th
t⁰K⁰S⁰kj m⁰gn w⁰kt⁰L⁰Qb, Zv cvovq cvovq M⁰vZ w⁰et⁰MW⁰ t⁰j v⁰t⁰Z w⁰et⁰q⁰v w⁰t⁰Z v⁰t⁰Kb| G

KvR gtb-c0tY hui v b0tqmRZ n0tq0tj b, Zviv n0t b ggZvR teMg, KvRx tiv0Kqv
mj Zvbv, teex gl`y, ixbv Lv b, il kb Rvnb mv_x, bvmgpb Aviv nK wgy wby
bvRgp Aviv, tiv0Kqv Kexi, gwbi v Av3vi c0tj_

e0zeÜz tkL gvrRej ingv0bi w0KURb l c0Ztekr e`i`0b0v Avntg` Kj KvZvq
gvrRebMi gvnjv cpe0mb KvR0j vc l gvnjv msMVb gvrRebM0ii mfv0b0xi`wqZi
cvj b K0ib GKvE0i | G`0U msMV0bi nvj aiv Qovvl Zv0K evsj v0`tki A`vqx
t0m0WU ZvRD0xb Avntg0` i w0t`0k kiYv_x0Avk0 cwi`k0 K0i w0t0v0c0vb,
kiYv_x0` i g0a` w0PwKrmv l 0vYmvgM0 weZiY Ges kiYv_x0` i ga` t_0K bvix
gv30thv0v w0e0Pb K0i Zv0` i c0k00iYi e`e`v KitZ nq| msvMVwbK`w0tZ t`L0j
GB KvR0jmg0n w0j h0t_0` i`Zi| Zvrch0Y0 h_vh_fvte G`wqZmg0n ev`evqb
KitZ w0M0q Zv0K KL0bv c0Yv`K, KL0bv civgk0R, KL0bv ev w0q000Ki fvgKvq
AeZxY00tZ n0t0Q| Gme fvgKv cvj 0b GKRB cv`0i i 0t0q e`i`0b0v Avntg` Kg
`00Zv c0 k0 K0i b w0|

teMg b0Rvnb gv0k` Gw00j i 2 A_ev 3 Zwi0L AvMi Zj vq t000Q w`bK0qi g0a`B
Kj KvZvq hvb Ges gvrRebMi miKv0i tbZ0t` i mv0_ mv00vr K0i t`k0K k0`gv3
Kievi KvR AvZv0t0qM K0ib| G mg0q Zv0K tm0i 0tjvi KgR0E cwi`k0 l
Z`v0x00 c0vbg00i Kv0Q w0t0v0K0i0Z n0Zv| cieZx0mg0q w0Zv miKv0i w0t`0k
K0b0v0t0Ki`wq0Zi w0t0q0vRZ nb|

e0zeÜi K0E 7 gv0P0 Amn0thvM 0Nw0l Z nevi ci t_0K mv0R`v 0P0ajx c0q c0Zv`bB
w0wfb0e`0tb Av0q0vRZ mfvq e0zeÜi fvl0Yi Ab0K0j e3Zv K0ib| tKv0bv
tKv0bv`b GKwaK mfvq Zv0K K_v ej0Z nq| Gme e3Zv we0Z mvavi Y RbMY0K
D00k Kievi Rb` c0qvRbxq w0j | c00g c0wK`w0t` i 0viv ce00zev0x tKvb tKvb
w`K t_0K ev0Z n0`Q, ev0w0j i G gv0Z0Kx Kx KiYxq, Zv mvavi Y RbMY0K Ae0vZ
Kievi KvRwU Kv0iv GKvi c00Kiv m0e nq w0| Gi Rb` c0qvRb n0t0Q GKwaK
tbZvi | mv0R`v 0P0ajx gv30h0k msMV0b tZg0b GKRB tbZvi fvgKvB cvj b
K0i w0tj b| Kj KvZvq Zv0K Av0iv A0bK` i`wqZi cvj b KitZ nq| tMveiv
K`v0ci cwi Pvj bv Zvi Ab`Zg| GQovvl`0axZv D0iKv0j e0zeÜi w0t`0k bvix
cpe0mb tew0v0wZ n0j , mv0R`v 0P0ajx0K Zvi cwi Pvj 0Ki`wqZi cvj b KitZ nq|

c0ZiYv`v`k0cj Kvq` GKvE0ii gnvb gv30h0x 5 b00f tm00i Aaxb 0Pj v mve-
tm00i M0wZ gvnjv gv30td00Ri nvj a0i w0tj b| 5 Rj vB Zwi0L 0Pj v mve-tm00i i
evkZjvq (nK bMi) tntg`v`v`k0cj Kvq0` i mfv0vZ0Zi Ab00Z GK mfvq 0gvnjv
gv30td00R0-Gi KvgwU M0wZ nq| G KvgwU M0wZ nevi ci t_0K w0Rq AR0 ch0-
Zwi thvM` tbZ0Zi c0q 50 Rb bvixi AskM00Y cwi P0vj Z GB KvgwU gnvb
gv30h0x w0tkl Ae`vb ivL0Z m00g nq| gvnjv gv30td00Ri KvR0ix KvgwU w0j

wbtear³ t`i wbtq— cãZivYx `vkcyj Kvq` (mfvrbTx), MxZvivYx bv_ (mn-mfvrbTx),
wbtear Zv `vk (m³cwv Kv), mjavivYx Ki, cãgjjv `vk, h-xKvivYx ivq, KviY t` ex
(kiv³), gÄyt` ex, mly gv `vm, mygyZ t` ex, tkdvj x `vk I igvivYx `vk (m`miv) | G
KugwU h³ t` qT I cãk³ qY tK t` i mvt_ mivmwi thMvthvM ti tL KvR Ki Z |

wbtrt`i KgRvE tK teMevb Kiv Ges bZb wmxvš-MõY Kievi Rb` cãZivYx
`vkcyj Kvq t`i mfvrbTx tZj KugwU 12wU mfv wfbearfbæZwi tL AbpöZ nq | 27, 28
I 29 Rj vB, 1, 8, 9 I 25 AvM÷, 25 tm tP³ t, 5, 15 I 22 A t±vei Ges 5
b tP³ t Zwi tL AbpöZ GB evti wU mfvq A tBK Ri`wi wmxvš-MpxZ nq |

KvtRi mjeav t`_KugwU QquU mve-KugwU Kiv ntqUj | G₃ t j v wQj ðcãk³ qY tmevð,
ðavT xie`vð, ðcã₃ ugK wPukRmð, ðKwUj wkið, ðgy Yð Ges ðivgKð wqkbð | G
KugwU₃ t j v tZ D t j E t h v M` mS`K bvi xmsMõgx AšF³ wQj b | thgb : cãk³ qY tmevi
`wq tZj wQj b Kvbb t` ex, Dcvmbv ivq, mjavivYx Ki, igvivYx `vk, gÄjvYx t` ex,
Kí bvi vYx bvM, cãZ fvi vYx `vm, cã fvi vYx `vm, cwYgvi vYx `vm I wkvivYx gRg`vi |
avT xie`vi `wq tZj wQj b tkdvj xivYx `vk, tievi vYx Ki, i Kvi vYx t`, nxi vcfv `vk |
cã₃ ugK wPukRmvq wQj b cãZivYx `vkcyj Kvq` ; i Kvi vYx t`, j qxi vYx t`, ivYxev v
`vm, `kevj bx t`, tngj Zv t` e, MxZvivYx bv_ Ges gwYivYx t` e | KwUj wkt t` wQj b
AvbivYx `vm, gxii vYx `vk, tMšixivYx `vk, mÜvivYx tNvl, gxbvivYx AvPvh³
tkdvj xivYx `vm, Kmgej v AvPvh³, Kí bvi vYx tNvl, `j j vYx tNvl, AviwZivYx AvPvh³,
kwšj Zv P³, mÜvivYx `vm, kwšej v tNvl Ges ti Lvej v `w`-vi | g³ t j wQj b
AviwZivYx P³, MxZvivYx `vm, tejvivYx `vm Ges bugZvivYx mi Kvi | ivgKð
wqktbi KvRi `wq tZj wQj b MvqT x Zi d`vi, eimšx AvPvh³ Ges igvivYx `vm |

tPj v mve-tm t±ti i Kvh³ t g cwi`k ð K t i tQb gw³ h t x i me³ abvqK tRbv t j Gg. G.
wR. Imgvb, cãv m x mi Kvti i t`v tóš³ G. GBP. Gg. Kvgi ³ wgvb Ges 5 b t³
tm t±ti i tm ±i KgvÜvi gxi k I KZ Avj x |

bwRqv Imgvb tPšajx, ðteMg Imgvbð bvtg hutK ðevsj v t`ki t`vxbZv h³ :
`wjj cãT ð-G wPwY Z Kiv ntq tQ ; Kwðqv i Yv t b i t nW t KvqvU t i Ae`vb wbtq
gw³ h t x i BwZhv t m Abb` fvgKv ti tL tQb | wZwb gwU t Z c wRkb t b l qv, cwi Lv t Z
X t K mZK³ cvrviv t l qv, J l a c t i e`v Kiv GgbwK A` t k t` t Mj v e i` I
`mb`mvgtš i ÷`wUmwU tgb tU Bb Kievi g t Z v i` Z c Y` KvRi ckvcmk Zwi t` g x
t g R i G g . G . I m g v b t P š a j x (c i e Z x` m g t q t j . K t b` c t` D b w Z n b) , t` g x i
m n t h v x v W v . A v m v e j n K G e s A b` v b` t K h x t K š k j m` c t K` b v b v c i v g k` c ð v b
K t i t Q b | h x g q` v t b t` g x i c v t k t` t K w Z w b t h g b k w³ h y M t q t Q b , t Z g w b A b` v b`
w e w A v i R l q v b I g w³ t h v x v t` i t K l A b c ð w Y Z K t i t Q b |

tmuj bv evbyfvi tzi g³thv×v l kiYv_x^oK^vcmgfn mkixti Dcw⁻Z ntq thv×vt` i
gtbej AUU ivLv, c^oYv bv `vb Ges kiYv_x^o i gta^o g³ht×i tPZbv RvMtZ
Zrci Zv Puj vb | G KvR Avi l huiv h³ wQtj b, Zui v ntj b Elv `vkcy Kvq⁻; teMg
gkZvix kdx, gwZqv tP³ajx, gvtj Kv teMg, Avfv gEj , Avtqkv Lvbg, KvRx tivtKqv
mj Zvrb, ivbv Lv, tivtKqv Kexi c^oYv | Gt^o i gta^o gwZqv tP³ajx l gvtj Kv teMg
weirfbae K^vcmgfn wQtj e³ Zv Kievi cvkvcwk w wj tZ Abv^oZ AvSR^oZK gwj v ms⁻vi
mt³sj tb `vaxbZvKvix evOvuj i c^oYv t⁻tK evsj vt`tki g³ht×i c^oYv AvSR^oZK
c^oYv Yv Puj vb, tivtKqv Kexi AvMi Zj v μvdUm tvt÷j K^vcmgfn c^oYv KgtiW Avb
P³meZ^o tmtμUwi i `wqtZi Zui thvM⁻Zvi c^oYv ivtLb | GQovl Dch^oMY weirfbae
kiYv_x^oK^vcmgfn wQtj thv×v msM^o, Zvt` i ivR^oW^oZK l w^oqtZUkb c^oYv, K^vcmgfn
Avk^oM^oYKvix tQtj tqt^o i Rb⁻ `g cwi Puj bv BZ⁻w^o KvR wbtqvRZ wQtj b |

ggZvR teMg, cwi `v gwDwi b, bi⁻b^ovevi R^oui, wivRqv teMg, dlvRqv tgvmtj g
c^oYv mh^oY bMi kiYv_x^oK^vcmgfn wQtj bvi xt` i ht× c^oYv bv `vb, h³v_x^o i bvg
Zvuj Kv³KiY K^oitQb | thv×vt` i bvbv m^oveav-Am^oveavi w^otk j^oY ivLvi `wqZi
Zvt` i c^oYv K^oitZ ntqtQ | K^vcmgfn K^vcmgfn wQtj RbgZ MVtbi Zui v fvgKv ivtLb |
tgNvj t^o Ae⁻vbKvtj w^oteiv Zv `vkcy Kvq⁻ RbgZ MVb l D^oY^oKi^oY Ae⁻vb
ivtLb | fvi tZ h^ovevi AvtM wmtj tU wZvb mfv-mgvtek, wgvQj, wgvUs, w^oteivt^of
bvi xt` i AskM^oY evovevi Rb⁻ msMVK wmt^otel KvR K^oitb |

tR⁻vr^ov wbtqvMx m^ogvš-Gj vKvq Av^oevmx RbtMv^oxi gta^o g³ht×i mct^oYv c^oYv
Puj vb Ges h³vtK msM^oZ K^oitZ e⁻vcK KgR^oE cwi Puj bv K^oitb | K^oitZv Ziv
K^vcmgfn `vKv Ae⁻vq MYcRvZš^o evsj vt` k miKvti i wbt`^o k i wdcv AvLZvi Wuj
K^oitZv w^oteiv `vj q l `vbxq K^oit Rmg^oni Qv^ot^o i evsj vt`tki g³ht×i mct^oYv
D^oY^oKi^oYi KvR K^oitb | Avtgbv Avntg⁻ Zui `v^ogx c^ovev^o evsj vt` k miKvti i
Dct^oov tgvRvddi Avngt^o i mvt⁻ g³ht×i KvR agt^oYi mgq Zui tmtμUwi i
`wqZi c^oYv K^oitb | `v^oxi Ab^ocv⁻wZtZ ZvtK tm±i Kgv^ovi l Ab⁻vb^o tbZvt` i
mvt⁻ thvM^othvM i^oYv K^oitZ ntZv | weirfbae⁻tki mvt⁻ l ZLb ZvtK thvM^othvM K^oitZ
ntZv | ivLx `vkcy Kvq⁻ KwigM^o w^o `tj `wcz teBR K^vcmgfn KvR K^oitb |
GQovl KwigM^oÁi weirfbae⁻g K^oitR RbgZ MVtbi Rb⁻ mfv mgvtek, Qv^oQv^ox
e^oY^oR^oixt` i mt^o RbmsthM, Z⁻ c^oYv Kv^ocv^o Puj bv K^oitb | tiLv m^ovn wcmZtZv
tevb gvqv^oK wbtq K^oitZv t⁻tK m^oetj t^oki kiYv_x^oK^vcmgfn wQtj g³ht×i
c^oYv RbgZ MVb l D^oY^oKiY K^oitb |

gtbvi g^o emy gwmgv 25 gvtP^o MYnZ⁻vi msev⁻ c^ovevi ci ewikv kn^oi Ges
M^ogv^oÁtj g³ev^onbx MVtbi KvR m^othvM^oZv K^oitb | W. b^ovuj gv Be^onxg, w^ovb
`vaxbZv-D^oEi evsj vt`tki w^oh^oZZ bvi xt` i c^ovev^otb w^otkl f^ote m^oμq ntq^oQj b ;

uZnb ZvRDwi`b Avntg` Ges tkL dRjj nK gwYi cÎc0È civgk©Abjvqx
gy³hfxi c†¶ mvsMvwbK Ktg©mµq tnvb|

Lvtj`v Lvbg gv`vixcj I kixqZcj GjvKvi tqtq†i gy³hfx D0x Kievi Rb`
KgRvÈ cwi Pvj bv Ktib| GjvKvq GKmaK`evK Ktib ¶z`ach¶q|`vbxq Av½wii qv
wntbgv ntj bvix gy³thv×v†i GKwJ mgvtek AvtqvRtb Lvjt`v Lvbg Ges ivtk`v
Avwgb c0vb fwgKv cuj b Ktib|`†jvš-t†K kZ kZ bvix gy³AvKv.¶x
tbSKv†hv†M G mgvte†k G†m thvM w†qµQ†j b| ElvivYx PµeZx© ewi kv†j i
evbvixcvo`v _vbvi Bjnvi M0tg t†K GjvKvi t†vK†i msMwZKiY I gy³hfx
thvM`v†bi Rb` D0x Ktib| w`bvRc†ii AvRv`x nvB RbgZ MVb, bvix†i
Av†`vj bglx Kiv Ges wgvµs wgvµQ†j i AvtqvRb Kievi Kv†R Zrci µQ†j b| Kwjv†
evAvivgc†ii tLv†k`v teMg Zui tqtq eKj tgv`elvn M0tgi bvix-cj`†i i
gy³hfxi mct¶¶ D0x Ktib Ges hfx thvM†`evi Rb` c0Yw`Z Ktib| cieZx©
mgtq eKj tgv`elv gy³hfxi Ab`nea Kv†RI Ask tbb| bvRgx Aviv Uv½vB†j
bvix†i msMwZ K†i gy³hfx Z††i fwgKv m†c†K©Avb`vb Ktib|`††cKwX
_vbvi Kvgvi KvX†Z D0xKi†Yi KvR Ktib mµeZv P`| At†vKvb`v`vm gvtP¶
Av†`vj†bi mgq Lj bvq cvovq cvovq bvix†i msMwZ K†i wgvµQ†j tbZZj
w†qtQb| h†kv†ii mvov†cvj M0tg Ae`vb K†i ggZvR teMg, m†j nv teMg,
w††ivRv Lvbg m†vavi Y RbMY†K D0xKiY Ges Zi`Y†i gy³hfx AskM0hY Kievi
Rb` msMwZ Ktib| ewi kv†j i wgtmm nwig`D†xb Rbm†vavi Y†K Ges Lj bvi teMg
Avkivdb tbQv M0gxY bvix†i i†K gy³hfxi mct¶¶ msMwZ n†Z D0x K†i†Qb|
gy³hfxi c0wZj†MreP†EM0tg thv×v†i msMwZ Kievi KvR K†i†Qb Kvgi`bµvvi,
mµenv gQv c0¶¶| g††i k†ivB _vbvi MvQevwoqv w††Ri M0tg Ae`vbKv†j Rvnbvii
Av½j e³Zv`evK K†i h†K†i hfx th†Z c0Yw`Z K†i†Qb Ges Z††i wi µµJ
K†i fvi†Z tU†b††qi Rb` cµw†qtQb| m†j nv Av†bvqvi j ¶x††i h†K†i hfx
wi µµJ Kievi KvR Ktib| tMvcj M†Ai KwYKv w†k†m cvAv†x†i wei`†x c0Z†iva
M†o tZvj vnn wR GjvKvq gy³ewnbx MV†b fwgKv iv†Lb| gy³hfxi msMVK
w††m†e w†k†I Ae`vb iv†Lb j ydbµvvi t††j bv| GB Aciv†a Z††K 5 At±vei
Zwii†L A`v†i ÷ Kiv nq wKŠ`AvZ†ngc¶ bv Kivq Z††K kni t††K††ogvBj`†i
I qvc`v m†thvM Lvj cv†o w††q nZ`v Kiv nq| tdi†`šm Aviv teMg Kj vevM†b h†K-
h†Z††i msMwZ Ktib Ges KPKvl q††Ri c0k¶¶Y††b|

мѣлѣтѣ Р

msMŏgx bvi x hŏM hŏM (cŏlg LĚ) : tmwj bv trvŏmb, ARq `vk_B, ti vtKqv Kexi m=cw` Z, evsj vt`k bvi x cŏMz msN, wWŏm=ŏt 1998, XvKv ; msMŏgx bvi x hŏM hŏM (wŏZxq LĚ) : tmwj bv trvŏmb, ARq `vk_B, ti vtKqv Kexi m=cw` Z, evsj vt`k bvi x cŏMz msN, wWŏm=ŏt 1999, XvKv ; gŏ³gŏ³Ā bvi x : Wt wŏtew Zv `vkcj Kvq` ; wŏc: Uŏ=, XvKv, 1999 ; evsj vi bvi x msMŏgx : HwZŏn`i Abŏmŏvb : Aw`vZ dvēpx, ŏ÷cm& UqvWŏŏ& ŏWŏfj cŏgU, XvKv, 1997 ; evsj vi bvi x Avŏ`vj b : gŏtj Kv teMg, BDŏbfvŏmŏU tŏcŏ wj wŏgŏUW, XvKv, 1989 ; wŏtj ŏUi hŏK_v : ZvRj tgvŏv=ŏ\$, mŏwŏZ` cŏKvk, XvKv, ŏde`qwi 1993 ; GKvĚŏi i wŏtj U Ab`iKg hŏK : Avj -AvRv`, Av`Zv cŏKvkbx, wŏtj U, ŏde`qwi 1998 ; gŏ³hŏ³x PĀMŏtgi bvi x : teMg gŏKZvix kdx, wŏcŏg cŏKvkbx, PĀMŏg, wWŏm=ŏt 1992 ; gŏ³hŏ³x bvi x mgvR : Zcb Kgv i`, wŏD GR cvewj ŏKkŏY, XvKv, 1998

সাংস্কৃতিক প্রণোদকের ভূমিকায় নারী

tKvfbv wov̄ ̄ wēl̄tq̄ m̄pZb | D^{3/4}wēZKīY mvs̄ ̄ wZK KgRv̄E Lp̄ ̄ Z ēvcKZi
fvgKv̄ ivL̄tZ cv̄ti | evsj̄ v̄ t̄ki ḡy³msMōḡ Pj̄vKv̄tj̄ thv̄x̄v̄t̄ i ḡtvej̄ AUŪ ivLv̄
Ges̄ m̄q̄ḡ bi-bv̄ix̄t̄ i ̄ ̄x̄bZv̄ h̄t̄x̄ AskMōh̄t̄Yi Rb̄ ̄ cōYz̄ K̄tī t̄Zvj̄ vī t̄q̄t̄
mvs̄ ̄ wZK KgRv̄E D̄tj̄ ̄ h̄v̄M̄ fvgKv̄ tīt̄Lw̄Qj̄ | GQ̄ovl̄ h̄ȳiZ̄t̄ i Av̄nvī-cw̄īt̄aq̄,
h̄t̄x̄i Rb̄ ̄ AZ̄vek̄K̄x̄q̄ Ā ̄ȳw̄ ̄ Z̄wī i ḡvj̄-gk̄j̄ v̄ μq̄ Ges̄ kīYv̄_x̄p̄ i (KL̄t̄bv̄ KL̄t̄bv̄
w̄k̄īx̄iv̄ w̄b̄t̄Riv̄B̄ kīYv̄_x̄p̄ i mgch̄f̄f̄³ w̄Q̄t̄j̄ b) R̄xebavīt̄Yi Rb̄ ̄ c̄P̄ī Āt̄_P̄I
c̄Q̄v̄Rb̄ w̄Qj̄ | c̄āvb̄Z̄ thv̄x̄v̄t̄ i ḡtvej̄ ep̄x̄t̄Z̄ fvgKv̄ ivL̄t̄j̄ | w̄Z̄x̄t̄q̄³ wēl̄tq̄ t̄m-
mḡtq̄ Ab̄j̄ōZ̄ mvs̄ ̄ wZK KgRv̄E wētk̄l̄ Aē ̄ vb̄ tīt̄Lw̄Qj̄ | h̄vī hv̄ Av̄t̄Q̄ Z̄v̄B̄ w̄b̄t̄q̄ i ̄t̄L̄
̄ woveī Rb̄ ̄ ēz̄eŪt̄k̄L̄ ḡȳRej̄ ingv̄t̄bī Av̄n̄Yv̄b̄, Ab̄ ̄ mK̄j̄ t̄m̄±̄t̄īī ḡt̄Zv̄ mvs̄ ̄ wZK
K̄t̄ḡAv̄Mōh̄x̄ | Av̄f̄Ā̄ ēw̄³t̄ īl̄ c̄ōYw̄ ̄ Z̄ K̄tīw̄Qj̄ h̄t̄_ō̄ cw̄īgv̄t̄Y | h̄vī d̄t̄j̄ Gīiv̄l̄
n̄t̄q̄w̄Qj̄ cw̄īc̄ȲP̄itē m̄μq̄ | h̄ȳKv̄t̄j̄ Ges̄ h̄ȳceR̄v̄t̄j̄ KZ̄ Gmē mvs̄ ̄ wZK KgRv̄t̄Ē
c̄j̄ ̄ ̄ ̄ īt̄ ī cv̄k̄ic̄w̄k̄ c̄P̄īmsL̄K̄ b̄v̄ix̄K̄ḡx̄p̄ h̄ȳ³ w̄Q̄t̄j̄ b | h̄v̄t̄ ī Āt̄b̄t̄KB̄ cieZ̄x̄mḡt̄q̄
̄ ̄x̄b̄ evsj̄ v̄ t̄ki c̄ō_Z̄h̄kv̄ ēt̄īȲ ̄ w̄k̄īx̄ w̄nt̄m̄t̄ē c̄ōZ̄ōv̄ j̄v̄f̄ K̄tīt̄Qb̄ | Āt̄b̄t̄KB̄ GL̄t̄bv̄
ch̄S̄-m̄ȳ ̄ mvs̄ ̄ wZK Av̄t̄ ̄ v̄j̄ t̄bī m̄v̄t̄_ ̄ m̄ac̄³ t̄_̄t̄K̄ Rbī ̄w̄P̄ Movī t̄q̄t̄ī D̄tj̄ ̄ h̄v̄M̄
Aē ̄ vb̄ tīt̄L̄ P̄t̄j̄ t̄Qb̄ | ̄ ̄x̄b̄ evsj̄ v̄ t̄eZ̄vī t̄K̄ ̄ ̄, ḡȳ³msMōḡx̄ w̄k̄īx̄ ms̄ ̄ v̄, Z̄w̄j̄-K̄j̄ g-
KĒ̄ | Ab̄ ̄ vb̄ ̄ mvs̄ ̄ wZK t̄ ̄ w̄q̄v̄W̄ KḡP̄Z̄ b̄v̄ix̄ t̄j̄ LK̄-m̄v̄sew̄ K̄-w̄k̄īx̄-Aw̄f̄t̄b̄Z̄v̄-K̄-K̄-
Avēj̄K̄v̄īt̄ ī KgRv̄Ē GK̄v̄Ēt̄ī ī ḡȳ³ h̄t̄x̄ī B̄w̄Z̄v̄t̄mī GK̄ wētk̄l̄ ̄ ī Z̄c̄ȲĀā ̄ v̄q̄ |

ḡȳ³h̄ȳw̄f̄v̄ĒK̄ mvs̄ ̄ wZK KgRv̄Ē msM̄w̄Z̄ n̄t̄q̄t̄Q̄ c̄āvb̄Z̄ evsj̄ v̄ t̄ki ev̄B̄tī f̄vīt̄Zī
wēw̄fb̄ok̄n̄tī | m̄x̄gv̄S̄-AĀt̄j̄ Aew̄ ̄ Z̄ kīYv̄_x̄p̄ ̄ v̄t̄m̄c̄ K̄t̄q̄K̄īŪ w̄ov̄ ̄ msM̄v̄t̄bī ēv̄b̄v̄t̄ī
Ges̄ t̄Kv̄t̄bv̄ w̄ ̄ ī w̄ov̄ ̄ w̄K̄v̄bv̄ b̄v̄_v̄K̄v̄ c̄ōq̄-āvḡḡv̄Ȳ ̄ ̄x̄b̄ evsj̄ v̄ t̄eZ̄vī t̄K̄ ̄ ̄-Gī
ēv̄b̄v̄t̄ī | Gī t̄Kv̄t̄b̄w̄B̄ wēt̄bv̄ ̄ t̄bī D̄t̄īt̄k̄ ̄ cw̄īP̄w̄j̄ Z̄ nq̄ w̄b̄ | m̄ȳZ̄iv̄s̄ t̄k̄ōZ̄v̄t̄ ī
wēt̄b̄w̄ ̄ Z̄ K̄ievī j̄t̄q̄ ̄ K̄v̄t̄iv̄ c̄t̄q̄ ̄ Gmē KgRv̄t̄Ē Ask̄ t̄b̄q̄v̄l̄ m̄x̄ē w̄Qj̄ b̄v̄ | Gī
t̄Kv̄t̄b̄w̄L̄t̄Z̄ AskMōh̄YB̄ w̄Qj̄ b̄v̄ S̄ȳK̄ḡȳ³ ev̄ Av̄iv̄gc̄ō | ̄_v̄K̄v̄ m̄x̄ē w̄Qj̄ b̄v̄ Z̄vīK̄v̄ L̄w̄Z̄
c̄vevī t̄j̄v̄f̄ ev̄ Av̄K̄v̄ ̄ q̄ | m̄ȳZ̄iv̄s̄ h̄uīv̄B̄ GL̄v̄t̄b̄ K̄v̄R̄ K̄tīt̄Qb̄, c̄ōZ̄t̄KB̄ evsj̄ v̄ t̄k̄t̄K̄
Ges̄ evsj̄ v̄ t̄ki ḡv̄b̄l̄t̄K̄ f̄v̄t̄j̄ v̄t̄ēt̄m̄B̄ Z̄v̄ K̄tīt̄Qb̄ | t̄h̄t̄n̄Z̄m̄evī c̄t̄q̄ ̄ n̄v̄t̄Z̄ Ā ̄ t̄b̄q̄v̄
m̄x̄ē w̄Qj̄ b̄v̄— Ā_P̄ t̄ ̄ t̄ki Ḡ ̄ ȳmḡt̄q̄ cw̄ij̄ t̄q̄ t̄_̄t̄K̄ Av̄Z̄h̄ ̄ q̄v̄ b̄v̄-K̄tī w̄K̄Q̄ȳḠK̄Ūv̄ K̄v̄R̄
ĀS̄Z̄ K̄iv̄ ̄ īK̄vī ēt̄j̄ ḡt̄b̄ K̄tīt̄Qb̄, Z̄uiv̄ Z̄w̄t̄ ī KĒ̄w̄t̄m̄Z̄ K̄ueZ̄v̄ ev̄ M̄v̄b̄t̄KB̄ Āt̄ ̄ j̄
wēK̄ī w̄nt̄m̄t̄ē ē ̄envī K̄ievī Rb̄ ̄ ḡb̄w̄ ̄ ī K̄tīt̄Qb̄ | t̄x̄t̄j̄ w̄ ̄t̄q̄t̄Qb̄ D̄Īx̄cb̄vī, t̄c̄ōȲvī
ev̄Ȳx̄gv̄aj̄x̄ | th̄-ev̄Ȳt̄Z̄ w̄b̄w̄n̄Z̄ w̄Qj̄ t̄ ̄ k̄t̄c̄ōḡ D^{3/4}wēZ̄ K̄tī Z̄j̄ ev̄ī ex̄Rḡs̄j̄ | hv̄ h̄ȳM̄t̄q̄t̄Q̄
cv̄K̄-n̄v̄b̄v̄ vī ew̄nb̄xī wēī ̄t̄x̄ ḡȳ³t̄d̄t̄R̄ī S̄m̄c̄t̄q̄ cov̄ī Rb̄ ̄ Ac̄w̄īt̄q̄ k̄v̄³ ī B̄Üb̄ |

K̄v̄t̄iv̄ ev̄ K̄j̄ ḡ n̄t̄q̄ D̄t̄v̄t̄Q̄ Āt̄ ̄ j̄ t̄P̄t̄q̄ f̄q̄/4ī | hv̄ ḠKR̄b̄ K̄v̄t̄iv̄ wēī ̄t̄x̄ ḠKR̄b̄ K̄v̄t̄iv̄
msM̄ōt̄gī ch̄t̄q̄ m̄x̄gv̄ē ̄ v̄t̄K̄ w̄b̄ | cv̄WK̄-t̄k̄ōZ̄v̄t̄K̄ Z̄w̄oZ̄ K̄ievī gv̄āt̄ḡ n̄t̄q̄ D̄t̄v̄t̄Q̄
m̄nm̄³k̄Ī ̄ ī wēī ̄t̄x̄ m̄nm̄³ḡȳ³K̄v̄ḡxī m̄v̄s̄j̄j̄ Z̄ D̄ ̄ P̄vīȲ | ev̄t̄īev̄t̄ī DĒ̄vc̄ t̄bevī ḡt̄Z̄v̄ Z̄v̄

aviY Kti ti tL tQ we t`tnx exRgŠj| wfbægva`tgi Gme tj LK-wk i x`i Zrci ZvtK
A_@n Kti Zj evi Rb` hui v mnv t m` cL` q | I c t i v q | f i t e K w i M w i I A b ` w e a m v n v h`-
m n t h w M Z v w t q t Q b, Z u t ` i f i g K v l w b t m t ` t n ` i " Z c Y q

wewQb f i t e G m e K g R v E Q w o t q w Q w t q A b y o Z n t q t Q t ` t k I t ` t k i e v B t i | m K j
A b p v b ` j I m K j m v s ` w Z K e w e t M P g t a ` A v s t t h w M v t h w M l m e t q t t i i w q Z n q w b
G e s G K _ v m n t R B A b t g q t h, t m U v n l q v m a e l w Q j b v | t h t h L v t b t h f i t e w Q t j b,
t m L v t b t m A e ` v q B K t g q j B n l q v w Q j Z L b K v i m g t q i ` w e | m g t q i G B ` w e h u i v
w g w t q t Q b, Z u t ` i m e v i K _ v n q Z G L v t b e j v m a e n t e b v | h Z U k z m a e n t e,
A v g v t ` i w e k y m G U K z A s Z G B t e r a m A v i K i t Z m q l g n t e t h, G i v t ` t k i I t ` t k i
g v b t i g i g z j i R t b ` ` v i " Y S p K w b t q Z r c i Z v c l k B K t i g y s m S M o g x w n t m t e
K v j R q x n t q t Q b |

e v s j v t ` t k i g y s m S M o t g i t c t i v c t U m v s ` w Z K K g R v t E i m u g - e Y w D c ` v c b K i t Z
t M t j c l t g B ` f a x b e v s j v t e Z v i t K t ` i f i g K v t K _ i " Z c Y q f i t e D c ` v c b K i t Z n q |
G u t K e j v n t Z v e v s j v t ` t k i g y s h t x i U t Z i q d w U | t ` t k i Z L b K v i P i g D w M Z v i
m g t q t i w l U t b w R - v t i ` f a x b e v s j v t e Z v i t K t ` i m P b v m j O R q e v s j v, e v s j v i
R q . . 0 t e t R D v t j t K v b e i O w j t b t P b v D t v t Q b ? e v s j v i A v c i g i R b m v i v Y R v t b b,
K x w e c j D r m v n, m v n m, A v b ` A v i A v k v h y M t q t Q t ` t k t c l g K ` t m v n m x K g x P i
Z r c i Z v q M t o I w ` f a x b e v s j v t e Z v i t K t ` i K v h e r g | b v b v ` v q - w q Z i m v g w j t q l
t M v c t b t i w l i K v t Q K v b G u M t q w t q t K b v ` f a x b e v s j v t e Z v t i i A b p v b i t b
t i v g w A Z n t q t Q b Z L b ? K v i b v f i t j v t j t M t Q b v m i x b A v g v t ` i K t E B s t i w R t Z
t R b v t j w b q v R x i D t i t k t ` q v A v Z i n g c y K i e v i c i v g k q m a j Z t N v l Y v c w ? t K b v
w k n w i Z n t q D t v t Q k v n b v R t e M t g i K t E O t m v b v t m v b v t m v b v, t j v t K e t j t m v b v . . 0,
K j ` v Y x t N v t i i O c e w M t s - m h Q d v t Q . . 0 G e s G i K g A v t i v A R m M v t b i m j i t b ?

G K v E t i i 26 g v P m K v j t e j v t i w l i t Z X v K v t K t ` i A b p v b P j w Q j | m v g w i K A v B t b i
w b t ` R t N v l Y v K i e v i c i n V r K t i B e U n t q w M t q w Q j t e Z v t i i A b p v b | G K B w t b -
ä n t q h v q P A E M o g t e Z v i | Z L b g k Z v i x j R - G A e ` v b i Z P A E M o g t e Z v t i i
A m g m v n m x t ` k t c l g K t e Z v i K g x q t e j v j t g v n v s ` K t q K R t b i m t 1 / 2 c i v g k q K t i Z r c i
n t q I t v b t e Z v i t K ` w t K g y s h t x i m c t q | e ` e n v i K i e v i K v t R | t e j v 11 U v i w t K
g v m ` t q K c t e t e Z v t i w b t q v M c l B A b p v b c l h v R K A v a j w A v j d v i " K G e s d w U K Q w o
K t j t R i m n - A a ` q A v e j K v t k g m o x c m n t e j v j t g v n v s ` A v l q v g x j x M A w d t m h v b
A b t g v ` b m S M h K i t Z | b v b v c l Z e U K Z v i t g v K v t e j v K t i I B w b B M U ` v 7 - 4 0 w g u b t U
K v j j N v U U i Y w g U v i f e b t ` t K O ` f a x b e v s j v w e c e x t e Z v i t K ` O b v t g A b p v b c l P v i i i "
n q | G i A v t M I B w b B ` p j 2 - 0 5 w g u b t U A b v b p v b K f i t e Z r K v j x b P A E M o g A v l q v g x
j x t M i m v a v i Y m a c v ` K G g . G . n v b v b G L v b t ` t K B e l z e U i ` f a x b Z v i t N v l Y v c w

Ktib| Zte Gi mt½ ˘faxb ejsjv teZvfi tKvfbv m=cK@Qj bv| gvĭ ˘ŕ b ci 28
 gvP©Zwi tL ZrKvj xb tgRi mRqvDi ingvfbv eivZ w tq tj dUb˘uJ kgmtfi cĭ-
 veutg tKb˘ i bvg t_ tK ūceceū kāwū cĭZ˘vni Kiv nq| ˘faxb ejsjv teZvi tKb˘ i
 Abp̄vb i i“ nevi cfehLb Gi AvtqvRb m=cbrwQj , ZLbB PÆMŃg teZvfi i GKRB
 tNwl Kv tnmtb Aviv ˘faxb ejsjv teZvi tKb˘ i Kvhŕtgi mt_ hjs̄ nevi AvMh e˘³
 KtiŭQj b, wKŠ˘ mtPZbfvteB ZutK tm mthvM t˘qv nq w| hw I Zwi PvPv Wv.
 Avtqvqi Avj xi mt½ teZvi fetb AvMZ tnmtb Avivi KvtQ ZLb ŭQj e½eÚtkL
 gvRej ingvb ˘ŕŕwi Z GK Ri˘wi BstiwR tNvYvi Wv. gAjv Avtqvqi KZK Abw Z
 mvBtKv˘vBj Kiv Kwc| IB Ri˘wi tNvYvq ejv nq, ūA˘˘ ivZ 12-Uvq eeŕ
 cvKewnbx XvKvi wj Lvbv Ges ivRvi evM cwj k j vBtb AZwKŕZ nvjv v Pjv vq| j ŕ
 j ŕ evŭwj knx˘ n˘qtQb| hys̄ Pj tQ| Awg GB cwi w-Z tZ ejsjv t˘tki ˘faxbZv
 tNvYv Kiŭ Ges mg˘-wefkfi ˘faxbZvKvg t˘kmgfni KvQ t_ tK mrvh˘ cĭŭ
 KiŭQ| Rq ejsjv|ŕ tKvfbv ūB teZvi tKb˘˘ brixKÉ i ŕŕYkxj tktZvfi i KvtQ KZUv
 MhYt̄hvM˘ nte bv nte G wetePbvqB gj Z ZutK ewAZ Kiv nq| Zte Zv˘ i enb Kiv
 Ri˘wi tNvYvi mvBtKv˘vBj Kiv Kwcū cĭg cŕvie˘˘ wntmte tejvj tgvrv˘ŕ MhY
 Ktib| hw I 28 gvP©Zwi tL ˘ZtcŕYw˘ Z nq AvMZ Avi GK brix Aa˘wckv
 ZgvR˘v teMgtK ˘KÉ cvfvi mthvM t˘qv nq| Bvb tKvfbv evZŕ enb Ktib w
 wKsev wbtR tKvfbv wKŕywj tL Avtbb w| Zwi e˘vKj AvMh gys̄ nq ZvrŕwKfvte
 tejvj tgvrv˘ŕ ZutK wKŕye³e˘ wj tL t˘ b, hv ZgvR˘v teMg cW Ktib|

30 gvP©Kvj j NvU teZvi tKb˘˘ tevgv nvjv nŕj GLvfb Kvhŕg Pjv vfbvi gtZv Ae˘v
 Avi Aenkŕ ŭQj bv| ZLb Kvj j NvU t_ tK 1 wktj vl qvU ŕgZvm=cbrwUŕYngUviŭ
 mwi tq tbqv nq tK˘˘ mPj ivLevi Rb˘| cūUqvq wbtq wmtq Gw Bb˘j Ki tZ e˘[©]
 nI qvq ivgMto cvvvi w˘vš-tbqv nq| 3 Gvcŕj Zwi tL ˘faxb ejsjv teZvfi i 10
 Rtbi cĭZŕvZv ˘j ivgMto tcsŕZ mŕg nq| wKŠ˘ ivgMto UŕYngUviŭ tcsŕZ
 wej ˘˘nI qvq Ges AvtMi˘ b fvi Zxq A_wiŭi t˘qv UŕYngUviŭ Pjv vevi Rb˘ cveZ˘
 PÆMŃgi tRjv cĭkvmK GBP. ŭ. Bgvŕgi ZrciZvq ˘kRtbi ˘j tftŕ ŭZbRtbi
 GKw ˘j tK evMvdqv mxgvš˘ŕŕx ewnbxi 92 tnW tKvqvUŕm˘t̄Z nq| GLvb t_ tK 3
 Gvcŕj ivZ 10Uvq ˘faxb ejsjv teZvi tKb˘˘ i ŭZxq chŕqi Abp̄vb cŕvi i i“ nq| 8
 Gvcŕj chŕ-GLv b t_ tK AwMi Zjv knfi i mwbkt̄U kvj evMtb mxgvš˘ŕŕx ewnbxi 91
 tnW tKvqvUŕm˘˘vbswi Z nq teZvfi i Kvhŕg| 11 Gvcŕj teZvi KgvŕY 91 tnW
 tKvqvUŕm˘˘t̄K 912 Ktbj˘ tPsgnbŕZ ˘vbswi Z nŕj I teZvi Kvhŕg kvj evMtbB
 t_ tK hvq| 25 tg 71 chŕ-GLv b ŭZxq chŕqi Kvhŕg Pj tZ ˘vK| i i“ t_ tK
 ŭZxq chŕqi tkl i b chŕ-e½eÚtkL gvRej ingvbtK tKvfbv GKK ivRwZK
 ˘tj i tbZv wntmte bq eis evŭwj RwiZi tbZv wntmte ˘faxb ejsjv teZvi KZŕŕ
 MY˘ KtiŭQj b| KviY KZŕŕg tgb Ki tZb, Gw ŭQj ejsjv t˘tki gv˘h˘xi gLcĭ,

tKvfbv ivR%wZK `tj i bq| cPwi Z hveZxq msev` etj uUb, Kw_Kvq G bwiZteva A¶YwvLv ntqQj |

`faxb esjv teZvi tKb`i wZxq ch¶q uQj G teZvti metPtq AtMvQvj v m¼Uvcbe Kvj | teZvti avivewnkZv i¶vi Rtb`B G ch¶qi KgRvE Pwj tq wbtZ ntqQ| 25 tg t_¶K ZZxq ch¶qi AvtqvRb mæcbenevi Av¶Mi G mgqUKtZ Gi Kvh¶rg eU ivLv ntj Avcvgi Rbmvavi¶Yi, hviv G teZvti wbcwgZ tk¶Zv uQj, gtbvej tft0 thtZ cvi Z| ej v hvq, tmUv g¶h¶x i MwZteMtK AtbKUVB g`xfZ Kti w`tZ cvi Z| G ch¶qB 10 Gvcj Zwi tL eww¶k¶i tk¶Zv`i Rb` esjv t`tki A`vqx miKvti c¶vbgšx ZvRDÍxb Avntgt`i fviY cPwi Z nq| G ch¶q `faxb esjv teZvti mvt_ c¶q tKvfbv bviXKgx¶B Ašf¶B uQj bv, tKej wbtqvRZ c¶i Kgx¶ i Avevm`tj ce¶tzi D¶v` GKRb cwi`Qbrevn`y cwi Pwi KvtK Qrov| Bvb G ewoi Rb` gwmgv wby³ ntqQ| b| Bvb gvtqi gtZv htZevvbevbæ l levei cwi tektbi `wqZi c¶j b Kti AKvš-kā%ambKt`i mZR mej ivLtZb| Zte `faxb esjv teZvi tKb`i mvt_ fviZi ZrKvj xb t÷U wgvb÷vi bw`bx mrc_xi GKwU Mfxi thw uQj | kuj ewMvtbi g¶vÅtj teZvi tK`a_vKv Ae`vq 28 A_ev 29 Gvcj Zwi tLi w`tK GK `evtK wZvb tejv tgrv¶š`i cvl qvi dj U¶YvgUvi c¶vtbi Ab¶i¶ta ZrovZwo 50 wktjv l qvU wgvWvgv l tqf U¶YvgUvi c¶vtbi e`vcti Avkjm w`tqQ| b Ges cieZx¶vtj esjv t`tki GKRvBj Mfb¶gtUi c¶¶ teZvti `wqZc¶B Gg.Gb.G Ave`j gvbvb l Ab`vbt`i Zrci Zvq thw Zwi miKvi c¶vbl Kti uQj | `faxb esjv teZvi tKb`i ZZxq ch¶qi Kvh¶rg gwRebMi t_¶K G U¶YvgUvi thv¶MB cPwi Kiv mæe ntqQj |

ZZxq ch¶qi KgRvE 25 tg Zwi L t_¶K `i i` ntq 2 Rvbqwi 1972 ch¶-¶µqvkvj uQj | G ch¶q esjv t`tki A`vqx miKvti ZEyearvb AmsL` bZb Kgx¶wbtqvM Kiv nq, hu`i gta` D¶j L¶thwM` msL`K bviXKgx¶ uQ| b| AvMi Zjvi kuj ewMvtb Kg¶ZMYI GLvtb Gtm hy³ nb|

Nb Nb AbpovbmiPi cwieZB ntj l c¶g t_¶KB GLvtb Ab`vb` Abpvtbi cvkvcnk c¶Z tmgevi mKvj 7-35 wgvb tU cPwi Z ntZv ði Yv½tb esjvi bviX l tmgevi Qrov c¶Zw`b GKB mgtq ōg¶³msMōtg gvtqi fvgKw kxl R Kw_Kv| cieZx¶mgtq GuU cwiewZ ntq mKvj 7-40 wgvb tU c¶Zw`b ōt`k MVtb bviX fvgKw kxl R Kw_Kv cPwi Z ntZv| Kw_Kv i PwqZv wntmte `wqZi c¶j b Kti tQb D¶š Kj mg (teMg gkZvix kdx, c¶Z tmgevi), `xcv e`vbrx(c¶Z g½j evi), i av tPšajx (c¶Z epævi), AvBwf ingvb/ cvi fix AvLZvi / Kj mg AvRv` (c¶Z ep`c¶Zevi), Rwj kvnbj (c¶Z i µevi), evmbv _Y (c¶Z kubevi), b¶Rvnb gihvi / Wwj bv_ (c¶Z i ueevi) | Kw_Kv cwWKv wntmte fvgKv ti tL tQb mj Zvbv mi l qvi Rvgvb, tgtni L`Kvi (tmwj bv

(`vm), `mq`v bvrBxb bxbv, gÄkx (wbqtvmx) `vk, Bv, i vbv nqv`vi, t`ex tPšajx, i Zæ
`vk, tnbv telMg, cñYg`vk, Q`v cõjt_|

`vaxb evsjv teZvi tKt`a msev` cvtV Ask wbtqtQb bvmixb Avngv` (BstiwR), `xib
tj vnvbx (BstiwR), cvi fxb tntmb (evsjv), ZmRb kvnbvR gv`wk` cõjt_| msev`
chfj vPbv cv Ki tZb tkdvjx`vm| ZZxq chfj q`vaxb evsjv teZvi tKt`i mnKvi x
`vj j i`K wntmte `wqZcõB wQjt b jxbvix PµeZx® GQovl wevfbæmgqt tnbv
telMg, AugZv tmb, B, mwelx tmb, gvj bv`vk, gvj qg telMg, kI KZ Aviv AwRR,
i Zæ tNlvj, tiev AvLZvi cõjt_| `vaxb evsjv teZvi tKt`i mvt_ hy³ ntq bvbv
KgRvÉ msuké-nb|

`vaxb evsjv teZvi tKt`i cvkvck fvi tZi gvUtZ evsjv t`tki wki xt`i mnthvM
MwZ gv³msMõgx wki x ms`v GKvÉti i gv³msMõtg e`vcK Ae`vb ti tL tQ| t`kZ`vMx
wki xiv, huiv t`tki Kj`vY eZx nevi Rtb` Dbj_, wKš ki Yv_x`ntq fvi tZi gvUtZ
c`vcY Ki tZ eva` ntqtQb, Zut`i B mgštq MwZ ntqQj õgv³msMõgx wki x ms`võ|
G ms`vi nvj atiwQjt b mbRx`v LvZb| Avi GuU MwZ nevi tbc t_ evsjv t`tki
l qwn`j nK, Rwni ivqrvb, nrvb Bgv, Rw=m gvmy Qovl fvi tZi Zvivk/i
e t`vcv`vq, `xtc`bv_ e t`vcv`vq, t`tek ivq, mšw Kgv tNvl, cñY emycõjtLi
Ae`vb wQj |

Rw=m gvmy`i evmvq tktlv³t`i mnthwMzvq evsjv t`tki gvbj Ges evsjv t`tk
mnthwMzvi Rb` Jcb`wmK Zvivk/i e t`vcv`vq tK mfvcwZ Kti MwZ õevsjv t`k
mrvqK wki x-mwvuz`K-eyxRex mvguzõB cieZx`mgqt MwZ õgv³msMõgx wki x ms`võ
RbbexR| õevsjv t`k mrvqK wki x-mwvuz`K-eyxRex mvguzõi e`vrbti GKw Abpõv
Kievi e`vcv`i cõve Ktib`xtc`bv_ e t`vcv`vq| D t`k, Gi t`tK AvüZ At_©
evsjv t`k t`tK AvMZ wki x-mwvuz`K-eyxRex`i mnthwMzv cõvb| mbRx`v LvZtbi
KvtQ evsjv t`k t`tK AvMZ AtbK wki xi wKv bv wQj | tm_tj vtZ Ges `xtcb evej
Rvbv wKQy wKv bvq wPw t`qv nq| mKtj B Zut`i WtK mvov w`tj 144, tj vbb miwYi
GKw fvõv ewotZ gnovi e t`ve`-nq ; th ewowU webv fivovq cvl qv wMtqQj |
cieZx`mgqt wki xt`i gta` huiv fvi tZ Gtm tQb, Zut`i l tKD tKD G`tj i mvt_
hy³ nb|

Kj KvZvi weL`vZ i e`m`tb nj fvZ`k`Ki mvgtb õevsjv t`k mrvqK wki x-
mwvuz`K-eyxRex mvguzõi `ñi be`vcx Abpõv b õifcvšti i Mvõ bvgK GKw MwZ-
Av tZ L` cwi t`nkZ nq| GB MwZ-Avtj L`w i Pbv Ktib kvnvi qvi Kexi Ges KÉ t`b
nrvb Bgv| `ñi bB Abpõv mfvcwZZ; Ktib mP`v wG`| fvi tZi wki xt`i gta`
i e`m`tbi Abpõv Mv tMtqQjt b kwš`e tNvl, t`eeZ wekjm, AtkvKZi`
e t`vcv`vq, bwj gv tmb, KwYKv e t`vcv`vq, mP`v wG` l mMi tmb Ges AvejÉ

KtiwQtb b Zwb wj | cãvbZ ðmwZ-Avtj L`ð ntj l dutK dutK GKK Mvb l cwi tekZ nq G Abpvtb | G Abpvtb mbRv`v LvZb ðmv`R Rbg Avgvi RtbwQ GB t`tkð, tãvi Avgv`, ðbv tMv GB th ajv Avgvi bv Gð, Wwj qv bl kvb ðSiv dj`tj ð Ges gvngy j ingvb teby l kvxb gvngy tMtqwQtb ðtn mRj k`vgNbð | iex`m`xZ l bRi`j m`xZ Qovl G Abpvtb `im`q`È, muij tPšajx, wKvb`vi Avev Rvdi, bwiRg gvngy l mviqvi Rvntbi iwPZ Mvb cwi tekZ nq | iex`m`tbi GB Abpvtb mefgw Kuo nvRvi UvKv AvÜZ nq | hv t`tk LiP ev` w`tq ewKuv AskMhYKvix wki`xt`i gta` weZiY Kiv nq | bxti`bv` PmeZx`m`stH Kgyi tNvl cõjt Abpvtbi gvb mactK`D`Qm cKvk KtiwQtb | cieZx`mgta kwštbKZtbi tcš tãj vq l tkL jrdi ingvb mivtiwcz Mvb`tjv cwi tekB Kiv nq, ZLb tmLvtb kwš`e tNvl l ðRbZvi msMðg Pj teð, ðectei i`³ ivOv SvÈv lto AvKvtkð BZ`w` Mvbi cksmv Ktib | ðevj vt`k mrvqK wki`x-mwvWZ`K-eyxRex mwgwZð i`vbtvi iex`m`b Ges cieZx`mgta ðgy`msMðgx wki`x ms`vði e`vbtvi fvi`tzi weifbæ`vtb AbyðZ Abpvtb`tj vtZ ðRbZvi msMðg Pj teð, ðclj tLj evi w`b bq A`ð, ðectei i`³ ivOv SvÈv Dto AvKvtkð, ðe`wi`tKW tetqvtbU teovRvj ð, ðgvyb n, gvby n, Avev tZviv gvby nð, lti wclg`ivi tXD D`vj cv`vj Ktið, ðtgv`i Mie tgv`i Avkð, ðt`tk t`tk awg Ze`j`Mvb Mvnið, ðv`Kv ti gjt, P`gv, Rj w`ð, ðPj hvB Pj hvB Pj hvBð, ðkKj civ Qj tgv`i GBð, ðKvivi lB tj šn KcvUð, ðcvK ci`t`i gvi`tZ nte Pjv ti bvl evBqvð cFvZ Mvb MvZ nq, th`tjvi AwKvskB wQj tKvimp |

iex`m`tbi Abpvtb AskMhYKvix wki`xt`i mgštq (fvi`tzi wki`xt`i ev` w`tq) cieZx`mgta mbRv`v LvZbtK mfvwZ l gvngy j ingvb tebtK maviY m`uv`K Kti MwZ nq ðgy`msMðgx wki`x ms`vð | Gici t`tk GB wki`xiv wbtRt`i msMVtbi e`vbtvi B Abpvtb`i AvtqvRb Kti`tQ |

MwZ nevi ci t`tk G ms`v wMtm`st ch`S-Aweivg KgRvÈ Pwj tq tMtQ | AvKvkeYx Ges`vaxb evsjv teZvti l G ms`vi AtbtKB Ask wbtqtQb | GKevi GKw Abpvtb nq Kj vgw`ti temtg`U | G Abpvtb tngš-gtLvciavq l Mvb tMtqwQtb | ðgy`msMðgx wki`x ms`vð Kgj v Mj`ñ`tj GKevi GKw Abpvtbi AvtqvRb Kti,`tj i w`ðYcvj Kve weðt`i`x cFvZ t` G Abpvtb mdj Kitz mnt`hwMzv Ktib | i`ayKj KvZvq bq, Kj KvZvi evBti l weifbæK`v`c, kiYv`x`kweti wMtq Mvb tMtq AvmZ G ms`v | thme Mvb`itb gy`msMðgx gvby tcZ beZi kw`³, D`ixcbv, tc`Yv | Gme KgRvÈ cwi Pjv bv Ges evsj vt`k t`tk AvmZ wki`x-mwvWZ`Kmn maviY gvby`tK mnt`hwMzvi Rb`AZ`wQtb`g`T`qx`t`ex l tMšix AvBqpe | Gt`i AskMhY wQj AvZ`wšK Ges c`Yeš`t Giiv K`v`v`u`thtZb, kiYv`x`p`i mjeav Amjeav t`L`tZb, mrvh`thvMvo KitzB | gvby`x`bvgt l GKRB wQtb Gt`i mt`½ | w`j`xZ GKevi GKw AvšR`wZK mt`šj b AbyðZ nq | tm mt`šj`tb BstiwRtZ cUfvg eY`v Kti ðgy`msMðgx wki`x ms`vð

cwi tek b Kti 0i fcvšfi i Mvb0| G Abpvtbi wfZi w`tq evsj vi gvbfl i GB `f fM Mi
Kwmbx wekpmxi `PZb`g t j AvNvZ nvtZ m`l g nq| Avtgwi Kvb wj qvi tj wfb GB
`tj i mt½ wewfbaeK`vt=c Nfi Nfi thme Qwe Zj tZb, tmme ctUR t_tKB Zvti K
gmvj | K`v_wi b gvmf` i ct`l 0gy³ i Mvb0 Pj w`P l `Zwi Kiv m`e nq|

0gy³ msM0gx wki x ms`v0i mvt_ bvi xt` i gta` h³ w0tj b mbR`v LvZb, P`EM0tgi
Kj `vYx tNvl , Dgv tPšaj x, kxj v tgv tgb (`vm), kuqj v `vm, bxj v `vm, wmtj tUi ivLx
PmeZx, Lj bvi `xcv et` `vcva`vq, gqgbimstni mvgZv bvnv, XvKvi Wwvj qv bl kxb,
kvnxb gvngj, tdwi v Avtg`, ZmRb gj w`k`, braq v Rvgvb, j Zv tPšaj x, j eov Rvnvb,
wgwj qv MvY, kvigb tmwobq gv w`k`, ej ej grj v bexk, j vqv v nvmv c0j_ | cj` l
wki x-Kkj xt` i gta` w0tj b ivRkvnxi nvi l qvi Rvnvb, i wdkj Avj g, mKzvi wekym,
P`EM0tgi c0vj tPšaj x, wgvni b`x, gqgbimstni Avtj vKqg bvnv, Lj bvi Kwj c` `vm,
XvKvi gvngj j ingvb teby wecj f`EvPvh` tgvkv` Avj x, `cb tPšaj x, t`eeZ, Zcb
`e` `c0j_ |

0gy³ msM0gx wki x ms`v0i e`vbrti Ges e`w³MZ D` `vM G msMVbfj³ wki xt` i Kiv
Abpvtbi gva`tg Avni Z UvVq ki Yv_x`K`vt=c JIa, K`af, wJb dW, evmb cfwZ
wKtb t` qv ntqtQ|

`vaxb evsj v teZvi tK`^ a | gy³ msM0gx wki x ms`vi Ab`Zg wki x Kj `vYx tNvtli
Z`Eyearb 35 Rb K`E wki x, ev` hšx | Avev`EKvi wbtq 0evsj vt` k Zi`Y wki x tMv0x0
bvtg Avti KUl msMVb Mfo l Vevi Lei Rvbn hvq Kj `vYx tNvtli wbtRi tj Lv 0A t` j
bvg m½xZ0 bvgK GKUl tj Lv t_tK | G msMVb fvi tZi wewfbaeAA` t j, wewfbaeki Yv_x`
wkweti RvMi Yx Mvb cwi tek b Kti | Gj vKvmg`ni gta` D` t j E`hM` n` t j v `Mfcj,
ea0vb, enigcj, Avmvtmij, Rvgtm`cj, Kj vj xg, evimvZ, K0bMi, evminvU,
m0tj K, tgv bxcj, iex`n`b, gnrRwZm`b, Kj KvZv wekpe`vj q, hv`ecj
wekpe`vj q, Kj KvZv wekpe`vj q Bbiv`wJDU, cfwZ | fvi Z mi Kvti GKUl
gš`vj tqi ZrKvjxb Dccwi Pvj K tbcvj bVM, iwkwqvb Kvj Pvi vj tmUvti i mRj
g`lvR`w`y`wb cvtK`P mvd_ ctqU `tj i c0Z0vZv mZxKvš`_n, Rj v` i `ievti i
c0hVRK | AvrfbZv AvRgj u`v wgvY evsj vt` k Zi`Y wki x tMv0xi wki xt` i Ovovl
Ab`vb` tdvvtgi wki xt` i wktl mnthwMzV w`tqtQb | Kj `vYx tNvtli g`tZ, Z` t i
mnthwMzV bv`ctj A`bK wki xi R`etb AeY0xq` f`fM t0tj AvmZ |

Kj KvZvq i`gv _n Vki Zv K`vj KUlV Bqj_ Kqvi bvtg GKUl msMVb cwi Pvj bv
Ki tZb | G msMVtbi ntq Ab`vb` wki xi mt½ Kj `vYx tNvl, c0vj tPšaj x Ges Dgv
tNvl | Mvtb Ask wbtqtQb |

GKvĒtīi gvtP[©]evOwj t̄i gtā DĒvj RMIY iī" ntj DĒi ceĀj xq ueĀjā Rbc`
 untj t̄Ui Kue-mwiniZ`K-uk̄ix-misew`K-ep̄xR̄xexi v l̄ ucwQtq v̄t̄Kb̄ ub̄ | ivR%bwZK
 mkj t̄f` f̄tj Gmgq meivB t̄ t̄ki c̄ŃqR̄t̄b GK KvZvti mwgj ntq Swctq ctob |
 16 gvP[©]Zwi t̄L tngP[̄] a f̄ĀvP̄vth̄P̄ mfvcwZt̄Zj mg⁻↑ tj LK uk̄ix ms⁻vi GK Ri "wi
 mfivq Kj g-Zuj -KĒ msM̄Ńg cwi l` MVt̄bi c̄Ń_wgK̄ umxv̄S-M̄pxZ nq | G j t̄Āj kn̄t̄i
 e`vcK c̄P̄vi Yv P̄vj v̄t̄bv nq | ciw`b 17 gvP[©]mg⁻↑ tj LK l̄ uk̄ix ms⁻vi Rj v̄-cvō`
 Kvht̄j t̄q 40 Rb Kue-mwiniZ`K-uk̄ix-misew`K-ep̄xR̄xexi DcwiZt̄Z mef̄v̄Z̄j t̄g
 Kue w̄ j l̄ qvi t̄K mfvcwZ, w̄ivRDw̄l b Avng` t̄K Avn̄vqK Ges AviwZ ai l̄
 kvgm̄p̄vni Kwigt̄K h̄M̄ Avn̄vqK K̄t̄i ŌKj g-Zuj -KĒ msM̄Ńg cwi l` Ō-Gi KvgwU M̄wZ
 nq | Gw̄ t̄bi mfivq DcwiZ w̄Qt̄j b Kue w̄ j l̄ qvi, tngP[̄] a f̄ĀvP̄vth̄P̄ w̄ivRDw̄l b Avng`,
 w̄ngvsi w̄ek̄lm, m̄f̄Rq k̄v̄gm̄n AviwZ ai, i"gv t̄Nvl, Avngi t̄b̄v̄v LvZb, t̄Kqv t̄P̄saj̄x,
 ḡv̄v t̄P̄saj̄x, Rqv `Ē, ivLx P̄m̄eZx, kvgm̄p̄vni Kwig, d̄v̄ngv̄v i w̄k` t̄P̄saj̄x, d̄v̄ngv̄b
 b̄v̄ni w̄j uc c̄Ńj b̄vix c̄ŃZ̄ib̄v̄a | t̄Nvl Yv Ab̄hv̄qx G msMVt̄bi j t̄Āj ASf̄P̄ w̄Qj
 Avš̄t̄R̄j v uk̄ix-Kue-mwiniZ`K-misew`K-ep̄xR̄xexi t̄i gtā th̄vM̄th̄vM̄ v̄cb K̄t̄i
 evsj vi msnwZ l̄ MYw̄et̄ivax th̄t̄Kv̄t̄bv KvR c̄ŃZnZ K̄iev̄i A½xKvi | G A½xKvi ev-
 evq̄t̄b msMVb̄wU th̄ KgR̄Ē cwi P̄vj bv K̄t̄i Zvi gtā w̄Qj 19 gvP[©]kn̄t̄i w̄eivU m̄v̄v̄h̄
 w̄ḡw̄Qj cwi P̄vj bv Ges 22 gvP[©]i w̄R ÷ w̄i gvt̄V Dct̄P cov`kR̄ t̄k̄Zvi DcwiZt̄Z Kue
 w̄ j l̄ qvi i w̄PZ Ō`R̄Ē evsj v̄Ō k̄xl̄R̄ Avt̄j L`v̄b̄p̄v̄b | 22 gvP[©] Ab̄p̄v̄t̄b tngP[̄] a f̄ĀvP̄vth̄P̄
 l̄ t̄Kqv t̄P̄saj̄xi Dc`v̄cb̄v̄q b̄vix t̄i gtā Ask t̄bb ivLx P̄m̄eZx, kvgm̄p̄vni Kwig,
 i"gv k̄v̄g, ḡv̄v t̄P̄saj̄x, AviwZ ai, m̄Zcv f̄ĀvP̄vth̄P̄ Ō`v̄ c̄j Kvq` , Rqv `Ē, b̄v̄m̄ix̄b
 t̄eM̄g t̄ivRx, Avngi t̄b̄v̄v LvZb c̄Ńj | G w̄ b Ab̄p̄v̄t̄b cwi t̄euk̄Z M̄vb t̄j vi gtā w̄Qj
 ŌRq Rq `R̄Ē evsj v...Ō, ŌAvq̄t̄i P̄vl x gR̄j Kwj t̄g_i Kvgvi Kvgvi...Ō, Ōevsj v̄ f̄vl v̄ WvK
 w̄ t̄q̄t̄Q evsj v̄ t̄Zvgvi Avgvi...Ō, Ōv̄ t̄K w̄ t̄K w̄v̄k̄ w̄v̄k̄ j v̄j DĒvj...Ō, ŌAvgr̄t̄i B̄wZn̄v̄m
 c̄_xi mḡj a m̄v̄t̄l ab`v...Ō, Ōl t̄Mv gv Z̄t̄j v̄ ḡt̄ ḡt̄Qv Awl...Ō, ŌmvZt̄KwU t̄Zvi m̄š̄t̄b
 AvR t̄e t̄āt̄Q w̄gj b ivLx...Ō BZ`w̄ |

25 gvP[©] c̄t̄i w̄k̄j P̄t̄i h̄v̄iv Avk̄t̄ w̄b̄t̄q̄w̄t̄j b Z̄ut` i w̄b̄t̄q̄ tngP[̄] a f̄ĀvP̄vth̄P̄ l̄ Lv̄bKvi
 t̄R̄j v c̄k̄v̄mK, i"PiY gnw̄e`vj t̄q̄i Aa`Āj, GKRB ḡm̄j ḡv̄b e`w̄i ÷ vi Ges w̄d̄w̄MR
 GŪ t̄Kv̄c̄w̄bi GKRB KgR̄Z̄f̄ m̄n̄th̄w̄MZvq M̄t̄o t̄Z̄v̄t̄j b Ōevsj v̄t̄ k̄ MYḡv̄³ uk̄ix
 ms⁻v̄Ō | K̄t̄j t̄Ri `yU K̄Āj Gi Aw̄d̄m w̄n̄t̄m̄t̄e e`eüZ nq | G ms⁻vi m`m` msL`v̄ w̄Qj
 26 | Ōevsj v̄t̄ k̄ MYḡv̄³ uk̄ix ms⁻v̄Ōi m`m` t̄i K̄v̄t̄iv m̄t̄½B Ō`R̄Ē evsj v̄Ōi `x̄P̄ bv
 v̄Kvq tngP[̄] a f̄ĀvP̄vth̄P̄ l̄ Av̄āj ew̄wZ M̄vb t̄j v̄t̄K w̄b̄t̄q̄ bZb K̄t̄i aviv w̄eēi Yx `Zwi
 K̄t̄ib l̄ w̄k̄j Pi t̄R̄j v̄ c̄v̄w̄v̄i Ges e`ic̄j t̄ij l̄ t̄q̄ w̄gj b̄v̄qZt̄b eo ai t̄bi `yU
 Ab̄p̄v̄t̄b K̄t̄ib | G `yU Ab̄p̄v̄t̄b th̄ A`M̄g nq Zv w̄ t̄q̄ c̄Z`Āj-t̄h̄v̄x̄t̄i i Rb` c̄ŃqR̄b̄xq
 Ri"wi w̄R̄ib̄m̄c̄Ā w̄k̄t̄b t̄`qv nq l̄ Aew̄k̄ Ōv̄Kv m`m` t̄i t̄K m̄v̄s̄b̄x w̄n̄t̄m̄t̄e t̄`qv nq | G
 ms⁻vi m̄t̄½ AviwZ ai h̄f̄ w̄Qj b |

i`we cvj, k¼ix ivq (cti tmvtj x gvmj), mvgŦv fÆvPvh, w`jviv nvi`b cŕj| GB
ms`vi wkíx`i Mrtb DÍxß ntZb AmsL` gŕ³thv×v|

Kj KvZvq ŕgŕ³hŕ mrvqK mvguZŦ bvtgl GKwJ msMVtbi Rbŕ ntqŕQj | G msMVbŦU
mvs`wZK KgRvtÆi gva`tg RbmŦPZbZv mŕŕ Ges A_`msMŦn fvgKv ivŦL| msMnxZ
A_`gŕ³hŕ Kj`W Znŕetj Rgv t`qv ntZv| 5 wŦmŕŕ cvKewnbxi mŕgvš-ÅĀj
t_ŦK wCŕynŦvi AvbŦ` ciw`b 6 wŦmŕŕ hŦkvti i bfvviY evRvti GK weRqvŕŕvŦbi
AvŦqvRb Kiv nq| gŕRebMi miKvti i gšx cwiŦt`i m`m`MYmn gŕ³hŕ mrvqK
mvguZi AŦbK m`m` Gw`b hŦkvti i bfvviŦY AvŦmb| gĀĴŦ vŦtqvMx mvguZi GKRB
m`m` wntmte G`Ŧj i mŦ½ hŦkvti i bfvviŦY AvŦmb Ges MYm½xZ cwi Ŧekb KŦi b|

e`wi ÷vi ev`j i wkt`i tŦZŦZi`xij c tmvtgi MxwZ-Avtj L` cwi Ŧektbi Rb` tPŠi Rb
m`Ŧm`i GKwJ KvguJ w`uj -tevtŕ, ŦMvqv, cŕv, Kvbŕj cŦwZ RvqMvq mvs`wZK
AwfHvb cwi Pvj bv KŦi | G AwfHvb t_ŦK AvŦZ A_`cĀvbgšxi KvŦhŦŦq Rgv t`qv
ntŦŦQ| gŕ³thv×vt`i e`envŦi i Rb` KŕŦ, JĀa, KLŦbv ev bM` A_`mnŦhŦwZv
wntmte cŦvb Kiv ntŦŦQ| G`Ŧj i Abŕŕvb cwi Pvj K wŦŦj b tevtŕ wŕnkŕ
Pj wPŦ wŦfŦbŦx l qwn`v ingvb, m½xZ cwi Pvj K wŦŦj b tngš-gŦLvcv`vq, mŕj j
tPŠajx, mŕeZv tPŠajx Ges mŕj j tNvl | evsj vt`Ŧki KĒwŦx bvgZv tNvl`vaxb evsj v
teZvi tŦŦ`Ŧ cvkvcwK G`Ŧj i mŦ½l KvR KŦiŦQb|

ŦnmŦb Aviv Bmj vg (teex) ŕvqvŦŦU GKRB wbeŦx m`m`| GKvĒŦi i gvP`chš-XvKvq
mvs`wZK Kg`cwi Pvj bvi tŦct` wZvb fvgKv ivŦLb| 25 gvP`knx` wgvŦŦi AbŕŕZ
mvs`wZK Abŕŕvb tŦŦl UŦŦK KŦi fwiZwR mŕv qv AvdixbŦK ewo tŦŦŦQ t`b| fviŦZ
wŦŦq mbR`v LvZŦbi tŦZŦZi cwi PwŦj Z ŕgŕ³msMŦŕx wkíx ms`vŦi KvŦRi mŦ½ hŕŕ
nb| Zui tŦŦq WwŦj qv bl kxb, G ms`vi GKRB wŦqvgZ wkíx wŦŦj b| Avfv (gĒj)`Ē
GKvĒŦi i GwŦŦ gŦŦm ŦMvcj MŦĀi l i vKw`ŦZ Ae`vb KivŦŦj b| GLvŦb Zui v
fvBŦevb wŦŦj cŦZ mŦvq MYm½xZi Avmi emŦZb| thLvŦb DÍxcŕvgj K GKwaK
Mvb cwi ŦenkZ nevi ci ŕAvŕvi tmvbi evsj v, AwŦg tZvŕvq fŦj ewm...Ŧ MvbŦU tŦŦq
AbŕŕvŦbi mgwŦß tNvlYv Kiv ntZv| Rj vB gŦŦm Avfv gĒj fviŦZ c`vcŦ KŦib l
eŦŦ`i LŦR tei KŦib| AvM÷ gŦŦm mvs`wZK KgŦŦ i mŦ½ wŦfŦe Abŕŕvb`Ŧj
MgbwMgb KŦib l Ask tŦb| kvnŦv Av³vi l ŦŦgv`vk_ß wŦŦivRŕj knŦi i
cŦwZkxj mvs`wZK AvŦ`vj Ŧbi mŦŦ mŕc³ wŦŦj b| DbmĒŦi i MY-AfŦl vb t_ŦK
i`i` KŦi AmnŦhŦM chš-wŦŦivRŕŦi Zui v mvs`wZK AbŕŕvŦw`ŦZ tŦZŦZi w`ŦŦŦQb|
Zvt`i KŦĒ MxZ MYm½xZ gŕ³hŦŦx i mŦŦŦŦ wŦŦkl fvgKv tiŦŦŦQ| wŦŦivRŕŦi cvK-
AwŦŦcŦŦŦŦj j wŦvZvi MYm½xZ AbŕŕvŦbi AvŦqvRŦb tŦ`cŦo| gŕ³hŦŦx i i`i` w`ŦK
PĒMŦŦg mvs`wZK KŦŦŦj B wŦŦj b tŦŦŦj x tNvl, Keix tPŠajx (mi l qui), Rqšx`j v j v,
Dgv b`x, j Zv tPŠajx cŦŦ| fviŦZi mŕgvšeZx`ĀĀŦj i vYcŦŦv tPŠajx, ŕ`v fBqv,

bvqj v Rvgvb, gbRjv v `vk_ßv, tclv v nK cöyl_ `faxbZvi mct¶¶ Mvtb KE `t`b|
vbtewr Zv `vkcj Kvq` tgNvj tq GKwU ms`wZK `tj i mvt_ KvR Kti tQb| `j wU
MVtbi tbc t_` cäv b fvgKv cvj b Kti b gbx v PµeZx¶ G `tj i Rb` MmZb_ v cöqY
Kti b vbtewr Zv| GÖvovl wZvb Kj KvZvi wewfbæcö¶ Kvq g¶³ h¶×i c¶¶¶ tj tLb Ges
evsj vt`tki mg_ßb AvtqmRZ KweZivctVi Abpvtb AvenÉ Kti b|

Aj BuÖqv ti wWl tZ kvqg ingvb evsj vt`tki g¶³ h¶×i c¶¶¶ KvR Kti tQb| Uv½vBtj
Kvt` i wmwí Kxi h¶×Gj vKv t_ tK Öi Yv½YÖ bvtg GKwU cwl Kv cKwKZ ntZv| G cwl Kvi
mt½ h¶³ t_ tK i wngv wmwí Kx Rbmsthv¶Mi KvR Kti tQb|

Kwe tgní "tbæv wQtj b evsj v GKvtWgxi GKRb Kwc wi Wvi | tetP_ vKevi cöqvRtþ
GKB mt½ wZvb wclj cñ ti wWs tKvæcmbtZ ti wWl Gtmæ¶j sl Ki tZb|_ vKtZb
wenvi Aajw Z Gj vKv gxi c¶i | cöwZkxj Avt` vj tbi mvt_ Zui thvMvthvM wQj |
gxi c¶i wenvi t` i DrcvZ hLb Lp te to hvq ZLb evÖwj -AevÖwj msNl¶Pig AvKvi
avi Y Kti | evsj vt`tki cZvKv DtÉvj b Kiv-bv-Kiv wbtq wenvi t` i mvt_ Ötþ wZvb
ÖRq evsj vÖ etj wbtRt` i ewoi Dci evsj vt`tki cZvKv Dvotq¶Qjt b| GiB tRi
wntmte 27 gvP©Zwi tL gví 31 eQi eqtm wbg¶fite ZwtK knx`x gZi eiY Ki tZ
nq| GKB mt½ Zui cwí evti i mevBtKB tgti tdtj wenvi iv| tgní "tbæv wQtj b
GKRb mRbkxj Kwe| IvÖi `ktKi tklva©t_ tKB wZvb cÍ-cwl Kvq KweZv wj tL
AvmiQtj b| wZvb wQtj b GKRb t`ktcöG Kwe| Zui Kjg cñp` ntq¶Qj cvK
kvtþi wei`t×| GKvÉti i cöG w`tK evsj v GKvtWgxi GK Abpvtb wZvb ÖRbZv
tRtM¶QÖ bvtg GKwU KweZv cv Kti wQtj b| GB KweZwU ZwtK cvKweti vax wntmte
wPwY Z Kti wQj | GB KweZwU cY¶c Ztj aitj Zui wPŠv-tPZbv gZ`ntq DVtë—

RbZv tRtM¶Q
tgní "tbæv

g¶³ kct_ `xB Avgiv `j š` p¶¶
mvZ tKwU exi RbZv tRtM¶Q GB Rq-evÖj vi |
civno mMi b`x cöšt Rto—
Avgiv tRtM¶Q be tPZbv b`vñ bev½ti
evPevi Avi evPevi `we `xB kct_ R¶j —
Avgiv w`tq¶Q me-fxi "ZvtK cY¶Rj vÄw —
Kvtqgx `ö_ ev` xi tPZbv Avgiv w`tq¶Q bvov
Rq evÖj vi mvZ tKwU exi , g¶³ motK Lvov|

MYZtšj `xB kc_ KtÉ KtÉ mvav—
Avgiv tft½wQ Rq evÖj vi wRtqi hZ evav|

Kv̄tq̄w̄ḡ ̄v̄_@̄ x̄ tn̄ gn̄j ! Kv̄b̄ t̄c̄t̄Z̄ ī ayt̄kv̄b̄
 mv̄Z̄ t̄Kw̄Ū Rq̄ ev̄Oj̄ vī exi ! Fq̄ Kw̄ī bv̄t̄Kv̄ t̄Kv̄b̄ |
 teq̄tb̄Ū Av̄ī ēt̄j̄ t̄Ūī Sō t̄V̄t̄j̄ —
 w̄Pī wēR̄t̄qī c̄Z̄v̄Kv̄t̄K̄ t̄`̄ t̄ev̄, m̄B̄ Av̄Kv̄t̄k̄ t̄gt̄j̄ |
 Av̄t̄bv̄ t̄`̄w̄L̄ Av̄t̄bv̄ mv̄Z̄ t̄Kw̄Ū GB̄ `̄weī ḡZ̄ī Z̄w̄ḡ,
 w̄Pī wēR̄t̄qī Aūj̄ kc̄_̄ŌR̄q̄ Ḡ ev̄Oj̄ v̄ f̄iḡŌ̄ |

mv̄sew̄ K̄ t̄m̄w̄j̄ bv̄ cv̄ī f̄ix̄ ōk̄j̄ w̄j̄ w̄c̄Ō̄ bv̄t̄ḡ GK̄w̄Ū c̄w̄l̄ Kv̄ c̄K̄v̄k̄ Kīt̄Z̄b̄ | Gī mēf̄K̄l̄
 ms̄L̄`̄vī c̄ŌQ̄t̄`̄ w̄Qj̄ ̄v̄ax̄b̄ ev̄sj̄ vī c̄Z̄v̄Kv̄ | w̄b̄t̄R̄ w̄Z̄w̄b̄ K̄wēZ̄v̄l̄ w̄j̄ L̄t̄Z̄b̄ | c̄w̄l̄ Kv̄q̄ K̄j̄ w̄ḡ
 w̄j̄ L̄t̄Z̄b̄ | ev̄ḡ īv̄R̄bx̄w̄Z̄ī mv̄t̄_̄ ms̄w̄k̄é-w̄Ōt̄j̄ b̄ | GK̄ w̄kī t̄Ōt̄j̄ | GK̄ f̄īv̄ w̄b̄t̄q̄ w̄Qj̄ Z̄uī
 m̄sm̄vī | bv̄bv̄ R̄v̄q̄M̄v̄q̄ P̄v̄K̄wī w̄b̄t̄q̄Ōb̄ w̄K̄S̄`̄ Aē`̄v̄L̄`̄v̄Z̄ w̄K̄Oȳ Kv̄īt̄Ȳ Z̄ut̄K̄ P̄v̄K̄wī Q̄vōt̄Z̄
 ev̄ā`̄ n̄t̄Z̄ n̄q̄ | h̄ȳ-K̄v̄t̄j̄ th̄v̄x̄v̄t̄`̄ ī Z̄uī ev̄mv̄q̄ Av̄k̄t̄q̄ w̄`̄t̄q̄Ōb̄ | Z̄ut̄`̄ ī L̄vevī | J̄Īā
 c̄Ōv̄b̄ K̄t̄ī m̄n̄t̄h̄w̄M̄Z̄v̄ K̄t̄īt̄Ōb̄ | Z̄uī Ḡmē f̄iḡK̄v̄ Z̄ut̄K̄ GK̄R̄b̄ t̄`̄k̄t̄c̄ŌḡK̄ ev̄Ōw̄j̄
 w̄n̄t̄m̄t̄ē w̄P̄w̄ȲZ̄ K̄t̄īw̄Qj̄ | Av̄ī GB̄ w̄P̄ȳv̄q̄b̄ t̄W̄t̄K̄ Ḡt̄b̄w̄Qj̄ Z̄uī kn̄x̄`̄x̄ ḡZ̄īt̄K̄ | īv̄R̄v̄K̄vī-
 Av̄j̄ē`̄ īiv̄ n̄Z̄`̄v̄ K̄ievī R̄b̄`̄ ep̄x̄R̄ext̄`̄ ī th̄ Z̄w̄j̄ Kv̄ `̄Z̄uī K̄t̄īw̄Qj̄, t̄m̄ Z̄w̄j̄ Kv̄q̄
 t̄m̄w̄j̄ bv̄ cv̄ī f̄ix̄t̄bī bv̄gl̄ ĀS̄f̄f̄`̄ w̄Qj̄ | 13 w̄W̄t̄m̄ēt̄ Z̄w̄ī t̄L̄ Z̄ut̄K̄ Ac̄nīȲ K̄t̄ī w̄b̄t̄q̄ h̄v̄q̄
 l̄iv̄ | c̄t̄ī Z̄uī w̄kī c̄ȳl̄ īv̄t̄q̄iēv̄R̄vī BŪv̄t̄L̄j̄ vī eā`̄ f̄iḡt̄Z̄ Z̄uī w̄Ōb̄w̄f̄b̄ēj̄ vk̄ kb̄v̄³
 K̄t̄ī | Z̄uī ḡZ̄t̄`̄ t̄nī Q̄wē Z̄r̄K̄j̄ x̄b̄ c̄l̄-c̄w̄l̄ Kv̄q̄ c̄K̄w̄k̄Z̄ n̄q̄ |

m̄f̄w̄b̄t̄`̄ R̄

ḡr̄³h̄j̄x̄ ī t̄c̄Ō̄v̄c̄t̄Ū ēw̄³ ī Aē`̄v̄b̄ : G. Gm. Gg. mv̄ḡŌj̄ Av̄t̄īw̄c̄b̄, BD̄w̄b̄f̄w̄m̄Ō̄ t̄c̄Ō̄ w̄j̄ w̄ḡt̄ŪW̄, X̄v̄K̄v̄,
 1995 ; ev̄sj̄ v̄t̄`̄ t̄kī ̄v̄ax̄b̄Z̄v̄ h̄ȳ`̄ w̄j̄ j̄ c̄l̄ (P̄Z̄ī R̄ L̄Ē) : n̄vm̄vb̄ n̄w̄c̄l̄R̄j̄ īnḡvb̄ m̄ēc̄w̄ī Z̄, Z̄`̄
 ḡS̄ȳv̄j̄ q̄, M̄Ȳc̄l̄R̄īZ̄S̄ȳ ev̄sj̄ v̄t̄`̄ k̄ mīK̄vī, X̄v̄K̄v̄, 1984 ; ̄v̄ax̄b̄ ev̄sj̄ v̄ t̄ēZ̄vī t̄K̄`̄³ : t̄ej̄ v̄j̄ t̄ḡv̄w̄ēS̄,
 Āb̄j̄c̄ḡ c̄K̄v̄k̄b̄x̄, X̄v̄K̄v̄, t̄dē³q̄w̄ī 1993 ; w̄m̄t̄j̄ t̄Ūī h̄ȳ-K̄_v̄ : Z̄v̄R̄j̄ t̄ḡv̄w̄ēS̄, m̄w̄n̄Z̄`̄ c̄K̄v̄k̄, X̄v̄K̄v̄,
 t̄dē³q̄w̄ī 1993 ; GK̄v̄Ēt̄ī ī w̄m̄t̄j̄ Ū Āb̄`̄ ī Kḡ h̄ȳ : Av̄j̄-Āv̄R̄v̄`̄, Av̄`̄ Z̄v̄ c̄K̄v̄k̄b̄x̄, w̄m̄t̄j̄ Ū, t̄dē³q̄w̄ī 1998
 ; ḡr̄³h̄j̄x̄ P̄ĀĒM̄Ōt̄gī b̄v̄ix̄ : t̄ēM̄ḡ ḡk̄Z̄v̄ix̄ k̄c̄x̄, w̄c̄Ōḡ c̄K̄v̄k̄b̄x̄, P̄ĀĒM̄Ōḡ, w̄W̄t̄m̄ēt̄ 1992 ; Av̄ḡv̄t̄`̄ ī GK̄v̄Ēī
 : ḡw̄n̄D̄īl̄ b̄ Av̄nḡ`̄ m̄ēc̄w̄ī Z̄, w̄m̄w̄Ḡj̄, 2006 ; m̄s̄M̄Ōḡx̄ b̄v̄ix̄ h̄j̄M̄ h̄j̄M̄ (c̄Ō_ḡ L̄Ē) : t̄m̄w̄j̄ bv̄ t̄n̄v̄t̄m̄b̄, ĀR̄q̄
 `̄vk̄_̄B̄, t̄īv̄t̄K̄q̄v̄ K̄exī m̄ēc̄w̄ī Z̄, ev̄sj̄ v̄t̄`̄ k̄ b̄v̄ix̄ c̄ŌM̄īZ̄ m̄s̄N̄, X̄v̄K̄v̄, w̄W̄t̄m̄ēt̄ 1998 ; m̄s̄M̄Ōḡx̄ b̄v̄ix̄ h̄j̄M̄
 h̄j̄M̄ (w̄Z̄x̄q̄ L̄Ē) : t̄m̄w̄j̄ bv̄ t̄n̄v̄t̄m̄b̄, ĀR̄q̄ `̄vk̄_̄B̄, t̄īv̄t̄K̄q̄v̄ K̄exī m̄ēc̄w̄ī Z̄, ev̄sj̄ v̄t̄`̄ k̄ b̄v̄ix̄ c̄ŌM̄īZ̄ m̄s̄N̄,
 X̄v̄K̄v̄, w̄W̄t̄m̄ēt̄ 1999 ; ḡr̄³t̄h̄v̄x̄v̄ b̄v̄ix̄ t̄`̄ ī m̄sēāŌv̄ l̄ t̄j̄ v̄K̄ m̄s̄M̄īZ̄ D̄r̄mē c̄ŌZ̄t̄ē`̄ b̄ : t̄m̄v̄n̄īvē D̄l̄`̄x̄b̄,
 b̄v̄R̄b̄ix̄ c̄v̄aȳ ev̄sj̄ v̄t̄`̄ k̄ b̄v̄ix̄ c̄ŌM̄īZ̄ m̄s̄N̄, X̄v̄K̄v̄, Ḡw̄c̄Ōj̄ 1998 ; ḡr̄³ḡt̄Ā̄ b̄v̄ix̄ : W̄t̄ w̄b̄t̄ew̄ Z̄v̄`̄ vk̄c̄j̄ Kv̄q̄`̄,
 w̄c̄Ō̄ Ū÷, X̄v̄K̄v̄, 1999 ; k̄Z̄ ēŌt̄ī ev̄sj̄ v̄t̄`̄ t̄kī b̄v̄ix̄ : c̄w̄ī`̄v̄ Av̄L̄Z̄vī m̄ēc̄w̄ī Z̄, b̄v̄ix̄ M̄ŌS̄`̄ c̄ĒZ̄Ōv̄,
 R̄v̄b̄q̄w̄ī 1999 ; `̄w̄b̄K̄ B̄t̄Ēc̄v̄k̄, 13 w̄W̄t̄m̄ēt̄ 1999 ; m̄b̄R̄x̄`̄v̄ L̄v̄Z̄t̄bī m̄v̄ŋ̄v̄r̄K̄vī ; t̄nḡP̄`̄³ f̄Āv̄P̄v̄h̄³;
 ī t̄f̄`̄ ȳB̄ḡv̄ḡ

উৎসর্গকারীর ভূমিকায় নারী

Kvrvj wReivbi mjeL'vZ iPbv ōcōdUŌ-Gi GKw Astk ejv ntqtŌ ōtZvgv' i mš#biv tZvgv' i bq...Ō| Kvi Zte ? t' tki | cōqvRtb t' tki Rb' DrmMxZ hr' bv ntZ cvti tKD, Zte tm Rieb A_#xb | t' kgvZv, tkōgvZv | wech#q Zvi cvtk `wvftbv | Zvi Rb' e'vKj Zv— GB-B tZv gnvbfēZv | Gtnb gnvbfēZv evsjvgvtqi mš#biv cōkō Ki#Z tctiŌj GKvĒti | Avi Gi tbc' fvgKv ti#LwŌtj b, tmme t' ktōgK mš#bi gv, tev l `xv |

gnvb g#h# cōYZ KtiŌj evsjvi Avcvgi RbmviYtK | bvbv etqum, bvbv tckvRex, bvbv ag'e#Y# gvb#i m#j Z AskMh#Yi dtjB GuŌ ntq DVtZ tctiŌj GK me#Z# MYh# | G MYh# evŌwj i me#Z# AskMh#Y cĒ't# hZUv msNwUZ ntqtŌ, AcĒ't# Zvi t#tqI teuk | G ai#bi AskMh#Yi AR#/AbvR# Aek'B Ab#j b# | wKš' `k'g#b etj cĒ't# NUbv_tj vB ce#y `#KZ nq | t' tki Rb' wKŌy GKUv cĒ't# f#te bv-Ki#Z-cvivi te'bv etK wbtq evŌwj t' i gta' hui ivZw' b Kvj wZcvZ Kti#Ōb AšZ g#evw#xi GKw h#Rtqi msev' kē#Yi Rb' ; Ges tZgb tKv#bv msev' Av#š Z#t' i Kv#Ō tctō#j huiv thv#v' i gtZvB Avb#`Z ntqtŌb, Z#t' i e'vcvti tKD KL#bv g# tL#j bv | GKRb Kv#iv mi#mwi h#x h# ntZ-bv-cvivi tbc' b#vvi Kg KviY j#wqZ `vK#Z cvti | KZUvB ev Avgiv Ab#mŌvb Kti t' #LwŌ tmme Kvi#Yi Av#e`y_tj v ? KZUvB ev Avovj t#tŌ Avgiv t' #LwŌ mi#mwi h#x h# bv-ntZ-cvivi GKRb e# ev#ci, e#v gvtqi etKi `nbiP#YUK? Av' #c tmme t' Lvi AeKvk Avgv' i Rxe#b L# KgB Av#m | cĒ't# NUbviB thL#tb i#`vb ntq l#v bv cōq tZw' k eŌti, AcĒ't# i#`vb m#tebv tmL#tb kb`Zvq ch#mZ ntZ eva' | wKš' GZUv mxgve#Zvi gta' t_#Kl Avgiv L#R t' L#Z PvB AcĒ't# fvgKvq wbtqwiRZ bvi#t' i AštKi#Y g#Z `#axbZvM#ni e'vcKZvi wP#ygv#tK | tKej bvi# tKb Avgv' i Ab#mŌv#bi w#lq G wbtq Ab'Ā Avgiv Reveir w# KtiŌ | GuŌ Aek'B Avgv' i wbtR# i mxgve#Zvi Kvi#Y, `#axbZv h#x ctiv# fvgKv Mh#YKvix c#t#i Afv#ei Kvi#Y bq | mvi#t' tk G ai#bi fvgKvq wbtqwiR#Zi msL'v, ejv evŌj th, cĒ't# fvgKvq wj B# i PvB#Z AtbKvstk teuk | wbi' #f#te Z#t' i mevi K_v tKv#bvKv#j B etj tkl Kiv hv#te bv ; tm tPōvq wj B ntj `xN#cōPōvq GKw we`w#i Z cōZte`b nqZ `wō Kiv#bv hv#te | Pg#K t' evi gtZv gj`evb Z`l nqZ Zv#Z m#j b Kiv hv#te | wKš' Av#j#e# tKv#bv Kiv#v#gv wbg#y tm#t#t' cōq Am#e | Zey Avgv' i G wbeŪcōym w#w#Z m#tebvUKiB GKw A#lq g#eŪ gv |

cōY wecbentZ cvti GK_v tR#bl thme gvZv-wcZv Z#t' i c#l-Kb#v#tK, thme `x Zwi `#gt#K, thme f#w#eZwi #vZv#K t' kgvZKvi g#i Rb' h#x th#Z Ab#cōYZ

Kti#Qb— Zv`i G#nb gnbvfeZvi Drm Aek`B t`k#c| cwiev#i GKgv# m#qg gvb|w#k h#x c#w#q w#RM#n w#Ksev ciM#n w#Ksev kiYv_x#K`v#e c#E D#M#Zvi g#a` Giiv hvcb Kti#Qb gvbteZi Rxeb| G#`i A#b#KB Avi w#ti cvb w# Zv`i c#j-Kb`v, `#gx-`# w#Ksev fvB#evb#k| AZ`vPvixi Kej t`#k tmvbi evsjv | evsjvi gvb#li gw#i AvKv`#vq ZvwZ n#qv e`ZxZ `Rb#`i#k h#x c#w#v#vi tbc#` Ab` tKv#v w#k#l KviY `vK#Z cv#i bv| GKv#i#i `#axbZv h#x GB tbc#`-`c#v`vbKvix gvb|`#jvi f#vgKv tgv#UB Kg bq| Avov#j t`#k bvbwea ZrciZv Pwj #q bvg-bv-Rv#v AmsL` temvgwi K gvb|B GKv#i#i gw#h#k Rbh#x cwiYZ n#Z m#v#h` Kti#Q| tM#jv thv#v#`i Avkq | Lv`#`vb, A`#msi#Y Ges AvZ#Mvcb Kti `vKevi m#thvM m#j# Kti w`#q m#v#iY #jvKRb cvK#mbv#`i wei`#x A#bK mdj Acv#k#b msN#UJZ n#Z w`#q#Q| mk`#msM#G#v#`i `#m#v#m#K f#vgKvi cvkvcwk Gme tbc#` ZrciZv Ae`vnZ #Qj e#jB Db#Z A`#m#%Z c#k#v#Z cvK#mbv#`i wei`#x `#j#N c#Z#iva M#o tZvjv m#e n#q#Q| GgbwK gv# b#gv#m Zv#`i#k ch#`-Kievi gva`#g G fLE t`#k weZvwZ Kti ce#%#k #evsjv#` k# bvgK GKwU `#axb t`k w#t#te w#k#g#v#P#` c#Z#v Kiv tM#Q| Kv#RB GB Rbh#x AskM#h#YKvix c#Z`K e`w#B eZ#v#v `#axb fLE evsjv#`#ki hveZxq tM#i#ei mgvb Ask#`vi |

Rv#v#vi Bvgv, w#v# NvZK `#j#j wbg# K#v#U#i m#fv#Z w#t#te `#axbZv D#iKv#j c#M#Z#k#j m#vgw#RK Av#`#j#b m#`#w#Z AR# Kti#Q#j b, GKv#i#i w#v#v mk`#h#x Ask tbb w#b| w#K#`GKRb gv, GKRb `#x, GKRb Avk#`v#v w#t#te w#v#v gw#h#x#i GKRb m#v#m#`m#v#k w#Q#j b| t`k#c#G#K m#Avb `PZ#b`i c#k#q w#v#v j#w#j Z n#Z w`#q#Qb GKwU bZb t`#ki `#c#`#m j`#q#` Pwj Z n#Z w`#q#Qb cwiev#i `#b#v#E#K M#Z| Pig `#biv`Ki Ae`vi g#a`l XvKv kn#i emev# Kti c#Z gw#Z#D#v#M#e#t`#k j`#q Kti#Qb h#x#i b#v#v D#v#-cZb, M#Z c#k#v#Z| cvK#`i D#v#v e`#Z n#q#Qb, gw#h#v#v#`i D#v#v n#q#Qb Avb#`Z| w#j#L#Qb c#Z#v bKvi ivR#%#v#ZK-m#vgw#RK-cwiev#i K hveZxq e#v#s#-cieZx#mg#q hv #GKv#i#i w`#b#v#j#` b#v#g c#k#v#kZ n#q N#i N#i mgv`Z n#q#Q| G M#E#U aviY Kti Av#Q Zui ZrK#j#x KgR#v#E#i Zver e#v#s#`# th gvb#e#k t#v#a ZL#v#v w#v#v gvb#li cv#k `#vov#Z t#q#Qb, Zv t#Kej GKRb gn#%#b#i c#q#B m#e#| tm gn#E#j#v#v#q GKRb gw#h#v#v#v#k#B|

Zui `#` t#Q#j i g#a`i `#gx eo| w#k e#Q# eqm# K#j Rcoqv AZ`#s-Av`#i#i ivR#v#Z-m#PZb t#Q#j tm| gvl i#P#v#v#j Zui tm eq#m#B AvZ#`Kiv n#q tM#Q| Av#gwi Kvi B#j bq B#Y#U#W#JDU Ae t#U#K#v#j w#R#Z | i f#v#Z#m#e#b#v#t#q#Q| tm#P#v#t t`#k tmLv#b K#m`i#` n#e#| Kv#RB AvM#`-Zv#k Av#gwi Kv th#Z n#e#| Avi gv# K#qKgv#mi A#v#v#v | i et#q#m t#Q#j iv ZLb `#j#`#j f#v#Z c#w#v Rgv#`Q gw#ev#v#b#v#Z thv#M t`evi Rb#| ZvO#v#v ev#v#q mem#gq gw#h#x w#l#q Av#v#-Av#j v#P#v P#j | evB#i

t_#K huiV Av#m ZuiVl ZvB K#i | Gme t`#L-i#b Zvi g#bl h#x hvevi AvKv#Qlv
`pZi nq| cwj #q th#Z cviZ tm, wKŠ' gvtqi mvt_ eÜ#Zji m#ccK@_vKvq 9 R#b
Zui Kv#Q K_v cvoj tm| c#q `#mBvn a#i h#³i gvi ci#tP gvtK eyStq tm i#wR
Kiv#Z m#qg n#jv| Gi gvtb n#jv th tm fv#jv K#i e#SB h#x th#Z P#t"Q, úR#M
tg#Z bq| Rvnbv#v BgvG G e`vc#i w#w#Z n#q D"PiY Ki#j b, ōWK Av#Q, tZvi
K_vB tg#b w#jvg| w`jvg tZv#K t`#ki Rb" tKvi#wb K#i | hv, ZB h#x hv|ō`i`i`
n#jv Av#qvRb, K#e Kvi mvt_ Kxfv#e hv#v Kiv hvq| me wKVvKl n#q tMj | 7 tg
i l qv#v n#e tm| Av#Mi w`b t_#K gvtqi c#Z Pj #Q tMvQmVQ K#i t`qvi | Rvnbv#v
BgvG w#Rv#Z tmjvB K#i w`#Qb i"gx#i c`v#Ui tKv#i i Kv#Q w#Zi w`#Ki g#o
L#j K#qKuv GK#kv UvKvi t#vU| #Q#q w`#Qb Kvco Rgv# ivLvi Rb" GKuv
Gqvi e`M, Zvi g#a` `#tmU KvUv Kvco, tZvq#j, mvevb, m`v#Uj Avi `#Uv eB—
ŌR#ebv#b` `v#ki t#Ō K#eZv# Ges ōmKvš-mgMŌ| tm iv#Z i"gx Ave`vi Kij
te#w#Y P#j nvZ ey#q t`evi | c#Zw`bB tmUv K#i t`b wZwb `#Q#j #KB| AvR
Avi t#vU t#j Rv# P#Bj bv gvtK| tm iv#Z hLb i"gx#i gv`vi Pj t#b w`#Qb
gv— i"gx tM#q DVj, ŌGKevi we`vq t` gv N#i Av#mŌ| ciw`b Rvnbv#v BgvG w#R
W#Bf Ki#j b M#w| t#Q#i w#tU i"gx#i m#½ Av#Qb ever kwi d| M#w wM#q _vgj
m#Pevj #qi tm#KŪ tM#U| t#tg tMj i"gx| GLvb t_#K eÜ#`i m#½ wgtj tMv#b
`i`i` n#e Zv#`i hv#v|

11 tg w#i Av#m i"gx| Kvgj tjvnbx, c#Zvc nvRiv, gby BkivK l evdvi
K#qKRb KgPvix wgtj `jwU fvi#Zi D#i#k" th c#_ hv#v K#i#Qj — tm c#_
Nvcjv n#q#Q| bZb c#_i mÜvb bv-Rvbv-_vKvq w#RemotZ _vKv dtqR Avng#`i
civg#k@`jwU cieZ#Awf#v#i cwi K#i bv K#i c#Z`veZ# K#i XvKvq| 14 tg eÜz
bw`gmn Avevi hv#v K#i i"gx| gv DwŌMe_v#Kb| 30 R#b c#_g Lei cvb i"gx
AvMi Zjvi KvQvKwQ GKwU K`v#cc Av#Q— m#` Ae`vq tm t#b# w#t"Q| t#j ZLb
iYv#b wKŠ' gv-l e#m t#B| XvKv kn#i t_#K wZwb c#Zgn#Z`cwi w`#Zi mvt_ h#x
K#i hv#Qb| t#j i Lei Rvbevi Rb" wZwb Db# n#q _v#Kb| tgj vNi t_#K Lei
w#q Av#m wRqv, gby `jy cvi#FR| l#i Kv#Q Rv#Z cv#b i"gx fv#jv Av#Q,
Z#e l w`#K GLb fqv#K t#vL-l v#i v#M| cv#veiv hv#K ŌRq evsjv t#vL-l v#Ō b#tg
W#K| fvBivj KbRvsiUfvBvU#m| cvi#FR ejj, tnvgl c#w_K Jla tetj #Wbv-6
`i`#ZB tL#j tiw#U Avi nq bv| 20 RjvB cvi#FR i l qv#v t`#e tgj v#i |
Rvnbv#v BgvG Zvi Kv#Q K#qK w#wk tetj #Wbv-6, K#qKuv t#Bj KvUvi, wZbUv
m#bM#w, `#k#v UvKv w`#q t`b| e#j t`b, GKuv t#Bj KvUvi, GKuv m#bM#w Ges
GK#kv UvKv i"gx| GK#kv UvKv cvi#FRi | ev#K w#Rw#m#t`_jv t#vU hvi hLb
jv#M, Zvi B| c#i Avevi l UvKv cv#v# wZwb Uv#i Kv#Q, gby Kv#Q|

8 AvM ÷ i "gx XvKvq Gtj Kx D"Qym gvtqi gtb| `xN® b ci tQtj tK KvQ cvl qvq ewotZ Drme etq hvq| tmUv i ayfQtj tK KvQ cvl qvi Rtb`B bq, gvr³hfx i cZ`¶ AwfÁZvi eqvb tkvbn hvte G Kvi tYI | i "gxi XvKvq AvMgb teovevi Rb` bq| hfx i cQqvRtb tm Zvi tm±i t_tKB Ab`v`b`i m½ tcll Z nqtqQ XvKvq| AvtMi gtZv KovKwo GLb Avi Ktib bv gv| m½x thv×v` i m½ Ri`wi `eVK Kievi Rb` ewotZB RvqMv Kti t`b, ¶tY ¶tY bv`wi thvMvb t`b| wbtR tKv`bv tKv`bv `evtK Dcw`Z _vtKb| `evtK Acvtikb cwí Kí bv, bKkv BZ`w` nq| `¶Zbw` tbi Rb`l i "gxtK ewoi evBti Ptj thtZ nq| gv Atc¶v Ki tZ _vtKb tKv`bv eo ai tbi Acvtiktb mdj Kti wdti Avmte Zui i "gx `j ej mn| KLtbv ev Acvtikb tktl wbtR wMtq Mwwo Kti GwMtq Avtbb| t÷bMv tbi dvqvti i Av`tbi AvtP Nvto `Zui nI qv tdv`v tWUj w`tq g¶Q t`b, JIa j wMtq t`b| cQqvRtb tQtj i m½ Mwwo WvBf Kti wMtq A`_wtq Avtmb, ivtLb evmvq hZæKti |

wKŠ` Povl nq etRf gtZv `jmgq| 29 AvM ÷ GK `½j wgvj Uwi Gvj d`vU tivtWi ewo tNivl Kti | Ni mP®Kti GgwG tnv÷tj wbtq hvq `vgx kixd Bgvq, tQtj i "gx-Rvgx, tQtj i eUz nwdR-gvmgtK| gvi eK ú ú Kti Itv| GK-t`o NÉv BvUvtivtMkb Kti tQto t`te etj wbtq tMtj l t`ow`b hvq liv Qvto bv| tdtv`b thvMv thvM Kti m`vÜDBP l RvgvKvco wbtq mkixti GgwG tnv÷tj hvb wZwb| wKŠ` Kv tivi B tKv`bv tLwR cvb bv| 31 AvM ÷ wdti Avtm i "gxtK Qrov `tj i mevB|

25 AvM ÷ i GKw mdj tMwiv Acvtik tbi weci tZ wQj GB BvUvtivtMkb| avbgwÉi GKw ewoi tMtUi l B Acvtik tbi Aa¶Rb cvKtmbv NUbv`tj wbnZ nq| BvUvtivtMk tbi mgq Pig wbh¶Zb Kiv nq mevBtK| i "gxi KZKg^mac tK¶ i v AvtM t_tKB AewNZ wQj — dtj l i ct¶ NUbv A`¶Kvi Kievi tKv`bv tRv wQj bv e`Z| l i `¶Kv t i w³ tZ cQZdwj Z nqtqQ th l tK Qrov Avi tKD G Acvtik tbi wKQß Rv t b v| mYi vs Atb`iv Qrov tctj l i "gx Qrov cvq bv|

G wect` Rvrvbviv Bgv tgi bvi wPE` cQ`¶vq l wbtq wRZ nq| wgvw wbtq nwwRi nb cvMjv cxtii `i Mvq| tkvbn hvq GB cxtii KvQ hv Pvl qv hvq, ZvB tgtj | Zui AvwZ`Qtj i "gxtK wdti cvl qv| fvteb, hw` GuU wK nq| cxtii `i Mvq Dcw`Z nqt wZwb t`L tZ cvb ivRkvxi wAvBwR gvgb gvgg` i `x tgvkt dKv gvgg` , ivRkvxi Gmwc kvn Ave`j gwRt` i `x bvRgv gwR`, PÆMtgi Gmwc kvgmj ntKi `x gvgg`v nK, XvKvi Avj Zvd gvgg` i `x wSby gvgg` | Dcw`Z mevi B AvwZ` AvcbRbtK wdti cvl qvi |

wKŠ` tklchŠ-tQtj i "gxtK Avi tdiZ cvb bv Rvrvbviv Bgvq| cvMjv cxtii tKivgwZl tKv`bv KvR t`q bv| cvKewnbxi nvtZ knx` nq tm| G te`bvq evsj vt`k wRq AR® Kievi `j`b AvtM 14 wMt m`¶ Zui `vgx kixd Bgvq

cyġtkvtK ü`htšġ wuqv eÜ ntq gZieiY Kti b| GB tkvK cieZx[®]mgġ Rvnvbi v
Bgvġgi kw³tZ cwiYZ ntqWQj |

wKŠ teMg mjđqv Kvgġġj i tġġġ NtU AbⁱKg| tMvUv Rxeb wZwb brix Avf^ˆvj b
Kti, brix RvMiġYi Rb^ˆ tčŸYv ntq Kvr KtiġQb| wZwb ZvB `ġġġġ mj Zvbw
Kvgġj | mvc^v Kvgġj tK cvWġġQb hġx| fviġZ wMġq I iiv tMveiv K^ˆv^ˆc bwm[®]
čġkġY wbtq evsj v^ˆk nvmcvZġġ tmevKvġR wövi cwiPq t^ˆb| `ġġġġġ fviġZ
cvWġq w^ˆtq wZwb wbtR XvKv knġi t^ˆtK cvKewnbxi wei^ˆt^x bvbvġte j to tMtQb|
wbRMġn t^ˆtKB gw³thv^xv^ˆi Rb^ˆ wevfbaeDcKiY msMö Kti Zv mieivn KtiġQb|
Zui evmwU wQj gw³h^xms^vvš-wevfbaeLeivLeġi tK^ˆˆ; GKwU AbvböwöbK evZ[®]
ms^v thb| GLvġb gw³h^xi čġġi bvbvRb AvmġZb Lei w^ˆtZ Ges wbtZ| G
evmwU Dci memgq cvKewnbxi Kov bRi wQj | thġKvġbv mgq `ġLRbK NUbv
NUġZ cvġi gtb Kti Zui wbi včEvi Rb^ˆ tmwġġqU ivö^ˆ Z bġevKf Zui evmvq Gtm
ZvġK weġkl wegvbthvġM tmwġġqU BDwġġb wbtq hvevi B^ˆQ e^ˆ Kij wZwb Zv
čġ^vL^vb Kti b| wZwb ivö^ˆ ZġK etj b, ŸGLb Awg G t^ˆk tŸto teġnkġZl thġZ
ivRx bB| Avgvi t^ˆġki gvbġl iv kwš-cvK, tmvqwm^v-jv^f Ki^ˆK— G t^ˆġL thb G
gwġġZB i^ˆtq vKġZ cwi | Ÿ

cvKewnbxi nvġZ knx^ˆ vġgx Ges tevbRvgvBġK wöRvġZ vcb KtiġQb wbtRⁱ b
DġVġb| eġ tġŸ Avmv Kvb^e ZLġbv i^ˆwKġq hvq w| wKŠ Zvi ci l^ˆ Ÿ^vU mšvbġK
hġx cvVġbv thġKvġbv mvaiY gvġqi Kvr bq Aek^ˆB| t^ˆkčġġg Avgj wPĒ mgwčZ
bv ntj , cvKġⁱ wei^ˆt^x NYv Pġg RvqMvq bv tčŸQvġj G NUbwU Nuv m^ˆe wQj bv |

Gi Kg NUbv NtUwQj PĒMŸġl | tmLvbKvi GK t^ˆkčġġgK bvixi big gwö Bgvġj
vġgx Avj x Bgvġ, tevbRvgvB Wv. tMvj vg tgv^velv cvKewnbxi wġġZ knx^ˆ nevi
w^ˆbKqgvġ čġi eo tŸġ Kwiⁱ w^ˆDe Dġ vcb Kti th tm hġx hvġe| thġKvġbv gvġqi
tġġġ G čŸ^ve nvnvKvi Kti lVevi K^v eġ, wKŠ GLvġb Zv bv ntq NtU eis
Dj ġUvUv| GġZ wZwb Drmn teva Kti b, AvteMvčZ ntq lġVb| čġġ tKvġbvġf
wŸi^v bv KtiB etj t^ˆb, Ÿhv... GLbB hv|Ÿ Pġġ hvq Kwi| Gil wKQ^v b ci
Rj vb gvġm tŸvU tŸġj l evqbv ai j, tm-l hġx hvġe| Gġkl tŸto Kx Kti vKġeb
wZwb! i^ˆġb PčPč ntq tMġj b| nVv tŸġj i^ˆv^ˆ yetj DVġj b, ŸtmB fvġj v| ZBl Pġġ
hv hġx| Gfġte l^ˆi nvġZ givi tPġq t^ˆġki Rġb^ˆ hġx Kti gi|Ÿ tk lch^ˆS-G
wm^xvšwU gvġqi gb tgġb tbq| wZwb evav ntq^ˆ wovb bv tŸġj i hġxhvġvq |

kġgZx wgvb wekġm l wPĒiĀb wekġmi eoġŸġ AZbywekġm Qvġ BDwġġbi GKRB
mwuq Kgx[®]Qġj b| AmnġhvġMi mgq t^ˆtK tŸġj eÜevÜe wbtq cvKkvmtbi wei^ˆt^x
mġPZb| GiB gġa^ˆ gvġP[®]PĒMŸġgi wVw wj l tKvU[®]ntj mwi mwi^ˆ mġbⁱ Ae^vvb
^ˆi t^ˆtK Aetj vKb Kti Gj vKvevmx kw⁴Z ntq DVj — Giv Kviv ? cvKewnbx bwiK

evOwj tmbv ? Rvbn c0qvRb G KviY th, cvKewnbx ntj AvPivr Zvt`i aYsmhA
`i` nte, tmf9t1 AvM t_K cvj vtbv Ri`wi | Avi gw³ewnbx ntj `wotZ nte
Zvt`i cvtk| mskq `i ntZ cvti tKej wbowDZ ntZ cvitj | wKŠ` tmUv ht_ó
SmKcyKvR etU| epx tei`j kfgZx wgbv wekvtmi gv_v t_KB| wZvb dvt` fuzPv
Kti eot0tj AZbtK cvvtj b wntj Pv wep Kievi Qjt tRtb AvmtZ th I iv Kvi|
G KvRw AZbyWKB Kti Avtm Ges Rvbn hvq th I iv cvK `mj| NUBwU 9t`9 wKŠ`
Gi t0tj th mvtmi c0qvRb wQj , Zv mvavi Y bq| KviY Ggbl tZv ntZ cviZ
th, GB t0tj w Pv-wep Qjt wntj wMtq Avi KLtbv wdtiB Gj bv| tmU th GB gv
fvetZ cvti b w, Zv tZv bq|

Lei tRtb mevB hvi Zvi gtZv cvj vq| AZbjvl | wPEiAb wekvtmi cwievi Ae`vb
tbq wLZvePi ntq b`i wLj M0tgi| GLvtb Gtm AZbyhtx hvevi K_v etj | gvi
wfZti i gvbl w tRtm I tV| Kvcj`ti i gtZv cvj tq teovtvi tPtq ht`x hvl qvB tkq
Avb Kti wgbv wekvm m9Z D`Pvi Y Kti b| w bKq cti fvi tZ Pjt hvq t0vU0tj
kvšbj | I Lvtb wMtq GKw mus`wZK `tj i mvt_ h9 nq tm| Avi gv wgbv wekvm
GKv b`i wLj M0tgi tqtq` i mvt_ h9c0p,qvq h9 nb|

PEM0tgi Wv. kvgm9nvi Kvgj gbynmcvZvtj Zui tckvMZ KvRi mthvM ARm^a
AvnZ gw³thvvtK wPwKrmv w tqtQb| cti evevi ewotZ wKwbK c0Z0v Kti tMvctb
gw³thvvt`i wPwKrmv Pwj tq hvb| GLvtb GKw`b ivRvKvi ewnbxi tbZtZ; nvgj v
ntj wZvb Pig exi Zi c0k0 Kti ivRvKvi t`i civfZ Ki tZ m9lg nb (0wPwKrmv I
tmekvt9bvi0 Aa`vq `be`) | GZme Amva` mvab Kti I wZvb mg`-`vq PwKtq
tdtj tQb gtb Kti b w| wZb t0tj tK cwMtqtQb ht`x| GRtb`B e9S gw³thvvt`i
wZvb `i aythvvtB fvetZb bv, fvetZb Zui B GtKKw mšwb| AvnZ thvvtK mšwb
AvtbB wZvb my` Kti Ztj tQb| Zui tMvUv cwievi wU wQj t`tki Rb` mgw9Z |

tMvcj MtAi i nngv telMg M0tgi h9t9t1 tmekv wntmte Kg9Z wQjt b| cvkvcwK
cvovi h9K t0tj t`i tK ht`x hvevi Rb` c0Yw` Z Kti tQb| wKŠ`i ayAtb`i t0tj t`i
ht`x cwMtq wR t0tj t`i AvMtj ivLteb Nti, Ggbl cvti b w wZvb| wotRi `B
t0tj tK I ht`x cwMtqtQb| t`k tK fvtj vevmi RvqMvq Zui tKvbtv KgwZ wQj bv|
m9Zivs `i aywR t`tki Rb` KvR Kti B AtbK Kti tQb gtb Kti b w| tMvcj MtAi
Pvbn M0tgi h9K thvvtv mevB ZvtK gvtqi gtZv gtb Ki Z| thKvbtv Acvti ktb
hvevi Avtm t0tj iv AwffweKvi gtZv i nngv telMgti KvQ etj -Ktq, Zui Avkxep
wbtq Zte thZ|

AvtiK t`kt0gK gv bj`bbnvi dqtRbtbmv| Zui tMvUv cwievi wB ht`x mgw9Z
wQj | eotevb, fMw9Z, fvB I Zui mšwbiv wQj ht`xi mvt_ I Zt0Z fite RwoZ|
wKŠ` Zui AvM0h Zui t0tj wU ht`x hvK, t`tki Rb` j oK| GRb` c0ym tbb wZvb|

l qwn`j nřki Kvř0 hvb ř0řj řk wbtq| wks' Zwi G AvMh AcřYxqB iřq hvq| ř0řj i eqm hř_ó Kg etj l qwn`j nK l řk hřx hvevi AřhvM" řNvl Yv Křib| řnvK AřhvM", wks' GB th AvMh, Gi l gj" Avř0|

Gi Kg DrmMřvix nvřvřiv brix evsj vř`řk GLřbv RmeZ Avř0b| cřZ`K thvřvi B gv, řevb, řx— řKD bv řKD ř0řj b| hřxi ga" w řq GKřW bZb i vóMVřbi cřvřZ GB tbc_ řřvgKv MhYKvixř` i Ae`vbl Dřj řřhvM"| wks'mevi K_v wlv řřvřte ej v Avgvř` i cřř| bvbv KvřřYB Amře etj GLřvb mKj thvřvi cwi Rřbi řMvcb Ae`vbtřk mkřwřřř řři Y Ki ř0|

mřwbt`ř

GKvřři i w`b_řj : Rvrvbvi v Bgv, mřvřv cřkvřb, řvřv, 21Zg gj`Y 1998 ; GKvřři i Wřřix : mřřřv Křgvj, RvřřZ cřkvřb, řvřv, řdeřřwi 1995 ; msMřgx brix hřM hřM (cřg LE) : řmřj bv řnvřmb, ARq `vk_ř, řivřKqv Kexi mřcwi`Z, evsj vř`k brix cřMřZ msN, wřřřřřřř 1998, řvřv ; msMřgx brix hřM hřM (wřZřq LE) : řmřj bv řnvřmb, ARq `vk_ř, řivřKqv Kexi mřcwi`Z, evsj vř`k brix cřMřZ msN, wřřřřřřř 1999, řvřv ; gjřřř hřx PřEMřřgi brix : řEMg gjkZřix kdx, wřřř cřkvřb, PřEMř, 1992

কূটনীতিকের ভূমিকায় নারী

†‡ki evBti Avgv†i gvw³-AvKv.¶vi b`vh`Zv cđvY, cvwK`wb nvb`vi†i MYnZ`vi NUbv wekjevmtK AevnZKiY Ges Avgv†i gvw³msMđtgi c†¶ AvŠR¶ZK mg_đ Av`vtqi Rb` th mg`-gwnqmx bvix GKvÉ†i mwµq fvgKv ti†LwQ†j b, Zviv evsj v†`†ki n†q A†bK `i`wqZB cvj b K†i†Qb | G†i †KDB wQ†j b bv tckv`vi KJbwxZK | wKŠ†`†ki cđqvR†b Zv†i tmB Pig gñ†Z`GiKg `i`wq†Z; AeZxY`ñ†Z n†quQ | G tm±†i bvix cđZwbwai msL`v h†_ó wQj bv | nv†Z †MvYv K†qKRb gv† bvix G†¶†† w†ew`Z n†q thme fvgKv MđYv K†i wQ†j b Ges Zvi dtj th ARđ evOvj i fv†É mshy³ n†qtQ G Aa`vquZ ZviB GKwU AbmÚvbcđvm |

KJwZK †¶††w GKwU `ckRvZi Kg¶¶g | GKRb KJbwxZ†Ki mve¶wYKfv†e g†b ivL†Z nq th wZwb GKRb e`w³gv† bb, eis GKwU †`†ki jv†Lv-†KwU gvb†i cđZwbwai | wBv`^ Av†eM, †µva, fv†jevmm cKv†ki †Kv†bv m†hwm G†¶†† †B | m†e¶wv GKRb KJbwxZ†Ki e`w³gvbm ivógvb†mi ††q h†_ó †MSY | e`w³i †Kv†bv B`Ov-Awb`Ovi cđZdj b NUvevi AeKvk GLv†b †B | e`w³i Awak mwµsj Z GKwU mÉvi RvMiY hui bv NU†e, Zvi c†¶ GB `ckRvZi KvRw†Z thwMi`Zvi cw†Pq †`qv mµe bq | KviY GKRb KJbwxZ†Ki GKwU gv† A†kvfb, A†hŠw³K evK` D`Pvi†Yi djvdj GKwU RwZi `xN¶†bi D³4j fvegwZ¶K awj `šr K†i w†Z cv†i | aw†q w†Z cv†i `†††ki ga`Kvi `xN³vqx mµc†K¶Kv†bv te`bvKi wPo | nv†Z †MvYv th-KÓRb bvixB G†¶†† Kg¶Z n†quQ†j b w†me K†i †`L†j tevSv hv†e Zv†i Ae`vb | †Kv†bv A†k Kg bq |

gvRebMi mi Kvi teMg bj Rvrvb gjw`k`†K dYxf, IY gRg`vi | kvn tgvqv†34g †v†mbmn GKwU `j MvB K†i evsj v†`†ki `†axbZvi mc†¶ mg_đ Av`vtqi Rb` fv††Zi †cđm†wU | cđvbgšxi Kv†Q †cđY K†i | cđ†g Zviv w`wj `hvb Ges cđvbgšx BwÚiv MvÚx | †cđm†wU wf. wf. wMwi i m†½ K_v etj b | GQvovl Gmgq Zviv ciivó gšxi mi`vi kiY wms, cđZi¶v gšx RMRxeb ivg, w`úKvi axj b Ges we†ivax `jxq †bZv dLi`†xb Avjx Avgv†i m†½ | Av†jvPbvq wgvj Z nb | Zviv w`wj `j †¶†, tev†µ^Ges gv†R mdi K†ib | cđZ`K RvqMvq Rbmfv K†i e³Zv w†q evsj v†`†ki cw†w`Z eYđv K†ib | fvi Zevm†K Zv†i ivRwZK wech¶qi eYđv †`b Ges etj b, cvk¶Zx`†k w†m†e Avgv†i G wec†` Zviv bxi e`vK†Z cv†b bv |

BwÚiv MvÚxi m†½ Zviv †`Lv Ki†Z †M†j mnwm` BwÚiv †v†i G†m Zv†i i`VMZ Rvbvb Ges cđg ckewR†Am K†ib : †Zvgiv Rv†bv †kL gvRe †Kv_vq Av†Qb ? Zviv

AcviMZv cKvk Kitj I t̄tki mvgwMk Ae^{-v} cāvbgšxi Kv̄tQ Ztj aitj, wZwb,
GLb Kx KiYxq Zv Rvb̄tZ Pvb| cāZubwa `j Zv̄tK Rvbq th, t̄tki hv Ae^{-v} Zv̄tZ
`vaxb nevi AvM chS-Zuiv t̄KDB t̄tk wdītZ cvīteb bv| GLb `iKvi cvk⊗Zx[⊗]
t̄kmḡni `xKwZ| Zuiv G ḡtq[⊗] we D̄l vcb Kt̄ib th, fviZ Avgv̄t`i miKvītK
`xKwZ w̄K| cāvbgšx G `wei Reite etj b : Avgvi G m̄p̄vš-cāq mewKQ̄B Rvb|
AvšR̄KZK Ae^{-w}U c̄i vcyi AemZ n̄tq Awg G e^{-v}cv̄ti kv̄NB e^{-v} tbe|

tcām̄WU wf. wf. w̄wi i gZvgZ w̄Qj GiKg : Avmtj 1954 m̄tbi h̄p̄ d̄t̄Ui w̄Rtqi
mgq t̄t̄KB cwk^{-v}b w̄ct̄ Av̄tQ Ges Gev̄ti 070-G tkL gw̄R̄tei `tj i w̄Rtqi
ci Zv̄t`i gv^{-v} Lvi v̄c n̄tq t̄M̄tQ| Zviv w̄nsm̄n̄tq D̄t̄v̄tQ| Guv Pj t̄Z cvīt bv, Pj t̄Z
t̄qv hvq bv| Awg wkM̄MiB evsj v̄t`k mdi Kie| tkL gw̄ReB t̄Zv cwk^{-v}b̄bi
cāvbgšx|

ci i v̄ōḡšx kiY w̄ns etj b : cwk^{-v}b̄bi Af^{-š}t̄xY w̄elq Avgv̄t`i I Af^{-š}t̄xY m̄gm̄v
w̄nt̄m̄te t̄Lv w̄t̄Q| w̄et̄k̄i Zver gvb| Ges miKvi mḡn̄t̄K Avgiv Av̄te`b Rvb̄ve—
w̄elq̄Ui m̄jv̄v̄Kt̄i thb M̄Vbḡj K e^{-v} t̄bqv nq, hv̄tZ cwk^{-v}b̄bi cwi Kw̄i Z
n̄Z^{-v}Kv̄E eU Kiv hvq| evsj v̄t`k̄t̄K `xKwZ t̄evi t̄q̄t̄I Avgv̄t`i t̄Kv̄t̄bv
t̄v̄j`j gvbZv t̄bB| Zte Zvi Av̄t̄M Avgv̄t`i evsj v̄t`k m̄p̄v̄š-NŪbvcīv̄iv `i t̄Z̄j
m̄t̄z w̄eteP̄bv Kit̄Z n̄te| Awg w̄bw̄ōZ th, cēvsj̄vi m̄t̄o m̄vZ t̄Kw̄U gvb̄t̄i Rq
Aek^{-v}̄v̄ex|

cāZi q̄v ḡšx RMR̄xeb ivg Avk̄ym t̄b th, G w̄el̄t̄q cāvbgšx ḡtnv`q hv etj t̄Qb,
Gi Av̄Zwi³ w̄KQ̄ej̄evi t̄bB| GKw̄U e^{-v}cv̄i AZ^{-š}-cwi[⊗]vi th, gw̄³thv̄x̄t̄i ḡt̄a⁻
m̄v̄w̄m̄KZv t̄Lv hv̄t̄Q| Ḡt̄Z w̄bt̄m̄t̄`n n̄lqv hvq th, evsj v̄t`k b̄t̄g GKw̄U Av̄j v̄v
gv̄bw̄P̄t̄K Zuiv cāZōv Kit̄e| Av̄cbv̄t`i cāZ Avgv̄t`i m̄Kj cKvi m̄nḡḡZv Ges
m̄t̄h̄w̄M̄Zv i t̄q̄t̄Q|

w̄ūKvi axj b Zui Ab̄f̄w̄Z e⁻³ Kit̄Z w̄M̄t̄q etj b th : Av̄cbv̄t`i eȲv̄ i t̄b m̄vgw̄M̄K
Ae^{-w}U Awg Dc̄j w̄ä Kit̄Z cvīw̄Q| Avgvi I GKB Ae^{-v} n̄tq̄w̄Qj, hLb cwk^{-v}b̄bi
cv̄Äve t̄Qto fvīt̄Zi cv̄Ǟte Ḡtm̄w̄Q|

dLi⁻ⁱ x̄b Av̄j x̄ Av̄ng` c̄k̄w̄ v̄cb Kt̄ib th, t̄Kb Avgiv GiKg GKw̄U i³ q̄x h̄t̄x̄i
w̄t̄K t̄M̄j v̄g| mḡt̄S̄v̄Zvq Kx t̄Kv̄t̄bv̄f̄v̄teB t̄c̄ōv̄ thZ bv ? Gmgq ZrK̄vj x̄b w̄k̄i ḡšxi
m̄t̄z̄I Zv̄t`i K^{-v} n̄q|

Gi c̄ti w̄w̄j t̄Z Df̄q n̄v̄D̄ri h̄y³ Aw̄at̄ekt̄b t̄eM̄g b̄i R̄v̄nv̄b ḡjw̄k⁻ e³e⁻ i v̄t̄Lb|
th e³e⁻ I LvbKvi c̄I-cw̄i Kv̄q `i t̄Z̄j m̄t̄_ cKw̄kZ nq| Gi cāZw̄p̄q̄q
tcām̄WU Bq̄w̄nqv Lvb Zui w̄ei^{-t̄x} 14 eQ̄t̄i i m̄k̄t̄j Kv̄iv`É I mḡ⁻w̄elq-m̄v̄ū̄E
ev̄t̄Rq̄v̄B Kievi t̄N̄vi Yv t̄b|

Wv. gvL`gv bvMm i Zv AvMi Zj v μvdUñ K`v`c _vKv Ae`vq ki Yv_xP i mthvM-
mpeav ep`xi Rtb` w`l`c`vi MfbP wq. Wvqvtmi m½ K_v etj b|

e`i`tbv Avntg` gvrRebMi mi Kvti i gvnj v cpeñb Kvñj vc l gvnj v msMvbi
mfvb`xi `wqZj wbtqwrZ nb| mi Kvti i cñZvna ntq wZv fviZi wefbaevR`
wMq cvK mgiw KRvšv bksmZvi wecñ| l gvrh`xi mctñ| RbgZ Av`vq fvgKv
ivLb|

Avtgbv Avntg`i `v`gx tgvRvddi Avntg` cñvnx evsjv`k mi Kvti i GKRb
Dct`ov nl qvq ZvK fviZi wefbaev`v`b wMq ,i`ZcY`e`w`e`M`P m½ K_v ej`Z
ntZv| Avtgbv Avntg` Zui `v`gxi e`w`MZ mPe nl qvq ZvKI `v`gxi m½ wefbae
`v`b thZ l Avjv`c Ask wbtZ ntZv| `v`gxi Abc`w`wZ`Z tm±i KgvÜvi MY Qvovl
wet`tki m½ thvMvthvM ivL`Z ntZv ZvKB|

gvZqv tPšajx l gvtj Kv teMg w`vj`Z AbyōZ AvšRñZK gvnj v ms`vi m`šj`b
fviZxq gvnj v msMvbmgn`i mrvqZvq AskMñY Kti b| G m`šj`b Zv`i
AskMñYi Dñ`k` wQj evsjv`tki gvrh`xi mctñ| AvšRñZK mg_ñ Av`vq Ges
cñvi Yv|

AvšRñZK RbgZ m`oi Rb` teex gl`j` tevinvD`xb Lvb Rvni`xti i gva`tg
gvrh`xi mctñ| wefbaeZ`w` l `we`v`l`qmn wet`kx wqkbgñ wPw cvv`Zb|
Gm`ei Rb` ZvK mvdq Kvgvtj i evmvq Avtbrqvi cvkv, gpxi tPšajx cñLi mv`
thvMvthvM KiZ ntZv| Xvkv` wet`kx wqkbi `wqZcñB e`w`e`M`P KvQl wefbae
,i`ZcY`w`c`l`w` t`cñQ w`Zb wZv|

G`i Qvovl mE`ti i wbeñ`b weRqx bvix mvsM`M`Yi tKD tKD `j`xq l e`w`MZ
Dñ`v`M KJbñZK `wqZj`cvj b Kti b|

m`v`b`R

msMōgx bvix h`M h`M (cñg LÉ) : tmw bv trvmb, ARq `vk`B, tivtKqv Kexi m`cw`Z, evsjv`k
bvix cññZ msN, wv`m` 1998, Xvkv ; msMōgx bvix h`M h`M (wZxq LÉ) : tmw bv trvmb, ARq
`vk`B, tivtKqv Kexi m`cw`Z, evsjv`k bvix cññZ msN, wv`m` 1999, Xvkv ; biRvnb
gv`k`i m`v`v`Kvi

AmsL | t tki Afšfi ARm^a -g -Ktj R, cui Z³ emo, KLt^b ev ubtRtⁱ i
_vKevi NiB tMvcb cġkġY tK>^a n^tq l tV | fvi tZi cġkġY bvbv Kvi tY mevi ctġ
MġY Kiv m^ae nq ub | Kv^tiv Kv^tiv v^bxq cġkġYB wQj GKgv^t fimv | dtj G
aitbi cġkġYI tM^uv h^x cġ^uqvi m^v t^u i "ZcY^m m^actK^m m^ac^ukZ |

GB cġkġY tK>^a tngⁿⁱ gta^a cġq me^u t^jvB wQj cj^a l h^xv^u tⁱ Rb^a, tKv^tbv
tKv^tbwU cj^a l Ges b^vix Df^tqi Rb^a Ges L^p Kg tK>^a B wQj b^vix^t i Rb^a |

mgq wetePbv Kti g^y h^x w^f w^EK cġkġY Kv^h p^g tK cġ^a vZ `Ÿfv^tM f^vM Kti t^u Lv
hvq | 25 gv^p c^hs^hme cġkġY Av^tq^wRZ n^tq^t0 t^u t^jv c^u wZc^e Ges 25 gv^tP^p
cti Av^tq^wRZ mg⁻ cġkġY Kv^h p^g tK g^y h^x c^te^p Aš^f Kiv hvq | c^u wZc^te^p
cġkġY Kv^h p^g t^jvi gta^a wQj XvKv w^ek^te^v v^j t^q Av^tq^wRZ Qv^t BD^ubq^b l
Qv^t j x^t Mi cġkġY, gwⁱ P^v n^vD^t Ri cġkġY, av^bgw^u gw^jv m^xov Kg^tc^t i c^vt^ki
ewotZ Av^tq^wRZ Av^Z fi q^v cġkġY, av^bgw^u M^vj mⁿvB⁻ dtj i cġkġY | XvKvi evB^ti
c^u wZc^te^p thme cġkġY^t Yi K^{_}v R^vbv hvq t^u t^jv n^t j v w^ctⁱ v R^c fi Qv^t BD^ubq^t bi
D^t v^t M Av^tq^wRZ cġkġY, h^tkv^ti Qv^t j x^t Mi w^bD^u K^qvm M^tci cġkġY, k^bv M^vj mⁿ
n^vB⁻ dtj Av^tq^wRZ cġkġY c^f wZ |

g^y h^x c^te^p cġkġY t^jvi gta^a i t^qt⁰ t^Mev K^v t^aci cġkġY, t^j p^uov K^v t^aci
cġkġY, DB^tg^Y tKv-Aw^w w^us KvD^wY^t j i cġkġY, m^hg^wY b^Mi K^v t^aci cġkġY,
t^gRi w^Rq^vD^wl b ewⁿb^xi cġkġY, t^gRi R^wj j b^vixewⁿb^xi cġkġY, w^mi v R w^mK⁻ vi
ewⁿb^xi cġkġY, w^Mj vew^o l Av⁻gcj K^v t^aui cġkġY, c^uq^vL^vj x gw^jv K^t j t^Ri
cġkġY c^f wZ |

c^u wZc^te^p cġkġY m^s p^vš⁻ th Z^{_} m^g m^s M^h Kiv t^M t⁰ c^u t^g Z^v B Z^t j aiv hvK |

GKv^E tⁱ i i^t Z ivR[%] wZK Aw⁻ wZk^x j Z^v P^{ig} Av^Kvi aviY Kit^j m^a t^e h^t xⁱ Rb^a
c^u wZ M^hY Kit^Z w^cu⁻ c^v tⁱ t^{Wi} Av^tq^vRb Kievi w^m x^vš⁻ t^bq Qv^t BD^ubq^t bi
t^b Z^e | w^m x^vš⁻ Ab^h v^q x t^de^q wⁱ i t^k l^w t^k B gaj t^K w^u t^{bi} m^vg^t b w^cu⁻ c^v tⁱ W
iⁱ nq | 7 gv^p e^h e^u i f^v l t^Y i ci m^v i^t k hLb DEB Ae⁻ vi m^a s^u x^b nq ZLb
A⁻ j m^s N^v Z Aek⁻ t^R t^R b Qv^t BD^ubq^b B c^u g XvKv w^ek^te^v v^j t^qi BD^l w^u m gv^t V
A⁻ i cġkġY^t Yi w^m x^vš⁻ P^{ov}š⁻ K^t i | GRb^a W^wg ivB^t dtj m^s M^h ni `w^q Zⁱ t^b b XvKv
t^g w^W K^v j K^t j t^Ri Z^Z x^q e^t l^p Qv^t Avej Kv^t kg w^g q^v mⁿ Ab⁻ K^t q^K R^b | Z^u i v XvKv
w^ek^te^v v^j t^qi K^v t^WU t^K vi -Gi i^g t^{_} t^K Ges Avⁱ gw^b t^U v^j v⁻ dtj i Z^v j v t^f t⁰
e⁻ v^q f^t i W^wg ivB^t dtj w^b t^q Av^t m^b | Avej Kv^t kg w^g q^v w^Q t^j b d^w i^c j w^R j v⁻ dtj i
K^v t^WU K^g v^U i | ce^o Aw^f ÁZ^v wQj e^t j Z^u i D^{ci} B `w^q Zⁱ e^Z q^c cġkġY^t Yi | Z^u t^K
Q^{ov} l cġkġY^k wⁿ t^m t^e `w^q Zⁱ c^v j b K^t i b g^b xⁱ 3/4 v^g b | b^v ix^t i w^e t^MW K^g v^U i
wⁿ t^m t^e K^v R K^t i b tⁱ v^t K^q v K^e xi | w^d w^R K^v j w^d U^t b^m, gv^p c^v v⁻, A⁻ p^v j b^v, dv^o c^o

GBW, e'wi tKW ^Zwi, tU^ Kiv Ges AvZ# Qlv c^vZ uQj G c^k^Y mPi A^M^Z | G_ t_j v Ovovl c^k^Y Yv_x^ i gta^ ivR%owZK m^PZbZv m^oi Rb^ mvBdwi^ b Avntg` gwibK, gwZqv tP^ajx, gR^wn`j Bmj vg tmij g, gvnepe^/vvgb, bi^j Bmj vg bwn`, Ave`j KivBqg gKj, c^R f^vPrh^ Wv. Iqv^R`j Bmj vg Lvb, b^Dj -Avj g tj wbbmn Av^iv A^b^k f^gKv iv^Lb | GB c^k^Y YvUj Rb^ mvsM^vK `wqZi^ c^j b K^i b gZ^Rv Lvb, c^k^k^j x Kv^kg, td^Rqv tgvmtj g, gv^j Kv teMg, Av^qkv Lvb, K^R^x Zv^vbe l gwZDi ingvb | c^k^Y YvU 19 gvP^ch^S-P^j | GLv^b c^k^Y tbb K^R^x tiv^kqv mj Zvbv, gw^iv Av^vi, b^wmg^b Aviv nK w^by bvRg^b Aviv w^by iv^k^v Lvb g ixbv, kv^vbn Av^Rg w^by tiv^kqv LvZb tiLv, kv^xg AvLZvi, tiv^kqv teMg, bvR^xb mj Zvbv, tv^mt^b Aviv, tv^tj b AvKZvi, mxg^v tgvmtj g, BcdvZ, tv^j x tP^ajx, mvj gv teMg mjvBqv c^j | c^k^Y Yc^b^i^ i w^tq cieZ^mg^tq Ww^g ivB^dj mnt^v^t^M GKw gwP^ev^÷ i Av^qvRb Kiv nq | gvP^ev^÷ uXvKv w^k^e^`vj q t_^k i i` K^i K^R^b nj, t^k^k^e, t^ZvcLvbv tiw, w^R^ic l, w^R^bn Gw^v^bD (eZ^j^t^b e^zeUz Gw^v^bD) ntq c^pivq w^k^e^`vj t^q tdiZ Av^tm | GB gvP^ev^÷ mKj tm^t^i i tj vKR^t^i gta^ e^vcK mvov RvMvq |

K^R^x Av^t^d Avntg`, gw^i^j Bmj vg (gvk^j gw^b) Ges knx` ^cb K^gvi tP^ajxi `wqZi^ c^k^k^j w^k^e^`vj t^i wRg^t^w^qv^t^g, ZrK^j^xb BKej ntj i gv^v Ges K^j v^f^t^b i mvg^t^b Mv^v e^`K n^t^Z Ov^j^x^t^Mi K^g^v th c^k^Y cwi P^j bv K^i, tm c^k^Y t^Y c^k^Y K wnt^t^e `wqZi^ c^j b K^i b mvg^i K ew^vbx i `j^Rb m^m` t^c^qvi` l `y^j G c^k^Y t^k^t^` i Ab^v^b` `wqZi^ uQ^j b Ov^t^bZv n^v^vbj nK Bby K^g^i^j Avj g Lvb Lmi` c^j | gv^P^P^ i i` t_^k 25 gvP^ch^S-P^j GB c^k^Y | c^k^Y Yv_ MY 23 gvP^c^eb gq^v^t^b i K^P^k^v qvR t^k^l gvP^ev^÷ K^i G^m e^zeUz evmvq Zui n^t^Z evsj v^t^k^i cZvKv Ac^P^ K^i b | G t^k^t^` a^ c^q 100 Rb bvix c^k^Y M^h^Y K^i b | G^ i gta^ uQ^j b iv^tdqv Av^vi Ww^j, ggZvR teMg, ggZvR tkdvj x, mv^j nv teMg, iv^k^v Avw^g, t^dviKvb teMg, n^v^mgZ Rv^v^b, kv^g^m^b^v^i B^k^v, w^g^v^i v teMg Sby ggZvR tkdvj x, w^k^ix AvLZvi, i l Kb Aviv, j^Z^dv n^v^v^b tiv^R^x, bvRg^v kv^v^b teex, eKj tgv^dv, Rv^v^v^i v, i^ex, L^k^z gv^v^k^b, Lv^j^`v, ti^v^v^b c^j |

gv^3 h^x i i` nevi Ae^ew^Z c^e^m^v^R` v tP^ajxi K^j vevM^t^b i evmv u^gvi P^v nvDR^O-Gi mvg^t^b w^g^t^m uJ. Gb. i^k^t^` i cwi P^j bvq c^q `t^k^v bvixi GKw c^k^Y t^Y i e^e^v Kiv nq | GLv^b b^w^s^ l A^P^j bv w^k^Y v t^`qv n^t^Zv | GB c^k^Y YvU P^j 3 gvP^c^t^k 22 gvP^ch^S^t^ GLv^b c^k^Y Yc^b^i v Ww^g ivB^dj n^t^Z K^i 23 gvP^Z^wi tL gvP^ev^÷ K^i Avl qv^g j^m c^b^v e^zeUz tkL gv^Rej ingv^t^b i 32 b^t^ tiv^Wi ewotZ hvb Ges e^zeUz n^t^Z evsj v^t^k^i gv^v^P^l^v^Z cZvKv n^v^s^i K^i b |

mrviv LvZb, iwcdqv AvLZvi Wwj cōj gwipv nvdR AbjōZ cōkŋY Kvhp̄tgi
cōkŋYv_xŋQj b |

XvKvq tqtq̄ i Avti KwU cōkŋYi e'e-v Kiv ntqūQj teex gl`f̄ i ZĒyeavtb | G
cōkŋY Kvhp̄gwU ev-erq̄tbi Df̄i tk̄ teex gl`f̄ i Df̄-vm avbgmēZ GKwU KwguU
MwVZ nq | GtZ teex gl`y Qvovl gvmjv gwZbn Avtiv KtqKRb bvix Ašf̄
nb | Zui v Nti Nti wmtq bvi x̄ i Dōy Kti eZḡvb mj Zvbn Kvgj gwjv μxov
Kgtc̄- i cv̄tki GKwU emotZ Rgv̄qZ Kti b | G cōkŋYwU Ptj 18 gvP̄t̄K 25
gvP̄ch̄s̄ G t̄k̄` 20/25 Rb bvix cōkŋY t̄c̄qūQj b Wv. gvL`gv bwM̄ i Zui
Kv̄Q | GLv̄b cōkŋYi wēl q wntm̄te AvZ̄i ŋv Ges dv̄-GBW Ašf̄ wQj |

gv̄P̄avbgmē Mvj ŋ nB`d̄j | GKwU cōkŋY t̄k̄` i e'e-v Kiv ntqūQj | GuU
Av̄qvRb Kti wQj avbgmēi wēvfb̄ēk̄i Zi`Y t̄Qj iv | Gt̄ i ḡt̄a` D̄j L̄h̄vM̄ n̄tj b
tkL Kvgj , Zv̄b iwcdK cōj | GLv̄b cōkŋY t̄b Zi` b̄v̄tgi GKRb cōkŋK |
cōkŋYv_xŋQj b t̄n̄m̄t̄b Aviv Bmjvg teex, Zui w̄b̄Ri t̄gt̄q Wwj qv b l kxb,
bj`b̄v̄vi d̄q̄Rb̄t̄bm̄v Ges Zui t̄gt̄q m̄w̄ qv Av̄d̄ix gwj k̄ | t̄n̄m̄t̄b Aviv Bmjvg
avbgmē t̄t̄K Ges bj`b̄v̄vi d̄q̄Rb̄t̄bm̄v bx̄j t̄ŋZ t̄t̄K Av̄tiv Āt̄bK t̄gt̄q̄K
GLv̄b cōkŋY M̄h̄Yi Rb` w̄b̄t̄q Av̄m̄Z̄b etj Rv̄bv hv̄q | GLv̄b t̄t̄K cōq̄k̄B Zui v
iv̄Z knx` w̄gb̄v̄i AbjōZ Qv̄qv̄t̄Ui Ab̄p̄v̄t̄b th̄vM̄ w̄t̄Z th̄t̄Z̄b | 7 gvP̄t̄K 25
gvP̄ch̄s̄-Ae`v̄nZ G cōkŋY t̄k̄` cōg w̄t̄K h̄j wQj b c̄w̄k̄-̄b̄c̄s̄x ḡnḡy
Av̄j xi` x̄ n̄v̄Riv ḡnḡy | Zui t̄gt̄q w̄i Zv, iv̄bv | cieZ̄ŋnḡt̄q Zui`v̄ḡx c̄w̄k̄-̄v̄b
Ptj t̄M̄t̄j Zui v̄l Zvi m̄t̄½ Ptj hv̄b |

Qv̄t̄ BDw̄b̄q̄t̄bi Df̄-vm̄ w̄ct̄ivR̄c̄t̄i i iv̄Rvi n̄vU l qv̄c`v Kt̄j w̄b gv̄v̄ t̄gt̄q̄ i Rb`
GKwU cōkŋY t̄k̄` i Av̄qv̄Rb Kiv ntqūQj | Kgv̄Ūvi dR̄j j ingv̄b l m̄wd̄w̄i t̄bi
t̄bZ̄t̄Z̄i GLv̄b`̄j̄ait̄bi cōkŋYi e'e-v wQj — w̄` bU w̄` iv̄B̄t̄dj P̄j bv Ges
cō_w̄ḡK w̄P̄w̄Krmv | GLv̄b cōkŋY t̄b̄b Rv̄nv̄biv t̄eM̄g Av̄t̄j v, igv mḡv̄i vi, ti v̄t̄K̄q
t̄eM̄g t̄n̄v, w̄k̄w̄i b kv̄n̄t̄b l qvR, Wwj t̄P̄s̄aj̄x, c̄wi ȲxZv m̄rvn, kv̄nv̄b Av̄³vi, ŋgv
`vk̄_β, ēw̄j i w̄b m̄rvn, t̄n̄m̄t̄b Aviv t̄eM̄g Av̄Āy l kv̄ḡm̄p̄v̄vi ti Ȳj | G
cōkŋYv̄t̄q̄vR̄t̄bi` j t̄b̄t̄x wQj b igv mḡv̄i vi |

h̄t̄k̄v̄ti MwVZ Qv̄t̄j x̄t̄Mi w̄bDw̄K̄q̄m̄ M̄t̄ci P̄j k̄ Rb m̄`m̄`i 6 Rb bvix m̄`m̄`
t̄eR̄c̄rov Kei`v̄t̄bi` w̄ŋŋY Aew̄`Z iw̄k̄` m̄v̄t̄n̄t̄ei Av̄geM̄v̄t̄b cv̄KAv̄w̄ḡ` t̄t̄K
Aem̄i c̄Ūb i w̄v̄vi B̄w̄Āw̄b̄q̄vi Avey R̄v̄n̄` Ges B̄w̄Av̄t̄i Ab` GKR̄t̄bi Kv̄Q t̄t̄K
cōkŋY cv̄b | ḡv̄m̄w̄aK̄K̄v̄t̄j i GB cōkŋY iv̄B̄t̄dj P̄j bv, t̄M̄ŵ w̄t̄ov, μ̄w̄j s̄ Kiv,
K̄v̄t̄ḡv̄d̄R Kiv, t̄Ūt̄Ā Av̄k̄t̄ t̄b̄q̄vi c̄x̄w̄Z, h̄ȳv̄nZ̄t̄i m̄w̄i t̄q Av̄bv, cō_w̄ḡK
w̄P̄w̄Krmv, Av̄Z̄i ŋv l A`v̄x̄ Kiv c̄f̄w̄Z w̄el t̄q Aew̄nZ Kiv nq | G` j̄ i ḡt̄a` wQj b
i l kb R̄v̄nv̄b m̄v_x, m̄v̄t̄j n̄v t̄eM̄g, m̄v̄n̄`v t̄eM̄g, W̄t̄i w̄` v̄m̄ w̄nqv, ggZ̄vR t̄eM̄g l

wctivRv Lvbg| G cökŕŕYwLi AvtqvRb ii" nq Rvbgwii gym t_tK Ges Kvhŕg ii"
nq tde'qwi tZ| Gt`i gta` mvtj nv teMg cieZxmgqtq Kj KvZvq wMtq BtUuj tRÜ
eiÄ-Gi cökŕŕY Ges `Ëcuj qvq we. Gm. Gd K`vtxú l qvi t j m cökŕŕY tbb|
ggZvR i"gx, ivtk`p bvnvi, bVRgv Av³vi, gvj wZ mrvn `kŕŕ Mvj ŕ nVB`tj
cÜ_wgK wPwKrmvi cökŕŕY tbb|

cÜwZcteŕ Gme AvtqvRb Qvovl XvKv knŕi QvĪ BDwbqb Ges gvnjv cwi t`i
KgxŕŕY cvtq tntU GjvKvi weifbæewotZ ewotZ wMtq wKtkvix-hŕZx l eq`
bvi xt`i msMwZ KtittQb Ges cÜq cÜZw` b wektj AvZŕŕŕŕ, dv÷`GBW, wclwRK`vj
wclUbw`m, gvPev÷, tUÄ Kiv cŕwZ cökŕŕY w`tqtQb| th mg`-cwi evŕii tgŕqiv
wdivcËvRwbZ l Ab`nea KvittY evBti tewitq tKvŕbv AvbŕwmbK cökŕŕY tKt`
cökŕŕY MŕŕY Ktitz AbvMŕx, wKsev cwi ewi K evav _vKvi KvittY huŕ`i ctŕŕ AvMŕ
_vKv mtËj| tKv_vl wMtq cökŕŕŕŕYi mvt` hy³ nlqv mæ` nq wb, ewo ewo wMtq
cökŕŕY t`evi G KgmPwL Zut` itKI hŕx`i Rb` kvixii K l gvbwmKfvte cÜZ Kti
Ztj tQ|

gv³hŕcteŕ gjZ e`vcKvŕti bviix cökŕŕŕŕYi AvlZvq GtmtQb| mivmwi
ivRbxZi mvt` RwoZ bb Ggb tKDB cÜwZcte`cökŕŕY MŕŕŕYi K_v fvteb wb ;
wKs`gv³hŕcte`evRbxZi mvt` tKvŕbvB ms`ckŕŕbB Ggb bvi xt`i l cökŕŕY MŕŕŕY
AvMŕ j ŕŕ Kiv tMtQ| Giv mevB th `ZtÜZŕŕŕŕŕ cökŕŕŕŕYi cÜqvRbxqZvi K_v
tftettQb Zv bq| mtPZb tkiŕŕi Ae`vnZ cÜYv`bv, mtPZbZv mŕŕi dtjB Zviv
cökŕŕY MŕŕŕY AvMŕ t`wltqtQb| tKD tKD wŕŕŕi Rb` GKwL wdivc` Ae`vb LŕR
tbevi cÜqvRtbi cökŕŕY K`vtxci mvt` mæc,³ ntqtQb|

tg gvŕmi w`tK wkuj wotZ RvZxq msmt`i GK mfv etm| A`vqx mi Kvŕti tZex`
`mq` bRi`j Bmjvg, ZvRD`xb Avng`, Kvgi`³/4vgvb tnbvmn AvaKvsk cÜZwbva G
mfvq Dcw`Z wQttj b| mfvq gvRebMi miKvittK mg`ŕ Rwbttq GKwL cÜwe cvm
nq| cÜŕŕe `xNŕgqv` hŕx`i K_v wPšv Kti bvi xt`i Rb` GKwL Avj v`v cökŕŕY
K`væc Kievi wmxvš-tbqv nq| K`væc e`vcbvi `wqZjAcŕŕ Kiv nq Avl qvqx j wL
tbŕx`mq`v mvtR`v tPšajxtK| Aŕ tPóvqB wbu`ŕ K`væc cwi Pvj bvi Rb` webrfvovq
cvl qv hvq gv`vixct`i evm`v wegg evej GKwL ewo| wegg evej`ŕ tki Rb` Kg
Kti b wb| Bwb K`væci mKj cökŕŕŕŕYv_xŕK GKwL Kti kwol w`tquŕttj b| 26wL Kŕŕ
mæŕj Z wegg evej GB wZbZjv ewotZB Rŕb gvŕm cÜZwZ nq tMveiv K`væc bŕtg
L`vZ tKej bvi xt`i Rb` Dbŕ³ GKgvĪ cökŕŕŕŕY tK`wL| GuLi Ae`vb wQj
Kj KvZvi cÜcKi Avi cvK`mvKŕmi ga`eZi`wZj Rjv GjvKvq| G cökŕŕŕŕY
tK`wLi Ašŕŕŕ wQj cÜ_wgK wPwKrmv, cwi`QbZv l cqtub`vkb, gvZm`b l wki
Kj`vY cŕwZ| GLvŕb wmvfj wŕtdŕmn mk`j;msMÜg weŕtql cökŕŕŕŕY `vŕbi e`v

cieZi[®]mg[®]q Kiv n[®]q _vKtj I c[®]vbZ bwm[®] c[®]lk[®]Yi Rb[®]B G tK[®]\U AwaKZi
e[®]eüZ n[®]Zv| GKw[®] welq GLv[®]b D[®]tj E[®] th, th cwi[®]gy[®] bvi[®]tK[®] gy[®]h[®]t[®]x[®] f[®]vgKv
ivLvi D[®]cthvMx[®] K[®]ti M[®]to Z[®]j evi Rb[®] c[®]lk[®]w[®]Y[®]Z K[®]ti tZ[®]v[®]vi c[®]lk[®]QvRb[®] w[®]Qj, Pwn[®]v
Ab[®]h[®]vqx ZZw[®] c[®]lk[®]Y[®]Y tK[®]t[®] i e[®]e[®]v[®] Kiv m[®]æ[®] n[®]q w[®]b| miKwi D[®]t[®]v[®]M bvi[®]t[®] i
Rb[®] Mw[®]Z GB GKgy[®] c[®]lk[®]Y[®]Y tK[®]\U[®]tZ K[®]v[®]Rb c[®]vbZ K[®]tj R[®]-vek[®]pe[®] v[®]j t[®]qi
Qv[®]t[®]xMYB m[®]thvM t[®]ct[®]q[®]Qb|

c[®]lk[®]Y[®]K w[®]nt[®]me GLv[®]b _i“Z[®]CY[®] w[®]qZ[®]i cvj b K[®]ti b Wv. j vj, Wv. tNvl, Wv. e[®]p[®]Prix
(bwm[®] I dv[®]÷[®]GBW), gxiv t[®]ex (thvMe[®]vqvg), K[®]v[®]t[®]Pb Gm. Gg. Zv[®]t[®]iK (A[®]-),
t[®]mev t[®]P[®]Sajx I w[®]kc[®]0 miKvi (BwZnm)| c[®]lk[®]g[®] \U e[®]v[®]t[®]P GLv[®]b 16 Rb K[®]ti 32 Rb
(m[®]æ[®]Z) evOvj bvi[®]x c[®]lk[®]Y[®]Y M[®]hY K[®]ti w[®]ef[®]b[®]en[®]mcvZv[®]tj I d[®]t[®]U t[®]mev I Ab[®]v[®]b[®]
K[®]v[®]R w[®]b[®]t[®]q[®]w[®]RZ nb| ZZxq e[®]v[®]t[®]P Av[®]tiv 16 Rb bvi[®]x c[®]lk[®]Y[®]Y w[®]b[®]tj I Zv[®]t[®] i c[®]lk[®]Y[®]Y
t[®]kl K[®]ti gw[®]ch[®]q[®] K[®]g[®]PZ nevi Av[®]t[®]MB evs[®]j[®]v[®]t[®]k[®] \vax n[®]q hvq| t[®]M[®]ev[®] K[®]v[®]t[®]æ[®]
c[®]lk[®]Y[®]v[®]x[®] m[®]L[®]v me[®]g[®]v[®]U KZ w[®]Qj G e[®]v[®]cv[®]t[®]i c[®]lk[®] w[®]fb[®]g[®]Z j[®]Y[®] Kiv hvq| K[®]v[®]t[®]iv
K[®]v[®]t[®]iv g[®]tZ G m[®]L[®]v 100-iI Kg, K[®]v[®]t[®]iv g[®]tZ 400| Z[®]te b[®]vb[®] D[®]rm t[®]-t[®]K cvl qv
Z[®]t[®] i hv[®]PvB-ev[®]QvB K[®]ti Av[®]g[®]iv t[®]okZ[®]waK bvi[®]x A[®]S[®]F[®] e[®]v[®]cv[®]t[®]i L[®]mov w[®]m[®]x[®]v[®]t[®]S[®]-
D[®]cbxZ n[®]q[®]Q| Av[®]tiv w[®]b[®] i K[®]ti ej[®]tj G m[®]L[®]v Ab[®]waK 157| G m[®]L[®]w[®]U t[®]Kej
c[®]lk[®]w[®]Y[®]Z[®] i b[®]q| Gi g[®]ta[®]B i[®]tq t[®]M[®]Qb Z[®]v[®]j K[®]v[®]f[®] w[®]ks[®] c[®]lk[®]Y[®]Y M[®]hY m[®]æ[®]cbæ[®]q w[®]b
h[®]t[®] i, Zui v Ges c[®]lk[®]Y[®]K, Av[®]t[®]q[®]RK, t[®]-[®]Qv[®]t[®]meK BZ[®]w[®] \w[®]q[®]Z[®]i w[®]b[®]t[®]q[®]w[®]RZMY|

K[®]ov ingv[®]b, g[®]K[®]j g[®]R[®]g[®] vi \xcv, j vqj v cvi f[®]x[®] evb[®]yc[®]U[®] K[®]v[®]t[®]æ[®]ci w[®]ef[®]b[®]æ[®]K[®]v[®]R
m[®]t[®]R[®]v t[®]P[®]Sajx[®]t[®]K m[®]thvM[®]Zv K[®]ti b| w[®]ef[®]b[®]æ[®]mg[®]tq A[®]S[®]F[®] K[®]v[®]t[®]æ[®]ci c[®]lk[®]Y[®]v[®]x[®] i
Rb[®] evRvi Kivi K[®]v[®]R Ki[®]tZ n[®]tZv K[®]ov ingv[®]b[®]t[®]K| G[®]Ovovl g[®]v[®]b[®]w[®]M[®]K[®]v[®]t[®]æ[®] w[®]ech[®]-
t[®] i t[®]L[®]v[®]t[®]kv[®]b[®]vi GKw[®] w[®]et[®]kl \w[®]q[®]Z[®]i cvj b Ki[®]tZ n[®]q Z[®]ut[®]K| g[®]K[®]j g[®]R[®]g[®] vi \xcv
c[®]w[®] w[®]U[®]K[®]v[®]j t[®]g[®]w[®]U[®]t[®]f[®]U[®] w[®]nt[®]me m[®]æ[®]tj K, D[®]t[®]evW[®]v[®]z c[®]f[®]v[®]Z A[®]Åj mdi Ki[®]tZb Ges
c[®]lk[®]Y[®]t[®]Yi Rb[®] t[®]g[®]t[®]q[®] i m[®]S[®]M[®]h K[®]ti Av[®]t[®]Zb| c[®]lk[®]Y[®]KMY Z[®]ut[®] i e[®]3Zv t[®]kl K[®]ti
P[®]tj t[®]M[®]tj ivR[®]kv[®]x t[®]g[®]w[®]U[®]v[®]t[®]j i ZL[®]b[®]K[®]vi ZZxq e[®]t[®]l[®] P[®] Qv[®]t[®]x j vqj v cvi f[®]x[®] evb[®]t[®]K
Qv[®]t[®]x[®] i c[®]w[®]elq f[®]v[®]tj v K[®]ti ej[®]S[®]tq w[®]tZ n[®]tZv| e[®]en[®]w[®]iK K[®]v[®]t[®]mi Rb[®]
c[®]lk[®]Y[®]v[®]x[®] i n[®]mcvZv[®]tj w[®]b[®]tq hv[®]l[®]qv Ges t[®]KD Amy[®] n[®]tj Zui v[®]w[®]U[®]K[®]rmv Kiv,
K[®]v[®]t[®]æ[®]ci e[®]en[®]v[®]t[®]i Rb[®] w[®]-t[®]q[®]U[®]vi tiw[®] I Ab[®]v[®]b[®] \vb t[®]-t[®]K JIa w[®]b[®]tq Av[®]m[®]vi K[®]v[®]RI
Ki[®]tZ n[®]tZv Z[®]ut[®]K| m[®]v[®]M[®]v[®]b[®]K t[®]Y[®]t[®] m[®]thvM[®]Zv Q[®]ovl w[®]ef[®]b[®]æ[®]mg[®]q K[®]v[®]t[®]æ[®]ci
t[®]L[®]u[®]R[®]Lei Ki[®]tZ Av[®]m[®]t[®]Zb i w[®]cd[®]qv Av[®]L[®]Z[®]vi W[®]vj, e[®] i[®]t[®]b[®]æ[®] Av[®]t[®]g[®], b[®]i[®]R[®]v[®]vb g[®]ij[®]w[®],
g[®]t[®]b[®]iv[®]g[®] emy B[®]jv w[®]g[®]l[®] c[®]U[®] | Ab[®]v[®]t[®] i g[®]ta[®] \bv[®]g[®]L[®]v[®]Z d[®]j[®]t[®]i Y[®]u[®]n, gxiv t[®] Ges
c[®]lk[®]Z[®]f[®]v emy[®]t[®]M[®]ev[®] K[®]v[®]t[®]æ[®]ci K[®]v[®]R b[®]vb[®]v[®]t[®]æ[®] m[®]thvM[®]Zv K[®]ti t[®]Qb|

t[®]M[®]ev[®]q c[®]lk[®]Z[®]w[®] b m[®]K[®]v[®]tj I m[®]U[®]v[®]q RvZxq m[®]z[®]xZ M[®]xZ n[®]tZv| m[®]K[®]v[®]tj w[®]U[®]-c[®]v[®]t[®]iW Ges
m[®]K[®]v[®]t[®] t[®]-t[®]K m[®]U[®]v, t[®]K[®]v[®]t[®]b[®]-t[®]K[®]v[®]w[®] b ivZ ch[®]S[®]-K[®]w[®] n[®]tZv| K[®]v[®]t[®]m g[®]j w[®]el[®]t[®]qi ev[®]B[®]t[®]i I

t`k, ivRbxwZ, BvZnm, msM0gx wewkó e`w3t`i Rxebvtj vPbv, gw3ht`xi cUfvg, Z_msm0ni c`wZ cfwZ wehtq Avb t`qv ntZv| e`enwi K Kwmi Rb` thtZ ntZv woku`nvmcvZvtj |

tMveiv K`vpc c0k`Yc0Bt`i ga` t`tK hut`i bvg msM0h Kiv tMt0, Zui v ntj b— KqKq Lvb, tkdwiw Kv tF0gK, MxZv t`, MxZv Ki, hu_Kv P`vUvRx`j xbv PpueZx`0 `xcv (`vm) Bmjvg, K0v ingvb, nwdRv AvLZvi, Biv Ki, mme1x tcv1vi, gwKv evMPx, ivYx gEj, tejv t`, Avbgv l Sv, jvqj v cvi fxb evby tkvfv `ei vMx, tiLv mnv (wekjm), Zlvi KYv gEj, gvqv (tPšajx) ai, gKj gRg`vi `xcv, Abjcv t`ebv_, f`3 Ki (BjvivYx Ki), Aw`qv kwid (LvZb), mmeZv (P`) _n, kvgmb bnvvi, MxZv wekjm, bvRgv LvZb, mviv evby MxZv gRg`vi, teex tnvmb, ivYx `ei vMx, gvR`v LvZb, bwj gv Avntg`, tivtKqv teMg, wRbvZbtbmv Zvj k`vi, wkwib evby wgvZj, AAj x tPšajx, weklv nvj`vi, Wwj, cUv ingvb, gAjkt` , Ovqv, iwAZv, j`2x gEj, gw3, `Zqev, gw3, igv, ew_Kv wekjm, wgtmm dwRj vZtbnv, ivby ebj Zv miKvi, gvqv, mwdbv Bmjvg, kebg, wfv miKvi, AvZx mnv, wbi`cgv t`ebv_, i wgv LvZb, K1bv, Zlvi, kixdv, j Zv, ZwB, ew_Kv Mv1j x, Avbjv wekjm, i l kb Aviv Wwj, nwmv evby wkwib, tMšix, dwi`v, evnvi Rvb Av3vi, mU`v ivq, RxbvZ Aviv, Avbæ AvixivYx mnv, ggZvR teMg, tivtKqv teMg, dwi`v teMg, kvgmbnv Ges tmwj bv cvi fxb c0j_ |

tMveiv K`vpc bvi`i Rb` miKwi D`v`vM GKgv1 c0k`Y tK`a ntj l cieZx`0 mgtq fvi`Zi tj`0ov K`vpc l tek wKQybvi`xv`v c0k`Y tctq0tj b| tj`0ov K`vpc c0vbZ cj`li vB c0k`Y tcz| wKs` tqtq`i gta` mgea0vb AvM0h j`q Kti GLvtb AvM0x tqtq`i c0k`Y `vtbi wv`vš-M0Y Kiv nq| ceA`j xq nvBKgvU tkL dRjj nK gwYi wbt`k tMwiv kvLvi tm`K0 Bb KgvU Av. m. g Ave`j i`tei mnvqZvq GLvtb tMwiv l mBmvBW t`wqvWi D`Pzi c0k`Y t`qv nq| GLvtb c0k`YK w0tj b`0Rb| fvi`Zi BwUwj tRÝ tgRi tK. we. wms Ges tgRi Avi. wv kg0j Kvi`Z, AvajbK A`z`vPbv, A`z`cwi Pvj bv l aYsm Kievi Kj vtKškj, k1`c`q`k wWtU± Kiv, k1`t`i e`eüZ tKwW eštZ civ, tM0btWi tWt0ui `wZ w`tq tLvj v l t0ov, mvwgi K AvtqvRtbi cwi gvc Kiv Ges k1`t`i AvpYg Kievi tKškj GLvtb tkLvtb ntZv| hui v GLvtb c0k`Y tctq0tj b, Zui v ntj b— dwi`v Lvbg mwiK, kvgmbnv BtKv, eKj tgv`ev, wgbviv teMg Sby tcvv KvB teMg, ggZvR teMg, bvRgv kvnxb teex, wkwib Rvnb w`j i`ev, `cwe`É tPšajx l MxZkt tPšajx c0j_ | Gt`i gta` `cwe`É tPšajx w`bKtq`Ki Ges bvRgv kvnxb teex Ges MxZkt tPšajx 15 w`tbi c0k`Y tbb, ewKiv Pvi gym Kvj | c0tgv3MY 15 wWtm`f

cōkŋY tk̄t̄l mi vmi h̄y gq̄ v̄tb c̄vc̄Yi Rb̄ evsj v̄t̄ tk̄ cōek K̄t̄i b | wKš̄ 16
w̄Wtm̄=† weRq AR̄bi d̄tj Z̄t̄ i Avi m̄=ſh̄t̄× AskM̄h̄Y K̄ievi m̄th̄vM nq̄ w̄b |

ŪDBtḡY tKv-AwW̄b̄uS K̄vDw̄Yj ō b̄v̄tg GKw̄U msM̄Vb M̄to D̄t̄V̄t̄Qj K̄j K̄vZvq, h̄vi
Avl Z̄vq evsj v̄t̄ tk̄i ḡy³ h̄t̄×i c̄t̄ŋ Zrci nevi Rb̄ b̄vix̄ i b̄v̄m̄s cōkŋY t̄ qv
n̄t̄Zv | G msM̄Vt̄bi m̄fv̄t̄b̄i x̄ w̄Q̄t̄j b̄ tiYK̄v t̄ ex Ges t̄m̄±i Bb P̄vR̄w̄Q̄t̄j b̄ m̄w̄ēI x̄
P̄vUvR̄x̄ evsj v̄t̄ tk̄i c̄t̄ŋ G t̄K̄t̄ i `w̄q̄t̄Z̄i w̄Q̄t̄j b̄ m̄v̄t̄R̄ v̄ t̄P̄s̄aj̄x̄ | Avi cōkŋK̄
w̄Q̄t̄j b̄ ŌLvZb̄w̄ ō b̄v̄tg c̄wi w̄PZ Wv. j̄y d̄t̄b̄v̄w̄ LvZb̄ | t̄K̄ w̄U 40 Rb̄ K̄t̄i GKw̄aK̄
ēv̄t̄P̄ b̄vix̄ i b̄v̄m̄s cōkŋY c̄ŵb̄ K̄t̄i | m̄K̄v̄j 7Uv t̄ t̄K̄ ivZ 8Uv ch̄s̄-Gi K̄vh̄p̄g
P̄vj v̄t̄bv n̄t̄Zv | msM̄Vb̄w̄ Zvi ēen̄wi K̄ K̄v̄m̄ KiZ K̄j K̄vZv t̄ḡw̄K̄v̄j K̄t̄j R̄
n̄v̄m̄cv̄Zv̄t̄j i w̄ef̄b̄ēl q̄v̄t̄W̄p̄ w̄Q̄Zx̄ ēv̄t̄P̄ GLv̄t̄b̄ h̄uiv b̄v̄m̄s cōkŋY t̄bb̄ Z̄t̄ i
K̄t̄q̄KR̄b̄ n̄t̄j b̄ Āt̄j v̄K̄v̄b̄ v̄ `v̄m̄, M̄x̄Zv̄ w̄ek̄j̄m̄, ḡgZv̄ K̄Ēz̄ c̄ŵYR̄y n̄vj `vi, t̄kv̄fv̄
n̄vj `vi, t̄k̄d̄vj x̄ `v̄m̄, Z̄ v̄ t̄M̄v̄ v̄ḡx̄ c̄ŵj̄ |

t̄gRi w̄Rq̄v̄D̄w̄ī t̄bi t̄bZ̄t̄Z̄i m̄ȳ iet̄bi kiȲt̄L̄vj̄vq̄ Aew̄Z̄ k̄v̄l̄j̄v̄ēb̄q̄v̄ K̄v̄t̄=ū
b̄vix̄ i cōkŋt̄Yi ēē v̄ Kiv n̄t̄q̄w̄Q̄j | t̄fv̄j̄v̄ b̄ xi l̄cv̄t̄i Ḡw̄U w̄Q̄j m̄ȳ iet̄bi
GKw̄U ḡy³ Ḡj̄v̄K̄v̄ | t̄gRi w̄Rq̄v̄D̄w̄ī b̄t̄K̄ Ōvov̄l̄ GLv̄t̄b̄ cōkŋK̄ w̄Q̄t̄j b̄ f̄vi Z̄x̄q̄ Aw̄iḡP̄
K̄v̄t̄P̄b̄ c̄wi t̄Z̄v̄l̄ ēv̄ēj̄ GLv̄t̄b̄ Gm. Gg. ḡt̄bv̄q̄v̄iv̄ t̄eM̄ḡ ḡbȳ Gm. Gg. Av̄t̄bv̄q̄v̄iv̄
t̄eM̄ḡ Av̄bȳ t̄R̄v̄t̄Q̄bv̄iv̄ Ōv̄Ēvi, Z̄v̄m̄j̄ ḡv̄, ex̄w̄, w̄ḡw̄ó, eK̄j̄ l̄ m̄w̄eZ̄v̄m̄n̄ t̄ḡv̄U 10 Rb̄
b̄vix̄ Ā ī | t̄M̄w̄ī j̄v̄ cōkŋY M̄h̄Y K̄t̄i c̄ŵZ̄ŋ h̄t̄× Ask̄ t̄bb̄ |

9 b̄=† t̄m̄±t̄i t̄m̄±i K̄ḡv̄Ūvi t̄gRi R̄w̄j̄ t̄j̄ i m̄ i `d̄Zi w̄Q̄j c̄w̄Ōḡēt̄=zī ēw̄k̄in̄U
gn̄K̄ḡvi Ūw̄K̄t̄Z̄ | b̄vix̄ ḡy³ t̄hv̄×v̄t̄ i Rb̄ GLv̄t̄b̄ GKw̄U K̄v̄=ac̄ c̄ŵZ̄ōv̄ Kiv n̄q̄ | Z̄wi
t̄bZ̄t̄Z̄i GLv̄t̄b̄ GKw̄U Ōb̄v̄i x̄ēw̄n̄b̄x̄Ō M̄to l̄ t̄v̄ | ēw̄n̄b̄xi Āw̄aK̄v̄sk̄ b̄vix̄B̄ w̄Q̄t̄j b̄ Ōv̄I x̄ | G
b̄v̄i x̄ēw̄n̄b̄x̄Z̄ w̄Q̄t̄j b̄ i "b̄ȳ `vk̄, ex̄w̄_Kv̄ w̄ek̄j̄m̄, w̄ḡb̄w̄Z̄ l̄ Sv, ḡȳj̄ w̄Z̄ n̄v̄l̄ j̄ v̄ `vi, Z̄cZ̄x̄
ḡĒj̄, w̄ef̄v̄ mi K̄vi, h̄ȳ_Kv̄, ḡub̄K̄v̄ ēv̄b̄w̄iR̄, B̄iv, w̄R̄b̄v̄Z̄, b̄v̄R̄ḡv̄, m̄v̄t̄R̄ v̄m̄n̄ c̄ŵq̄ k-
L̄v̄t̄b̄K̄ t̄ḡt̄q̄ | GB̄ K̄v̄=ūw̄U c̄wi P̄vj̄ b̄v̄i `w̄q̄t̄Z̄i w̄Q̄t̄j b̄ iḡv̄ b̄v̄t̄gi GK̄R̄b̄ b̄vix̄ | ex̄w̄_Kv̄
w̄ek̄j̄m̄ G `t̄j̄ i Rb̄ t̄ḡt̄q̄ m̄sM̄h̄ K̄ievi `w̄q̄Z̄i c̄vj̄ b̄ K̄t̄i t̄Q̄b̄ | G K̄v̄t̄=ac̄ t̄M̄w̄ī j̄v̄ h̄ȳ
t̄K̄š̄k̄j̄ l̄ B̄P̄i ēȲĒi cōkŋY t̄ qv̄ n̄q̄ GLv̄t̄b̄ cōkŋY c̄ŵB̄ t̄ḡt̄q̄iv̄ iv̄R̄v̄Ki t̄ i m̄v̄t̄_
w̄ḡt̄k̄ t̄h̄t̄Z̄b̄ b̄v̄bv̄ ifc̄ āt̄i | b̄v̄bv̄ āit̄bi Āw̄f̄b̄q̄ K̄t̄i Z̄w̄iv̄ Z̄_m̄sM̄h̄ Ki t̄Z̄b̄ |
t̄ḡt̄q̄t̄ i n̄v̄t̄Z̄ v̄K̄Z̄ Ā ī | m̄v̄q̄v̄b̄BW̄ | āiv̄ c̄ot̄j̄ B̄ Av̄Z̄h̄Z̄v̄ K̄ievi w̄ec̄ē
ḡv̄b̄w̄m̄K̄Z̄v̄m̄=c̄b̄ēK̄t̄i Ḡt̄ ī M̄to t̄Z̄v̄j̄v̄ n̄t̄Z̄v̄ | c̄ieZ̄ī=mḡt̄q̄ w̄k̄wi b̄ ēv̄bȳ w̄ḡw̄Z̄j̄ l̄
t̄gRi R̄w̄j̄ t̄j̄ i `t̄j̄ t̄h̄v̄M̄ t̄ b̄ |

w̄m̄iv̄R̄ w̄m̄K̄ v̄t̄i t̄bZ̄t̄Z̄i Ōevsj v̄t̄ tk̄i R̄v̄Z̄x̄q̄ ḡy³ ēw̄n̄b̄x̄Ōi Āax̄t̄b̄ ēwī kv̄t̄j̄ i
t̄c̄q̄v̄iv̄ēv̄M̄v̄t̄b̄ Av̄t̄i K̄w̄U w̄f̄b̄ēc̄ōkŋt̄Yi ēē v̄ Kiv n̄t̄q̄w̄Q̄j | G ēw̄n̄b̄xi t̄M̄w̄ī j̄v̄t̄ i
cōkŋY c̄ŵv̄t̄bi Rb̄ f̄ix̄ḡi j̄ x̄t̄Z̄ `w̄ic̄Z̄ n̄q̄ GKw̄U m̄v̄ḡwī K̄ `ḡ | Ḡw̄U w̄Q̄j̄ GK̄B̄ m̄t̄½
Ōcē=vs̄j̄ vi R̄v̄Z̄x̄q̄ ḡy³ ēw̄n̄b̄x̄Ōi t̄n̄W̄t̄K̄v̄q̄v̄Ūf̄ | m̄v̄ḡwī K̄ `ḡ w̄U c̄ŵZ̄ŋ f̄v̄t̄ē c̄wi P̄vj̄ b̄v̄

Ki tZb wivR wK`vi wbtR | GLvfb bvi x`i gta` huiv c`k`qY tbb, Zui v ntj b—
 teMg Rvnbvivi (wivR wK`vfi i `y), gubKv ivq, KivKv ivq, Avj gZvR teMg Qwe,
 wKLv, mU`v, tkvfv, Ljk gLvRx, c`p`c gLvRx`c`qY | GLvfb DbZgvtbi tMw jv `Zwi i
 Rb` mvgwi K c`k`qY` vbi cvkvcwk tkLvfbv ntZv ivR`wZK `k`b | G` tji v gta`
 wQj gvl tmZs wbt`kZ wZbw epr k;Lj v | 1. mKj Kvhw`qv Av`k tgb Pj b |
 2. Rbmvari tYi KvQ t`tK GKw mP wKsev m tZvl t t`eb bv | 3. `Lj KZ mg`-
 wRwbm Rgv t` t`eb | g t`bv t`vM t` evi AvUw aviv wQj Ggb— 1. f` f`vte K`v ej b |
 2. b`v`g t` t`K bvt`v Ki`b | 3. avi Kiv c`Zw wRwbm tdi Z w`b | 4. tKvfb
 wRwbm b`o Ki tZ Zvi q`wZc`y Ki`b | 5. tj vK tK gvi t`eb bv, Mj t` t`eb bv | 6.
 dmj b`o Ki t`eb bv | 7. bvi x`i m t` A t`kvfb e`envi Ki t`eb bv Ges 8. ew`
 `mb` t` i m t` e`envi Ki t`eb bv |

c`v`vZ bwm`stqi Kv tR thvM` Kti Mto Zj tZ bvi x`i Rb` GKw w`k`l c`k`qY tYi
 e`e`v Kiv ntq wQj wMj vewo I Av` gcj K`v t`v`v | ZLb wMj vewo K`v t`v`v c`Zw` bB
 AvnZ gw` t`v`v Avm wQj b | wK`S` Zv` i tmev`i kv`v Kievi g tZv c`k`qY Z ch`B
 tj vK K`v t`v`v wQj b bv | mZiv s h`x` thvM t` evi AvM` wbtq thme bvi x` 7 b`f
 tm` t`i Aaxb` 3 b`f mve`-tm` t`i wMj vewo K`v t`v`v KgvUvi nwdRDw` b nmbj
 Kv tQ G t`m`Qb Zv` i wZw wMj vewo K`v t`v`v tmeKv wnt`mte thvM t` evi ci v`g` b |
 Gfvte Rj vB`-tm` t`v`v i gta` B A t`bK bvi x` I B K`v t`v`v tmeKv wnt`mte thvM t` b |
 G` i gta` wQj b ti Rvdb t`Qv, Av`Agvb Aviv teMg, gw`R`v tel qv, t`g`ni`b b`v`v,
 t`g`ni`b t`Qv, mvgmp b`v`v, Zmwj gv teMg c`qY, h`v` i c`Z`K t`KB nvt`ZKj t`g
 bwm` c`k`qY t` evi e`e`v Kiv nq | c`U` t`g Gi v wMj vewo I c`i fvi t`Zi Av` gcj
 K`v t`v`v c`k`qY tbb | GLvfb c`k`qY wQj b Wv. Rwm, Wv. w`w`cb, Wv. Bqwm b, Wv.
 Av t`bv`v t`v`v I Wv. eKj | c`k`qY v`x` i c`Z`K t`KB wMj vewo I Av` gcj K`v t`v`v
 tmeKv wnt`mte D t`j t`v`v Ae`vb iv`Lb | GB bvi x` t`v`v Av` Pj v t`v`v c`k`qY I
 M`Y Kti wQj b | Av` Pj v bvi c`k`qY t` b K`v t`v`v`-KgvUvi nwdRDw` b nmbj wbtR |

Kj Kv Zvi `g` g w`v`v` t`i m`b`k` t`U Aew`Z m`v`v`v K`v t`v`v` c`q 46 n`v`v`v ev`w`j
 ki Yv`x` Av`k`q wbtq wQj | GB K`v t`v`v` t` t`K Rv`Mi Yx` t`PZbvq F`x` t` o kZwaK bvi x` Wv.
 Agj` i Zb w`k`p`m I ZrKuj x`b ewi kvj w`Pw`Krmv gnw`v`v` t`q`i Qv` Ave`m m`v`v`g
 Lv b KZ`R c`U` w`g`K w`Pw`Krmv Dci c`k`qY cvb | G c`k`qY t`v`v` bKkuj ewo Av`v`v` t`v`v`
 m t` h`p` bvi x` i t`KD t`KD m` t`v`v`M Zv` Kti b | GLvfb c`k`qY M`Y Kv i x` i t` t`K
 gv`v`v` t`v`v` bvg m`S`M` Kiv t`M`Q | Zui v ntj b Av`kvi Yx` w`k`p`m I Zj mx |

K`P`w`v`v`v t`Rj vi w` b`v`v`v`v Aew`Z P`v`soverUv ki Yv`x` K`v t`v`v`v` AvnZ gw` t`v`v`v`v` i
 w`Pw`Krmv I tmev` t` evi Rb` GKw nvmcvZvj Mto I t`v`v` | Av`M` t`v`v`v`v` t`k`l`v` t`K G
 nvmcvZvj h`v`v`v`v`v gw` t`v`v`v`v`v m`S`v`v`v`v`v A t`bK t`e`o t`M`j tmeKv wnt`mte KvR Kievi

Dc̄thvMx wk̄w̄ŋZ t̄ḡt̄q t̄LwRv n̄w̄Ŋj | ZLb l B K̄v̄t̄p̄uB L̄jR cvl qv 7 Rb t̄ḡt̄q̄t̄K
t̄m̄eKv w̄nt̄m̄t̄e w̄bt̄q̄vM w̄ t̄q Z̄t̄`i t̄K GK̄Bm̄t̄½ c̄Ű_wgK w̄P̄w̄Krmv l Ā;ē`env̄t̄i i
c̄Űk̄ŋY t̄`qv nq| c̄Űk̄ŋYc̄ŰBiv w̄Ōt̄j b gvnḡy v, AvK̄w̄j gv, ḡt̄ḡvZvR, t̄i by kv̄ḡxv,
w̄c̄q̄w̄i l t̄iv̄t̄Kq̄v| Ḡt̄`i n̄v̄t̄ZK̄j t̄ḡ c̄Űk̄ŋY t̄`b Wv. Gg Gg t̄n̄v̄t̄mb, t̄ḡRi
bl q̄v̄t̄Rk, t̄ḡRi t̄`ev t̄n̄v̄t̄mb l K̄v̄t̄p̄b ḡw̄Zb| h̄x̄ t̄kl bv n̄l qv ch̄S-Ḡīv K̄v̄t̄p̄u
n̄vm̄cvZv̄t̄j t̄m̄eKv w̄nt̄m̄t̄e K̄ḡP̄Z w̄Ōt̄j b| Ḡt̄`i ḡt̄a` `Rb ḡt̄ḡvZvR l AvK̄w̄j gv
t̄kl w̄ t̄K t̄m̄eKv w̄nt̄m̄t̄e w̄bt̄q̄vRZ nb j vj ḡubi n̄vU t̄i j l t̄q n̄vm̄cvZv̄t̄j |

k̄v̄gbMi `v̄bv m̄`i cv̄Kew̄nb̄x̄ḡj̄ n̄t̄j K̄v̄t̄p̄b ḡv̄ndR Avj ḡ t̄ēt̄Mi t̄bZ̄t̄Z;
k̄v̄gbM̄t̄i B GK̄w̄ c̄Űk̄ŋY K̄v̄t̄p̄c t̄L̄v̄j v nq| GLv̄t̄b 20/25 Rb b̄v̄īt̄K w̄w̄f̄j
w̄W̄t̄dY, t̄ḡw̄K̄v̄j t̄K̄q̄v, Ā; l evZ̄f̄enb w̄el t̄q c̄Űk̄ŋY t̄`qv nq| K̄v̄t̄p̄b t̄eM
Q̄v̄ov l Ḡ K̄v̄t̄p̄c c̄Űk̄ŋK w̄nt̄m̄t̄e `w̄q̄Z; c̄v̄j b K̄t̄i b t̄j dŪb`w̄U gCb l Ave`n̄
m̄v̄j v̄g Lvb|

Av̄Mi Z̄j vi m̄h̄ŋY bMi K̄v̄t̄p̄c t̄ek w̄K̄Ōy b̄v̄ix ḡj̄p̄`th̄v̄x̄ b̄w̄m̄s̄ c̄Űk̄ŋY t̄c̄t̄q̄w̄Ōt̄j b
ēt̄j R̄vbv h̄v̄q| GLv̄t̄b w̄Z̄bḡv̄t̄mi b̄w̄m̄s̄ c̄Űk̄ŋY t̄`qv n̄t̄Zv| Ḡ K̄v̄t̄p̄c c̄Űk̄ŋY t̄bb
K̄vl m̄vi t̄eM̄g l j ²x P̄µ̄eZ̄x̄c̄Űj̄|

ḡj̄p̄`h̄x̄i `i`i w̄ t̄K c̄Ūq̄vL̄v̄j x ḡw̄j v K̄t̄j t̄Ri m̄v̄ḡt̄b Avl q̄v̄x̄ j xM t̄bZ̄v Av̄k̄iv̄d
Av̄j x L̄v̄t̄bi t̄bZ̄t̄Z; GK̄ c̄Űk̄ŋY t̄K̄>`^`w̄cZ nq| 50-60 Rb c̄Űk̄ŋYv_x̄P̄ GB `t̄j
t̄h P̄vi Rb b̄v̄ix Ask w̄bt̄q̄w̄Ōt̄j b, Z̄v̄iv n̄t̄j b Gm. Gg. ḡt̄b̄v̄q̄iv t̄eM̄g ḡby Gm. Gg.
Av̄t̄b̄v̄q̄iv t̄eM̄g Av̄by t̄ḡt̄ni `t̄b̄v̄v i`by l ggZvR t̄eM̄g|

R̄q̄c̄t̄i ḡw̄Re ew̄nb̄xi K̄v̄t̄p̄c t̄Kej t̄Ōt̄j t̄`i B c̄Űk̄ŋY n̄t̄Zv| w̄K̄S̄`n̄wi k̄c̄j t̄`t̄K
t̄c̄Űi Z `k̄R̄t̄bi GK̄w̄ `t̄j i m̄v̄t̄_ ḠKRb t̄ḡt̄q̄l (k̄v̄ḡm̄p̄v̄ni) GLv̄t̄b `ŋ̄ḡv̄t̄mi
b̄w̄m̄s̄ c̄Űk̄ŋY M̄h̄Y K̄t̄i b| t̄m̄t̄p̄t̄i t̄Z̄v̄d̄v̄t̄q̄j Av̄n̄t̄ḡ` Z̄t̄K t̄M̄eiv K̄v̄t̄p̄c
cv̄Vb|

Ḡ_t̄j vi ev̄B̄t̄i l `j xq l ē`w̄³M̄Z̄f̄v̄t̄e m̄v̄iv̄`t̄k Ges t̄`t̄ki ev̄B̄t̄i Av̄t̄iv Āt̄bK
b̄v̄ix h̄x̄v̄K̄v̄ŋx̄ c̄Űk̄ŋYc̄ŰB̄ n̄t̄q̄t̄Qb Ges `^`^ K̄ḡt̄j D̄³⁄₄j Ae`vb t̄i t̄L̄t̄Qb|
Ḡ_t̄j vi l w̄K̄w̄ÃZ̄ w̄eei Y Z̄t̄j aiv t̄h̄t̄Z cv̄t̄i |

t̄b̄S̄-ew̄nb̄xi ḠKRb c̄Ű³b Aw̄dm̄vi k̄v̄ḡm̄j Av̄j t̄gi K̄v̄t̄Q c̄Űk̄ŋY t̄c̄t̄q̄ b̄ov̄B̄j
t̄R̄j vi t̄j v̄w̄M̄ov AĀt̄j GK̄w̄ b̄v̄ixew̄nb̄x̄ M̄t̄o D̄t̄V̄Ōj | `j -K̄t̄j t̄Ri 11 Rb Q̄v̄t̄x
w̄ḡt̄j M̄W̄Z GB b̄v̄ixew̄nb̄x̄ h̄t̄k̄vi M̄ḡx GK̄ w̄ḡw̄Ōt̄j Ask w̄bt̄q̄w̄Ōj, t̄h w̄ḡw̄Ōt̄j k̄v̄ḡj
n̄t̄q̄w̄Ōj n̄v̄Rvi n̄v̄Rvi ḡub̄l |

17 Ḡw̄c̄Ű h̄t̄k̄v̄t̄i i t̄ḡv̄k̄vi i d t̄n̄v̄t̄mb, Av̄j x t̄n̄v̄t̄mb ḡw̄Y, i w̄eDj Av̄j g, Ave`j n̄vB,
m̄v̄t̄j n̄v t̄eM̄g Ges ggZvR t̄eM̄t̄gi w̄ḡw̄j Z D̄t̄`v̄t̄M eb̄M̄w̄q GK̄w̄ mk̄; c̄Űk̄ŋY
K̄v̄t̄p̄c `w̄cZ nq, w̄K̄S̄`ḡv̄m̄L̄v̄t̄b̄t̄Ki t̄ēw̄k Ḡw̄ `v̄q̄x nq w̄b| cieZ̄x̄m̄ḡt̄q̄ t̄Z̄v̄d̄v̄t̄q̄j

QUV chS-GB cÅkŕY Pj Z| 10 gvP©t_ŕK 25 gvP©chS-AbyÖZ GB c'vŕiW cÅkŕŕŕY cÅkŕŕK wntmte `wqZ;cuj b Kŕib mŕŕj nv Avŕbvqvi , tivŕKqv Kexi , gmbiv Av³vi cŕŕj | GB cÅkŕŕŕY AskMÅYKviŕt`i wbtq Avmevi Rb` MÅb tiwW, †ZRKbx cvov, †ZRZix cvov, gmbcix cvov cŕwZ Gj vKvi ewotZ ewotZ thtq DÖk KiŕZb mŕŕj nv Avŕbvqvi , Zui wŕŕkŕvix tqtq bwdRv Lvbg wLlv l wgtmm gwrdRwŕl b| c'vŕiW cÅkŕŕY ii" nevi w`bKq ci mŕŕj nv Avŕbvqvtii cÅZteKx Ave`j gvbub mŕŕntei evmvi eviv`vq bviŕt`i dv÷©GBW cÅkŕŕŕYil AvŕqvRb Kiv nq| GLvŕb cÅkŕŕK wQŕj b Wv. nwmvb teMg| G cÅkŕŕYwU Pŕj ii" nevi ci 10 w`be`vcx| GLvŕb AskMÅY Kŕib c'vŕiW cÅkŕŕŕY AskMÅYKviŕt`i B GKvsk|

PÆMÅtgi Rvnbvivi Av½j wmiU KŕjŕRi tqtqŕt`i msMwZ Kŕi GK tMvcb cÅkŕŕŕYi e`e`v Kŕib AemicÅß cuj k mŕcvi t`ŕjvqvi tnvŕmŕbi cÅkŕŕ mŕŕhwmZvq| jvj Lv b evRŕŕi wFZŕi evMŕNvbi wQŕb GKUv cvnvo tNiv R½ŕj GB cÅkŕŕYwU cwiPwŕj Z nq| GLvŕb e`K l ivBŕdj Pvj bv, kŕi`i l cŕi nvgjvi tKŠkj , µvj s Kiv, AvZŕi ŕv cŕwZ wbtq cÅkŕŕY t`qv nq| Gi wQŕj b cŕi AwZg v gljvi tbZŕj; tlvj knŕŕi GKUv wFZŕi cvnvo tNiv wRÖ RvqMvq AvŕiKuU cÅkŕŕŕYi e`e`v Kiv nq| AwZg v gljv wbtR ewo ewo wbtq DÖk Kŕi cÅkŕŕŕY mæSZ Kŕib AŕbK bviŕtKb| GŕK GŕK 5, 10 Rb Kŕi Kŕi 20 Rŕbi GKwU wJg MwZ ntj 9 gvP©ri" nq GB cÅkŕŕY| Pŕj 22 gvP©chS† GLvŕb Rvnbvivi Av½j AvŕqwrZ cÅkŕŕŕY thme Qvŕx wQj , Zui v Qvovl Wv. bi`buvvi Rûi , il kb Aviv nKmn tek wKQyeq` bvi x thvM t` b|

mŕwŕt` R

msMÅgx bvi x hŕM hŕM (cÅg LE) : tmwj bv tnvŕmb, ARq `vk_ß, tivŕKqv Kexi mæcwi Z, eisj vt` k bvi x cÅwZ msN, wŕŕmæŕ 1998, XvKv ; msMÅgx bvi x hŕM hŕM (wQZix LE) : tmwj bv tnvŕmb, ARq `vk_ß, tivŕKqv Kexi mæcwi Z, eisj vt` k bvi x cÅwZ msN, wŕŕmæŕ 1999, XvKv ; gv³gtA bvi x : Wt wbtew Zv `vkçj Kvq` ; wçc: Uŕ÷, XvKv, 1999 ; eisj vi bvi x msMÅgx : HwZŕn`i AbjwÜvb : Av`wZ dvŕpx, †÷cm& UqvWŕ& †Wŕŕj cŕgU, XvKv, 1997 ; eisj vi bvi x Avŕ`vj b : gvŕj Kv teMg, BDubfwmŕŕ tçŕ wj wgtUW, XvKv, 1989 ; wŕŕj ŕUi hŕK_v : ZvRj tgvnvæ\$, mwmZ` cÅkŕk, XvKv, †de`qwi 1993 ; GKvËŕi i wŕŕj U Ab`iKg hŕx : Avj -AvRv` , Av` Zv cÅkŕkx, wŕŕj U, †de`qwi 1998 ; gv³hŕx PÆMÅtgi bvi x : teMg gjZvix kdx, wçg cÅkŕkx, PÆMÅg, wŕŕmæŕ 1992 ; gv³thvxv bviŕt`i msew l ŕjvK msMwZ Drme cÅZte`b : tnvŕive Dŕxb l bŕRbx cvæj eisj vt` k bvi x cÅwZ msN, XvKv, Gwçj 1998 ; Awg bvi x : Awg gv³thvxv : cÅkŕKv gwbeK Dbq b tK` ; 2003 ; Ave`jn mvj vg Lv b|

সশঙ্কয়ুখে নারী

gy³htx AmvaviY KwZtZi ~ikwZ~fj 1972 mvtj gyRe miKvi 7 Rb
gy³thvxtK exi tkð, 68 RbtK exi DEg, 175 RbtK exi weµg Ges 426 RbtK
exi cØxK tLZve cØvb Kti | mefgvU GB 676 Rb ~ikZ thvxi gta" gvI `ØRb
ntj b bvix, Zvl exi cØxK | wKŠ' bvix | cj"l thvxi ~ikwZi AbcyZ 1 : 328
ntj l, AskMhYi AbcyZwU GZUv e"earbmPK bq | Abgyb Kiv hvq, Ab" AtbK
wKQj cvkvcwk ~ikZ bvxthvxi msL"vMZ G `b" cieZx" mgtqi BwZnm
cØYzWMytK bvxthvxt" i AbmÜvb | gj"vqtb cØE bv-nevi e"vcvti cØweZ Kti
_vKte |

mk~i thvxi th bvxI ntZ cvtib— G mZ"u Sumxi ivb j²xevC, gnviwb
AeŠ"evC tjvax, m"icfi i Rug"vi wcvix my" ix, mk~i wecex cØZj Zv l qvtI"vi,
tZRqv b msMØx gyZwzbx nvriv, U¼ wef"nx exi Kb"v ivmgwY nvrS-Gi D"vniY
mvgtb _vKtZI cj"l cØvb G mgvR Zv mnRfvtē tgb wbtZ cvti wb | G KviYB
GKvEtī msNwUZ gnvb gy³htx cj"tli cvkvcwk bvxivl th mk~i ht x exitZi
mvt_ j tofQb, mvdjt"i mvt_ kI"i tgvKvtējv Kti Zvt"i `cP"YKti tofQb, AvnZ
ntqtQb— wPŠtPZbvq ex cj"l-HwZnmKti Kjt g ZW"tbl Zui ~ikwZ cØZōv
cvq wb | tKb GZw"tbl G j"t"l miKwi -temiKwi tKvtbv Df"vMB e"vcKwfvEK
AbmÜvb ZrciZv j"l Kiv tMj bv, tmwU Aek"b GKwU m½Z cØkø thme bvx
gy³htx mi vmi Ask wbtqitj b, Zvt"i tKD tKD wbtRt"i K_v wbtRivB KLtbv
mLtbv etj tofQb etU, wKŠ' tmme K_vtK tKvtbv .i"ZcY"Z"m" etj MhYI Kiv nq
wb cØq | HwZnmKMY G_tj vtK tKvtbv HwZnmK DcKtiYi tu- U wntmte wePePv
KitZ cvtib wb | mZivs G hver gy³htxi cØZwōZ th BwZnm, Zv cj"tliB
BwZnm | Avi m½Z KviYB Avgiv `we KitZ cwii, gy³htx l h xmsukē
AafnmtvaK MŠ' cØxZ ntj l bvx-cj"tli c"l cvZnx BwZnm MŠ' AvRv cØxZ nq
wb | cØZ BwZnm c"l cvZnx bv ntq cvti bv | evsj vt`k miKvti i Z" gšYj tqi
Dt"v tM 16 LtE cØwvKZ nmvb nwdRj ingvb mæcw"Z Øvsj vt`tki ~vaxZvhyk :
`wj j cIØ-G `wocvZ Kitj t"lv hvte tmlvtb bvxiv LpB tMSYfvtē Dc"wcZ
ntqtQ | Zvt"i bvtgi Djt E AmæY"Av ev fj fvtē Kiv ntqtQ | eiveiB Zui
nZ"vi wkKvi ntqtQb ev wbnZ ntqtQb, KLtbvB knx` nb wb | Ab"v tK Zvt"i
wbh"ZZ nevi K_v wKB emYZ ntqtQ | Djt E th, 16 LtE cØwvKZ `wj j cI mgtn
msMnxZ mefgvU mvtō wZbj vL cØv Zt"i gvI 4.5 kZvsk A_w gvI 15 nvrvi cØv
KvtR j wMvtbv ntqtQ | Z" gšYj tqi Aaxb `wj j l Z" cØgy"KiY KwvUli 9 Rb
m`tm"i gta" bvx cØZwōv wQtb bv GKRbl | ntZ cvti G KviYB `wj j cI
bvx i AskMhY Avt"Š .i"Zi cvq wb |

GfvtēB g³h^x msNūUZ nevi cti i GB tZwīk eQti l bixi exi ZcY^oAskMōtYi
`fKūZ bv w t^q mZ tK Ggb Avovj Kti tdjv ntqtQ th, gvb^l i `šZi l cti cov
Av`+Y mwi t^q AvR GZw b ci tmme HūZnvmK NUBvi AYycigVYAvni tYi KvRuU
cKZB RuUj ntq cto^tQ| tKbbv 28 eQti i e`earb g³h^x A t^bK Rxeš-
Rv Ni Zj` e^wB Avi mkixi eZ^gv tbB| Z^u i GtKKRt^bi cō^uYi m¹/₂ m¹/₂
A t^bK cō^qRbxq Z^t i K`-tj L`-`k` me ai t^bi ifcvq^tYi m^oebvB webó ntq
tM^tQ| th ^qūZ Ac tYxq|

AvtMB ejv ntqtQ, brix cō^keg³h^x i t cō^q tZ G K^wUB tKej` fKZ ntqtQ th,
AvovB j ^q (gZvš^ti Pvi j ^q) brix ee^p cvKtmbv^t i nv^tZ` wⁿKfvtē al^Yi
w^kKvi ntqtQb| G` fKūZ tZ brix tK tKv^tbv exi ZcY^oRvqMvq` vcb Ki tZ nq bv|
Avi` f^oxbZvi k^t i` i` vⁱv tⁿvK, Giiv j vj mvi w^kKvi ntqtQb c^j t^l i B| G` fKūZ i
Avov^t j l j^pvqZ AvtQ Avm^t c^j l Zwš^k g^tbv fvtē B cō^uY| Avi G AvtQ etj B
c^j t^l i v GiU Z^u i K^vq, tj Lvq, e³Zvq D^oPvi Y Kti brix AskMōtY tK Z^vK^w Z
g^uvq^v w tZ Pvb| Z^vK^w Z G Kvi tY th, l B D^oPvi Y ch^šB G^t i mngug^zvi t` šo
mxg^ve^x| 28 eQⁱ a^ti h^xvⁿZ GB brix^t i Kx` ^oepⁿ cwi YwZi Av^b tcvⁿtZ
ntqtQ l n^tQ, Avgiv Zv c^z ^q Kti uQ| GB h^xvⁿZ^t i cwi cY^omvg^w RK gh^p vq
MōY Kievi g^vbmKZv` Zwi tZ e^wB ev mvsM^vbK ch^q tKv^tbv ep^ēi cō^pov`
ō nq w^b tKv^vl| GKv^ēi cieZ^omg^tq th Uk^z cō^pov AšZ Kiv ntq^uQj,` xN^qg^qw
tKv^tbv cō^uq^v w^uq^vk^xj bv^v v^vKvq cō^qRb d^tivevi AvtMB tmme D^t w^m w^gZ ntq
tM^tQ| G^t i g^ta` hui^vB GL^tbv tet^p AvtQb, AvtⁱwcZ Avovj t^ftQ GL^tbv tZv
Z^uv ej tZ m^vnm cvb bv th, ōAwg, n^u GB Awg GKv^ētⁱ w^bh^zZZ ntq^uQj v^g|
`f^oxb evs^j v^t k c^zōvq Avgiv l b^obZg Ae^v v^b i tqtQ| ō ej evi t^pov ntqtQ Gi Kg
e^wZ^ug th` t^qKūU NUBvi K^v Avgiv Rwb— Zv th al^Yi w^kKv^ti cwi YZ nevi
t^pt^ql f^qven cwi YwZ tW^tK G^tb^tQ tm Awf^āZv Avgv^t i ntqtQ| be-c^rb^h h^w
c^ql cvZ`^p BwZ^vtm Af^o-ntq w^tq^v tK Z^te Zvi` vq Avgv^t i B, hui^v BwZ^vnm
c^qq^tbⁱ gⁿv^b w^qZⁱ cvj b K^ti uQ| Avgiv w^bt^rivB cwi w^b Z^v i Rb` GKv^ētⁱ i
NUbvi cKZ w^pt^u D^tb^vp^b Kti w^tz|

Avm^t brixiv e^vcKⁿv^ti A^o i nv^tZ c^wK^w w^b cⁱk^w³ i wei^t x^o mivmwi h^x g^q v^tb
bv^gK GZUv PvbB w^b Avgv^t i mgⁱwek^vi` w^ksev D^oPch^qi t^bZv-t^bixiv| m^oeZ G
Kvi tYB brix^t i mk` h^x AskMōtYi m^gn m^oebv^v v^uKv m^tē^l| Z^u i h^x Aš^f
Kievi t^qt^l RvZxq ch^q tKv^tbv e^vcKZi Kg^mp MōY Kiv nq w^b| Z^uv eis
t^pt^qQb, mk` h^x i e^t brixiv fvi^tZ P^tj w^tq^v cō^qRbxq tU^bs w^btq
t^oQ^vtm^weKvi f^ug^kv w^bK Ges c^j l th^vx^vi tmevq Z^u i k^w³mv^g ^qK m^wgZ
ivL^k| Ab^mū^vt^b Avgiv t^tL^wQ th, hui^v tk^lch^š-h^x i m^vt^o m^sw^kē- ntqtQb
Av^aKusk t^qt^lB Z^u i h^x AskMōtYi Av^kv^oq^v ev^oevq^b Ki tZ tek teM tctZ

ntqtQ| tUlbs tbevi Rb", A`_i nvtZ cvevi Rb" GtKi ci GK abPw` tZ ntqtQ—
wbFp KitZ ntqtQ cj`tli B"Qv Awb"Qvi Dci| Avi GfvteB GKvEti evOvj bvixi
mk`thvxv wntmte mvmnKZv c0k0 Kievi e`vcKZi m`tebvtK bm`vr Kti t`qv
ntqtQ| myZivs Gtnb mxgexZvi gvtSI thme bvix tkI chS-A`_i nvtZ h`K Kievi
tMSie AR0 KitZ tctiWQtj b, Zvt`i c0tg cj`l ZvSjK c0ZeUKZvi wei`tx h`x
Rqx ntZ ntqtQ| Avi G Rqgvj` Zui v iYt`tI Mj vq aviY Kti i vLtz tctiWQtj b
Avakusk t`tI |

fvmvbx b`vtci GKRB KgxWQtj b g`³thvxv KgvUvi teYxj vj `vk_β, tek KRB
bvixthvxv Zui KgvUstq mi mvmi h`K KtiQtob| wZwb cZ`Q KtiQtob bvix`i exiZi
Ges D`viZv| gše` KtiQtob, Avgvt`i g`³h`x dU dVBtU bvixiv cj`tli tPtq
fv`tjv cvidi`gY t`wL`qtQ| `Z wmxvS-wbtZ tctiQtQ| Avi tK bv Rvtb, dU
dvBtU `Z wmxvS-M0Y KitZ bv cvitj cZb tVKvfbv gkukj| h`Kvtj Zvt`i
AvPiYI wQj cksmbxq| th KvitY h`Kivi wQj Zvt`i c0Z h`ó k`vkvj | wZwb
Avt`tci mvt_ Rvbv, GB tqtqiv hw` Avtiv tenk Kti m`S`h`x vj β ntZ cviZ,
Avtiv mnR ntq thZ Avgvt`i Rqx nl qv|

Avb0w0Kfvte e`vcKmsL`K bvix m`S`h`x AskM0Y bv KitZ cvitj| t`tki
AvbvtP-KvbvtP msNuUZ h`x bvixiv Kg KwZZi; c0k0 Ktib wb, hvi meUvB nqZ
Avgvt`i bRti Avtm wb| P`EM0tgi b`i wLj M0tgi wKlwb | tRtjwbiv wgtj th
AvμgY cwi Pvj bv KtiwQj cvKewnbxi wei`tx Zui Revte IB M0tg ZrKvtj RweZ
c0Z`K m`Qjg bvixtKB m`S`thvxvi ghPv t`qv c0QvRb| wKs` Avgiv KZUv gtb
ti`LwQ IB M0tgi bvix`i ? cvkvcnk `WU NUbv NtUwQj G M0tg, hvi `WUB
mwe`kl Dtj E`thvM`| th `WU NUbvB Avgvt`i bvix`i exiZi, t`ktc0gi bgbv
Ztj aite|

c0gwU Rb gvtmi NUbv| b`i wLj M0tg Avik`Z g`³thvxv ktgZx wgbv wekvtmi `0gx
| AZbywekvtmi wczv k`i wPi i`Ab wekvm cP`E Mitg KvZi ntq cKi NvtU etm eB
covQtj b| Gmgq `0Rb tj vK Pvc Pvc Gtm Zui One tZvtj | G `k` M0tgi tqtqiv
t`L tj vK `WU`K wti tPvvtgWp`i` Kitj M0tgi bvix-cj`l mevB wgvj Z ntq
tj vK `WU`K ati tdtj | AtbK ZK`neZtKp`ci Rvb hvq, tj vK `WU AvBwei
c0Zwbwa| cti Zvt`i teta i vLv nq| ivtZ g`³ewnbxi tj vKRb Gtm It`i wbtq
wMtg tgti tdtj Ges K`vtgi wU gwU`Z c0Z ivtL|

w0Zxq NUbwU Gi wKQv`b cti| b`i wLj M0tgi KvQvKwQ cvKewnbxi GKUv
t0UvLvU K`v`c Mto Itv| Lei tctq g`³ewnbxi t0tjiv M0tgi c0Z`K ewoi
tqtq`i nvtZ AvZ`i Qvi Rb` KtqKwU tM0bW w`tq hvq| Kxfvte tM0bW Pvj vtZ nq
KtqKRb mvmnx tqtq Zvr`QwYKfvte Zv wktLI tbq| ivRvKivi v M0tg tek Dc`e

“i” KtiwQj | AvtMi w`b cvtki Mötgi Pvlxt`i nvtj i Mi“ ati wbtq l i v RevB Kti
tLqtQ, j jvcU Kti tQ, tqtq`i ati wbtq tMtQ Ges AtbK gvbl tgti tQ | b` i wLj
Mötgi tqtqiv ciw`b Zut`i Mötg nvjv nte Abgvb Kti Zv tVKeve Rb`
gvbwKfvte cÜwZ tba |

tmUv wQj Agvem`vi ivZ | g³ewnbxi tQtj iv wvsv`wbtqtQ cvKtmbv`i QvDwbZ
nvjv Pvj vte AvR ivtZ | l i v Lei cvwtqtQ hvZ Mötgi tqtqiv mveavt _vtK |
wKŠ`bv, Zui v`i ay mveavt _vKevi wbt`R tctqB mšó ntjv bv | wvsv`wbj Zui v
GKB mgtq cvKtmbv`i QvDwbZ tMöbW PVR©Kite | l i v eukeb Avi Nb R½j
AvZµg Kti GwMtg tMj | “i” ntjv GtKi ci GK tMöbW dvUvi kã | mv_ mv_
tftm Avmj gvbtli AvZ®PrKvi | tgvkbMvbi ktã tKtC DVj Mötj | ivZ evotZ
_vKj Avi Avl qvR KgtZ _vKj | t fvi t ej v wMtg t`Lv tMj 17 Rb cvKtmbv gti
cto AvtQ QvDwbZ | wecixtZ knx` ntqtQ wZbRb bvg-bv-Rvbv wKtkvi g³thv v |

b` i wLj Mötgi tqtq`i GB `tmvnmK Avfhtbi K_v KquU BwZnm MŠ`wj wce x
Kti tQ ? KÖRb gtb ti tLtQ GB thv v bvi xt`i K_v ?

G wettq e`vcKwfvEK AbymÜvtb Zrci ntj AtbK cÜ`tthv v bixi tLuR Rvb
hvte etj cÜwgK cÜwYw` cvl qv tMtQ | Rvbv mæ Avt i v AtbK bixi K_v, hui v
wbtRiv mæ gLmgti bvgvvi Rb` kvixi K-gvbwKfvte cÜZ wQtj b, wKŠ` mgvR
cwi evi Z_v cj`lZš; Zut`i tK tm e fZ wbtq wRZ ntZ t`q w | hui v tklchŠ-
mivmwi ht x Ask wbtZ tcti wQtj b, Zut`i l GB mvgwRK-cwi ewi K k; Ltj i
tgvKvte jv Kti B Zv Kitz ntqtQ | gtb iv LtZ nte th, GKvÉti cj`l thv v i
tgvKvte jv Kitz ntqtQ tKej cvKewnbx l Zut`i agÜ t`vmit`i wei`tx ; wKŠ-
bvix thv v i Kitz ntqtQ hMcr cwi evi, mgvR-ag©cj`l Ges Zvici cvKewnbx l
Zut`i t`vmit`i wei`tx | mZivs cj`li tPtq bixi mæ gLht x mwgj nl qv wQj
Atc¶vKZ KwB | Avi G Kvity hui vB ht x mgwcz ntqtQb, Zut`i AR®, mij-
mvavi Y `wocjv w Dwtq mivmwi cj`li mv_ Zj bv Kti cwigv Kiv hvte bv |
Kitz nte Zut`i ht x i `vköK-gb`wEK-Rx%eÁwbK e`vcKZvi wbi tL | GLvbt
Avgv`i AbymÜvtbi Avl Zvi gta` itqtQ KwZcq mæ gLthv v bixi ht x-AwFÁZvi
wKwÁZ weei Y D xvi Kievi tPóv gvT |

`wi` K.I.K tmvev L` Kvti i eo tqtq Zv ivfvbygnvb g³ht x exi Zcy®Ae`vb ti tL
exi cÜZK Zv ivgb weve ntqtQb | g³ht x “i” nevi 5/6 gvm AvtM Zui evv cÜvZ
nb | Zui l cti `kNwoqv cvovi Ave`j gvbe l itd tqtQi Avjxi mt½ 12/13
eQtii wKtkvix Zv ivfvbj wettq mæcbæ nq | wKŠ` g³ht x AskMötyi Acivta Zui
GB wettq tUtK w |

h₂Kv₂ Zvivfvby tQvU `BfvB GKtevbmn gvtqi mvt_ Ae⁻vb KinQtj b ivRxecj
_vbvi tKv^v vj KvWx BDwbq₂bi k₂i gvaecj Mötg| Guc₂/tg-i w²tk Mötg Mötg cvK
n₂br^vi t₂ Av₂μgY c₂n₂wi Z n₂tj Zui weaev gv K₂j mg tel qv Z₂t⁻ imn tmvbfvix
b⁻xi ceZ₂xi Pi ivRxecj Mötg Zui fvB K₂j t₂gvnt₂bi emotZ Avk₂t₂ tbb|

ivRxec₂i _vK₂tZB c₂w₂Ög ivRxec₂i i Av₂RgDw₂i t₂bi emotZ 11 b²af tm₂±₂i i mve-
tm₂±₂i Aw₂abvqK K₂v₂t₂Pb Av₂t₂bvqvi t₂nv₂t₂bi KgvÜstq c₂wi Pw₂j Z 2 b²af c₂w₂t₂bi
KgvÜvi n₂mej⁻ vi t₂gv₂ g₂ne n₂v₂l₂j^v v₂t₂i i mvt_ Zvivfvbj c₂wi Pq nq| Zvivfvbj m₂k₂t₂
m₂y⁻ i g₂l₂k₂t₂ t₂tl n₂mej⁻ vi g₂nt₂ei w₂cZ₂Z₂eva t₂R₂t₂M l₂t₂| Zui⁻ g₂-m₂s₂vb w₂Qj, h₂t₂x₂i
K₂v₂iY h₂t₂ i t₂tk w₂Z₂o w₂ew₂Ob₂ew₂Qtj b| d₂t₂j Zvivfvb₂t₂K w₂Z₂o Öag₂t₂q₂öi⁻ x₂K₂w₂
t₂ b| av₂g₂R n₂mej⁻ vi g₂ne A₂t₂bi i v₂b₂ve t₂L₂t₂Z₂ b₂v| h₂x₂t₂¶₂t₂ l₂ w₂t₂RB i v₂b₂ve K₂t₂i
t₂L₂t₂Z₂| Zvivfvb₂t₂K Av₂me²v₂t₂i ci t₂tk Z₂t₂K i v₂b₂ve K₂t₂i L₂l₂ q₂evi⁻ w₂q₂Z₂i w₂Z₂o l₂i
D₂ci t₂mc⁻©K₂iZ P₂v₂| Av₂RR gv₂÷₂vi l₂ Zvivfvbj g₂gv d₂j₂y₂t₂k₂t₂Li ga⁻ Z₂vq
Zvivfvb₂G K₂v₂R w₂t₂q₂w₂RZ n₂b| i₂ay₂n₂mej⁻ vi g₂ne bb, μgk c₂f₂i v₂ 2 b²af c₂w₂t₂bi
i v₂b₂ve v₂bi⁻ w₂q₂t₂Z₂i l₂ w₂K₂ sk Z₂t₂K m₂v₂j₂ v₂t₂ Z nq|

n₂mej⁻ vi g₂nt₂ei K₂v₂t₂ Q₂ G₂tm Zui B²Q₂vqB Zvivfvb₂ ÖZvivgb₂ b₂v₂t₂g c₂wi w₂PZ n₂b|
w₂ b₂ivZ ag₂ic₂Zvi A⁻ k₂ i b₂vov-P₂vov, t₂L₂j₂v-t₂R₂vov w₂ t₂Z w₂ t₂Z Ges h₂x₂t₂¶₂t₂ exi
th₂x₂v₂t₂ i m₂v₂n₂w₂KZvi eY₂Öv i b₂t₂Z i b₂t₂Z Zvivgb₂bi g₂t₂b th₂x₂v₂ nevi t₂c₂Ö₂vex₂R D₂B
nq| Zui w₂FZ₂i i v₂B₂t₂d₂j P₂v₂j b₂v w₂k₂Levi Av₂M₂Ö⁻ v₂b₂v e₂ta| ag₂ic₂Zv n₂mej⁻ vi g₂ne l₂
Zvivgb₂bi tm Av₂M₂Öni h₂vg₂ i vq₂b K₂t₂ib| Z₂t₂K w₂k₂¶₂v t₂ b A⁻ P₂v₂j b₂v| N₂y₂ c₂w₂l₂t₂K
j ¶₂ K₂t₂i w₂j Q₂p₂t₂Z e₂t₂j b, Zvivgb₂bi w₂b₂k₂v₂bv KZU₂v Ae⁻ n₂q Z₂v c₂Ö₂vY K₂evi R₂b⁻|
Aek⁻ G ci v₂¶₂vq Zvivgb AKZK₂vh² n₂t₂q₂w₂Qtj b|

i v₂b₂ve cvkvc₂w₂k G₂mgq Zvivgb c₂Ö₂qB w₂W₂t₂d₂Y G₂ni q₂vi t₂M₂w₂j₂v h₂x₂ t₂j₂vq m₂k₂i₂t₂i
D₂cw⁻Z n₂t₂Z i i⁻ K₂t₂ib, h₂w⁻ l₂ m₂k₂i₂t₂i Ask t₂bq₂vi Aw₂f₂ÁZ₂v N₂t₂U Zui Av₂t₂iv c₂t₂i
Av₂M₂÷ g₂v₂t₂m| t₂m₂v₂ b 13 Av₂M₂÷| Pi t₂bi q₂vR₂x t₂¶₂j i K₂v₂t₂Q cvK₂n₂v₂b⁻vi em₂n₂b₂xi m₂v₂t₂_
g₂v³em₂n₂b₂xi GK c₂Ö₂E h₂x⁻ i i⁻ nq| w₂eK₂v₂j 3U₂v t₂tk i vZ 4U₂v ch₂S⁻ x₂N₂w₂qZ nq G
h₂x⁻ i i⁻ t₂tk t₂kl ch₂S⁻ Öc₂t₂¶₂i B A₂wei₂g t₂M₂v₂j vel ¶₂ P₂j t₂Z v₂t₂K| d₂t₂j D₂f₂q₂c₂¶₂i
c₂Ö₂v₂n₂v₂x₂m₂n e⁻v₂c₂K ¶₂w₂Z m₂w₂aZ nq| G₂w⁻ t₂bi m₂¶₂ h₂t₂x Zvivgb w₂t₂RI A⁻ P₂v₂j b₂v
K₂t₂ib l₂ k₂t² %n₂b⁻ w₂ba₂t₂b f₂v₂gK₂v i v₂t₂L₂b|

Pi t₂bi q₂vR₂x h₂t₂x₂i Aw₂f₂ÁZ₂v Q₂vov₂ t₂K₂v⁻ v₂j K₂v₂W₂x, i vR₂xecj, Z₂iv₂ei, m₂v₂R₂v₂B h₂t₂x w₂Z₂o
Ask t₂bb| g₂v³t₂m₂br₂t⁻ i w₂eR₂q AM₂Ö₂r₂Fh₂v₂b t₂j₂v₂t₂Z Ask w₂t₂q Zvivgb w₂e₂w₂e M₂v₂Be₂v₂Ü₂v
ch₂S⁻ M₂g₂b K₂t₂ib| ci eZ₂x₂R₂v₂t₂j Zvivgb w₂e₂w₂e g₂v³ h₂t₂x exi t₂Z₂i⁻ x₂K₂w₂Z⁻ t₂fc Ö₂xi c₂Ö₂x₂K₂Ö
D₂c₂w₂a₂t₂Z f₂w₂l Z n₂b|

~g QvTx tkvfviVx gEj gvT cuP gym AvtM Ktj R QvT i vtR>`bv_ wekymtK weq
KtjQb| AvUNi Kuoqvbi tcqivevMvbi Af`S#i ZvT`i emouV uQj Ggb GK
RvqMvq, thLvB htxi DEvc QovtZ cvti tKD fvtB vb| G Gj vKwU ewi kvTj i
gta` mePvBtZ vbi vc` gtb Kti knTi i tvKRb `jteta tcqivevMv AAjt Gtm
Avktq vbtZ _vtK| GLvbKvi Mvfv, bti i KwX, te#nj, KvPvevj qv Mdg_ t j v uQj
c#i vUvB wv`y AajwL Z| GKvEtj G Gj vKvi hvZvqvZ e`e`v tgvfUB fvtj v uQj bv|
moKct_ gvT _wqv e`i chS-Avmv thZ, ZviciB Rjc_ | wKŠ` bv, GiKg
thvMvthvMvxbZvl cvKewnbxK vbi`-KitZ cvij bv| ivRvKvT`i mnthvMZvq 4
tg Zwi tL cvKtmbvT`i AvMgb NtU tcqivevMvTb| vbePvti Zviv GLvbKvi vbi`
tj vKt`i nZ`v KitZ _vtK| `fM`RbKfvt MYnZ`vi wKvTii GB Zwj Kvq tkvfvi
`vTx i vtR>`bv_ wekymL AŠf# nTq ctol weqti gvT cuP gvTmi e`eavtb `vTx
nvivTbvi tkvK ZvTc cv_i Kti t`q| GB cv`Tii t`tn cOY RvMvB wece# wivR
wKk`vi (m j v g fvB)| BtZvgta` 30 Gmcj 071 tcqivevMvTb wivR wKk`vTii
tbZtZi`Uce@vsj vi RvZxq gv³ewnbxU MwZ nTqtQ| wivR wKk`vi Zui `tj i Rb`
Kgx`LjR teovT`Qb| GB mthvMUvB wZvb vbtj b| tkvfvi nvZ GKwU A`Ztj w`tq
ej t j b, GB A`i w`tq ZB tZvi `vTxnZ`vi e`j v vbe| tkvfvi GB cO`vte i wR nTq
tMtj b| Avi `i` nTq tMj Zui thv`v-Rxeb|

wivR wKk`vTii KvTQ GtK GtK fvix A`i Pvj bvi l tUvbs vbtq kT`tmvbi tgvKvtej v
Kievi Rb` m#cvf#fc `Zwi nTj b tkvfvi| wZvb `B nvZ A`Pvj bv Kievi gtZv
`vTjZv ARB Kitj b| Gmgq vNtj tdj l `gb KiO Awfhtvb cOq 1 we#MW
cwk`vb `mb` tcqivevMv AvugY Kitj wivR wKk`vTii `tj i mvgvb` A`ik`
l t i `vctUi KvTQ Lp teuk`vY wJKtZ bv-tcti c#i v ewnbxUB QT f/2 nTq hvq|
GLvb t`tK wev`Qbavevi ci wivR wKk`vTii mT/2 Zui Avi t`Lv nq vb| wZvb ZLb
weKí cŠvi Abymiy KitZ _vtKb Ges bqRb mnthv#vT`K vbtq Avti KuU `j MVb
Kti vbtRB `j wU i tbZtZi fvi MhY Ktj b|

GB `tj i tbZtZi`cUg AcvtikvUB uQj mdj | cvKewnbxi GKwU `j Kuoqv v Lvj
w`tq tek wFZti Ptj Avtm| Zviv j`v Kij `j wU GKwU Mtgti wFZti XtK GKwU
tgtqtK tevtU DvMtg wdti Avmvi AvtqvRb KitQ| ZvT`i KvTQ uQj gvT KtqKuU
tMvBW l `vUv ivBtdj | GZ Af A`i vbtq cvKt`i fvix A`m#Z ewnbxi Dci
nvj v KitZ mvm Kij bv Zui `j | wKŠ` Amgmvnbx tkvfvi `tj i G w#vŠK
Dtc`v Kti `j tbtXi gtZvB KvR Kti emtj b| vbtRi Rxbi Spk vbtq
cvKewnbxi tevtUi Dci Kti emtj b tMvBW PvR` GKwU tMvBW tOvU tevUwT`K
Zwj t q w`tZ m`vlg nq| b`x AajwL Z Gj vKvi ewm`v tgtqU muZvti uQj cuZ| tm
muZti Zxti Dtv Gtj l cvKewnbxi m`m`iv Rtj nevWey tL tZ _vKj, KviY l iv

tKDB muZvi RvbZ bv| ZLb `j ej mn liv cvKtmbvt`i `j wuTK ati tcqvi veMvrb
wbtq Gtm nZ`v Kti | A`k`msMh Kti |

Qvi Oxbvi cxi i ewnbxi mnthwMZvq ivRvKvi`i Df`vM Gici tcqvi veMvb KvUv
`i i` nq| Abtb`vcvq ntq liv mvBPK`v Gj vKvi GK tg`v`i ewotZ Avktq tbq Ges
wdt`ivR Kexti i Aaxtb cpivq hf` hf` nb| Gmgq GK AvKw`\$K Acvti ktb tkvfv
Zui mnthv`v gwKvnm cvKewnbxi nvtZ aiv ctob| ewi kvj tRj Lvbvq 17 w`b
AvUK `vKvi ci PvLvi Ktj tRi Aa`q| GbvtqZ Kwitgi mnthwMZvq Qvov tctq
Mtqg wdti Avtmb|

Gmgq GKwU gRvi NUbv NtU| exi gy`thv`v K`vt`b kvnRvnb lgti i KvQ GK
Lei tc`Q th tkvfv bvaex GK bvi x AvtQ, th cvKewnbxi mnthwMx wntmte KvR
Ktib| K`vt`b lgi tkvfv`K aievi Rb` evbvi xcvov `vbvi KgvUvi teYxj vj
`vk`B, gwDwI`b gwvbK, nvq`vi KvRx, tKke `vkmn KtqKRbtK wetkl wbt`R
w`tq cvWb| tkvfv`K ati Gtb Zui v eStZ cvi tjb th wZwb cvKt`i mnthwMx bb|
cti ZwtK gy`thv`v`i GB `tj i mvt` A`f` Kiv nq l teYxj vj `vk`fBi
Aaxtb t`tK h`k Ki tZ ej v nq| wZwb G `tj i mvt` t`tK Qvi Oxbv l tbQvi vev`
AA`tj i Acvti kb` tjt`vZ Ask tbb| Miv`j, mvBPK`v, Kwogvbn wgvj tq GB exi bvi x
Kg Kti l 10 Rb cvKtmbvtK nZ`v Ki tZ m`qg nb| gy`thv`v tkvfvivYx gEj
eZ`v`b ag`S`i Z ntq kvnbvivi cvi fix tkvfv bvtg cwv wPZ|

mpvgMt`Ai Lwmqv tqtq KuKb ag`S`i Z ntq Ob`Rvnb0 bvg aviY Kievi ci
evsj vevRvti i knx` D`i`xtbi mvt` wetq nq| cuP-cuPuU tQtj gviv hvevi ci GKgvI
tgtq mlLbv tctU `vKv Ae`vq knx` D`i`xb ZwtK Zvj vK w`tj tevMj v K`vt`u`i cv`Ave
mxgvS`-i`q Avaj gwR` Lv b kvixi K l gvbimKfvte wech`-KuKbtK wetq Kti |
Gi `jeQi ci `i i` nq h`k|

GKvEti evOwj iv hLb joiQj `vaxbZvi Rb`, wecixZct`q cv`Aveiv joiQj
cviK`vb i`qvi Rb`| KuKb weiei cv`Ave `v`gx ZwtK wibi baeAe`vq mpvgMA tRj vi
t`vqvi vevRvi `vbvq Aew`Z tevMj v K`vt`u`i ti tL mnthwMx`i wbtq wntj U Ptj hvq|
tctUi `vtq wZwb `v`gx`K L`R`Z tetivb K`vt`u`i K`vt`u`i| ZLb evOwj tqtq`i c`Z
cv`Ave`i i wbg` AZ`vPvti i NUbv c`Z`q Ktib wZwb| t`vqvi vevRvti i DEti i GKwU
K`vt`u`i GKw`b KuKb weie gy`ewnbxi t`vK m`b`tn aiv cto hvb| Zui Dci Ptj
Agvbyl K wbh`Zb| tj vni wkK Mig Kti Zui kixti i wefwbA`st`k c`e`o Kwitq t`qv
nq| mZ` K`v ej tj gvite bv GB c`eva w`tj KuKb weie cv`Avei `x wntmte Zui
c`KZ cvi Pq t`b| Zui `v`gx ZLb wQj wntj tUi AvLwvj qv K`vt`u`i| tmLv`b l qvi t`j m
Kti Zviv Zui K`vi mZ`Zv hvPvB Kti| Gici KuKb weiei l B K`vt`u`iB emev
`i i` nq| Awg`v ZLb ZwtK KvR j vMvq| w`Lwv`b tm`R gy`ewnbxi msev`

msMñni KvR KiTZ tetivb KuKb weve| ZutK GKwU KvMR awitq w`tq ejv nq, tKvfbv Awg³aitj GUv t`Lvte, tKD tZvgvK wKQvej te bv| Avi hw` g³ewnbx a³i Zte g³l c³i l Uv wPwetq tL³tq tdj te| wKŠ` ZutK w`tq cvAwet`i cZ`vkv c³iY nq bv, KuKb weve tewitq G³tm thvM t`b g³thv³vi `tj | ii" nq c³wK`wb³t`i wei`t³x KuKb wevei fqv³bK GK AwfHvb| wZvb w³Z" bZb Lei mieivn KiTZ _vtKb g³thv³vt`i Kv³Q— tKv³vq cvKewnbx Ae`vb Ki³Q, K³Lb tKv³vq K³rfvte nvgjv Ki³te BZ`w` | c³i wZvb 5 b³at tm³±ii tm³±i KgvÜvi gxi kIKZ Avj x l K`v³t³b tnjvj Dw³t³bi Kv³Q P³tj Av³tmb| tmLv³b w³M³tq 5 b³at tm³±ii j³²xcj K`v³t³ú g³thv³vt`i cw³iPh³ Kv³R AvZwb³tq³M K³tib| Gi KÜ³r b ci knx` tKv³úwb³tZ thvM t`b| h³x³t³q³t³ g³thv³vt`i L³evi l A`³i mieivn Kiv wQj Zui Gmg³tqi c³áv³b KvR|

AvM÷ g³tm c³wK`wb³iv GB A³Ā³tj c³lek K³i| Zv³t`i c_ tiva KiTZ Mfxi iv³Z R³w³Qv w³R a³sm Kievi w³xvŠ-tbq g³thv³vi³| KuKb weve G Acv³i kb³tK mdj Kievi Rb` K³j vM³t³Qi t³fjvq K³i t³ergv, A`³i l Ab`vb` im` enb K³i GKvB `xN³ c_ c³w³o w`tq R³w³Qv tmZi Kv³Q t³cŠ³Q t`b| Zui w³etkl w³Mb`vj t³c³tq Ab`c³t_ Avil wZb/PviRb g³thv³vi t³cŠ³Q hvq w³et³Ri Kv³Q| gvBb w³et³úiv³tY GB w³R a³štmi eo K³wZ³i KuKb wevei `tj i c³Q c³ZwU t³M³ij v Acv³t³ktb wZvb w³t³Rl m³u³q f³u³gK³vq w³tq³w³RZ _vK³tZb| g³neY³Zcj, K³v`vM³ul, emivB t³U³siw³Ljv, t³eu³liM³ul -b³icj, t`vq³iv³ev³Rvi, t³UejvBqv, w³mjvBi c³ro— GiKg c³Q K³w³Uj g³tZv h³t³x m³vgb³vm³vg³vb Ae`v³b t³_t³K wZvb Ask tbb| wZvb A`³i P³v³vb w³b e³tU, Zte t³M³v³vev³ etq t³ew³tq³Qb| w³etkl K³i K³j vM³t³Qi t³fjvq K³i A`³i t³M³v³vev³ etq w³tq t³cŠ³Q w`tq³Qb m³thv³vt`i Kv³Q| t³SucS³v³toi w³FZi w`tq g³thv³vt`i m³v³_ m³v³_ wZvb Q³tU t³M³t³Qb k³l`t³K N³v³tqj Kievi Rb`| m³p³vgM³A g³ne³vi w`t³bi h³t³x KuKb weve m³iv³Y³B wQj b g³thv³vt`i m³v³_| cvKewnbxi K³v³ú wQj R³vl qvi `w³Y³w³ qvq| R³z³tj i g³tZv R³vq³Mv wQj t³m³U| t³mB K³v³ú³i Ae`vb t³R³t³b KuKb weve P³tj Av³tmb g³ewnbxi Kv³Q| w³ev³f³b³eK³v³ú³i g³thv³vt`i wZvb R³tov K³tib| Z³vici m³ev³B³t³K w³tq Q³tU hvb R³vl qvi w`t³K| t³m c³_ t³h³Z GKwU k³xY³o`x c³to| K³j vM³t³Qi t³fjv³ ev³w³tq `Q³Rb wZbR³b K³i cvi nb g³thv³vi³| Z³vici `Q³f³v³t³M w³f³ n³tq k³l`K³v³ú `Lj Kievi Rb` Z³ui v`Q³ K t³_t³KB Av³u³gY K³i| GKwU `j Q³tU hvq w³m³tj U-m³p³vgM³A m³sthv³M w³et³Ri K³v³QvK³w³Q| g³thv³vi³ t³ergv t³gti w³otq t`q t³mB w³R| Z³vici `ii" nq `Q³ K t³_t³K AZ³w³K³ Av³u³gY| Lei t³c³tq w³m³tj U t³_t³K cvKewnbx Q³tU Av³t³m| wKŠ` f³iv³we³R t`t³L Z³viv w³dti hvq| GLv³b cvKewnbxi m³v³_ g³ewnbxi `Q³ivZ l GKw³b m³u³g³h³x nq| cvKewnbxi w³uj tkl n³tq covq l iv g³ewnbxi Kv³Q nvi gv³t³Z eva` nq| R³q³ev³jv t³m³w³vb w`tq l³t³v exi g³ewnbx| t³m³w³vb w`t³Z w`t³Z m³ev³B w³gtj l³t³i w³N³t³i t³dj³tj KuKb w³et³K t`t³L

GKRb cvKtmbv etj I tV, ŌAvtMB etj uQj vg GB teuJ gpr³ ewnbxi | Ō KuKb wevei
wbR Gj vKvq uZnb ŌLvBm^v gpr³ teuJ⁰ etj cwi uPZ |

ukwi b evbywguZj Avti K mvmx bvi xthv^{xv} | h^xKvtj B whub ukSe^v vštZ cwi YZ ntq
uMtquQtj b | KtqKwJ KvM^tR ZLb Zui mv^qvrKvi Qvcv nevi dtj ZutK GKevi
t^v Levi Rb^v tj vKRB AvM^hx ntq I tV | AvM^hni Kvi YwJ Zui h^x Ask tbqv bq, eis
cj^v tli i tcvkvK cwi avb | Zui GB tcvkvK e^v tj i NUbwJ GZB dj c^hn-ntquQj th,
m^tz^v vKv cj^v l^v thv^{xv} v l^v ZutK bvix etj uPbtZ cvti ub | Atb^viv bvix etj Rvbtj
mvavi Y th mgm^v v^v tj v ZutK tgvKv^tej v Ki tZ ntZv, cj^v tli i tcvkvK cwi avtbi dtj
uZnb tmme mgm^v v t^v tK wbi vc^v t^v tZi^v vKtZ tcti tQb | GtZ Zui ct^q j t^q l^v
DĒi Y mnRZi ntqtQ |

h^xKvtj K^hoqvi GK e^x ZutK kbv³ Ki tZ tcti Avt^tM tK^h tdtj etj uQtj b,
Ōgv Avgv^t i Avi uPŠ^v bVB, Avgv^t i tqtqiv l^v cj^v tli i te^tk h^x Ki tZ bvg^t0 hLb,
Avgiv^v v^vax ne | Ō Gme NUbv ZutK wR^v v^vqZi^v cvj^v t^b c^hYw^v Z Kti uQj |

ukwi b evbywguZj h^xKvtj cvebv GWl qvW^hKtj tR Avt^tM^h cotZb | Avi l Avt^tM
t^v tKB uZnb Qv^t BDvbqtbi mv^t h^v nb | GWl qvW^hKtj tR vKtZ Qv^t BDvbqtbi
cvebv tRj v kvLvi mfvicwZi v^vqZi^v cvj^v b Ki uQtj b | bvix ntq l^v h^x m^vuq n l qvi
t^q t^q l^v Zui cwi evi B ZutK c^hYv^v bv v^v tqtQ | gv tmvj bv evbyej tZb, Nti e^tm gievi
Rb^v tZvgv^t i Rb^t t^v B ub | Nti i evBti hv l^v t^v tki Rb^v wKQyGKUv Ki | gvgvZ
fvB ej Z, Zvg tZv c^hvZj Zvi gtZv c^vu kvU^cti h^x t^tZ cwi |

h^xKvtj cvebv c^hZitv^tai Rb^v cvebvi ZrKvjxb wWm bi^v j Kv^t t^hi i tbZtZi
Avvgbj Bmj vg ev^v kv, AvgRv^v tnv^tmb, Ave^v j ie c^hyt^tK wbtq th wece^v KugwJ
MwVZ nq, G KugwJi Zrci Zvq m^vmsMwVZ gpr³ thv^{xv} vVB cvebvi c^hek g^tL 240 Rb
cvKtmbv^tK nZ^v Ki tZ m^ql g ntquQj | G Awfhtv^tbi B GKwJ Ask w^tmt^e 9 Guc^h
bMi ewotZ c^hĒ GK h^x msNwJZ nq, G h^x K^tUj i^v tgi mwe^r v^vqZi^v cvj^v b
Kti b ukwi b evbywguZj | M^hc Kti Kti tQtj t^v i h^x wj B nevi Rb^v cvVvb uZnb |

cieZx^hmg^tq cvKewnbxi Av^ugY gv^t waK Zxe^v ntq DVtj K^hoqv ntq PqvW^vzv G^tm
evsj v^t tki A^v vqx mi Kv^t i i tNvl Yv i t^b ukwi b evbywguZj A^v i msM^hni D^ti t^k
fvi ZMvgx GKwJ t^v j i mv^t h^v ntq fvi tZ c^vvc^h Kti b | tmLv^tb uZnb Ōfvi Z-
evsj v^t k mrvqK m^vguZ^tZ hvb Ges wguZj L^v Kvi bvtg Zvuj Kvq Ašf^h nb |
v^vUmg^vvb c^hl^v Kvi GKRb m^vsew K Zui mv^qvrKvi M^hY Kti b Gmgq |
cieZx^hvtj c^hvbgš^v ZvRD^txb Avntg^v l^v gš^v Kvgi^v 34vgv^tbi mn^th^vMZvq
bvix^t i Rb^v mi Kvi cwi Pw^v Z GKgv^t mk^v t^vU^hbs tm^vUvi tMveiv K^vt^vc t^cŌQvb |
GLv^tb uZnb te^vkw^v b Ae^vvb bv-K^ti tgRi Ruj t^v i tbZtZi cwi Pw^v Z 9 b^v t^v

tm±t̄i i tnW tKvqUŕi ewkinv̄tU Ae⁻vb tbb | wkwib evbywgnZj ōgnj v g³thv×v̄
Mŕš^v tj Lv GK ⁻šZPvi tY GmgqKvi Zui mnKgx^ŕ i m⁺útk^ŕetj b— ōcieZxRv̄tj
Awg GKmgq tgRi Rwj jtk etj wQj vg, Kj KvZv t⁻tK Avmvi ci Avgiv
Avj v⁻vfv̄te KvR Kwi | Avgvi mv̄t⁻ wefv miKvi, h^ŕKv, gnYKv e⁻vbw^ŕ© MxZv,
Bivmn A⁺tk tg⁺q wQj | ...ivRkvnxi wRbvZ I wefv̄tk cti Awg A⁺tk L⁺ŕwQ, cvB
wb | bvRgv, mv̄tR⁻v Giv wQj h⁺tkv̄t̄i i GKwU ⁻tj i mv̄t⁻| ō

tQvUtej v t⁻tK wec⁺ei BwZnm cv̄tV AvMŕx ew⁻Kv wek⁺t̄mi ⁻čewQj cŕwZj Zvi
g⁺tZv wec⁺ nteb | PvLvi dRjj nK K⁺tj tR covKv̄tj Qv⁺ BDwbqtb thvM t⁻evi
gva⁺tg ivRb⁺wZ⁺tZ thvM t⁻b | GKvE⁺t̄i K⁺tj R Qv⁺x ew⁻Kv cwi cY^ŕivRb⁺wZ m⁺tPZb |
fvB⁺tqi mv̄t⁻ civgk^ŕK⁺t̄i t⁻t̄ki Rb⁺ wKQy Kievi e⁻vcv̄t̄i ZLb wZwb w⁺vš-
L⁺RwQ⁺tj b | m⁺thvM Gj Gw^ŕŕB | Kwoqv⁺bvq G⁺m NwU Kitj b g³thv×v K⁻v̄tPb
gvng⁺ Avj g teM | K⁻v̄tPb te⁺Mi AvMg⁺t̄bi K⁻v⁻ i⁺t̄b Av⁺t̄iK m⁺vnmx Zi⁺Yx wkwiki
KYvmn ew⁻Kv wek⁺ym ivB⁺t̄dj K⁺ta Zui mv̄t⁻ t⁻Lv KitZ tM⁺tj b | ivB⁺t̄dj ⁻ŕ⁺tUv
msMŕ K⁺t̄i G⁺tb w⁺tgwQ⁺tj b ew⁻Kvi fvB | K⁻v̄tPb te⁺Mi Kv⁺Q wM⁺tq Zui v⁻ ŕ⁺Bb h⁺x
thvM t⁻qvi B⁺Qv c⁺Kvk Kitj b | K⁻v̄tPb teM Z⁺t⁻ i K⁻v⁻ D⁺w⁺tq w⁺tj b, ōtZvgiv Kx
K⁺t̄i h⁺x Kit⁺e ? G⁺Uv tZvgv⁻ i KvR bq| ō ew⁻Kv etj b, ōgitZ nq tg⁺t̄i gie,
Avgv̄tK⁻ t⁻j w⁺tZB nte| ō gvbwmK⁻ pZv t⁻tL K⁻v̄tPb teM Z⁺t⁻ i⁺ t⁻j w⁺tj b | c⁺t̄i
G⁻ t⁻j G⁺tj b tkvfvivYx gEj mn Av⁺t̄i v A⁺tk tg⁺q | K⁻v̄tPb teM Kwoqv⁺bv nvB⁻g⁻
gv̄tV GKwU c⁺ŕk^ŕt̄Yi Av⁺qvRb K⁺t̄i b | GLv̄tbB c⁺ŕk^ŕt̄Y tbb tg⁺t̄qiv | Kwoqv⁺bv
Mŕt̄gi cwi gj tNv I tZvdv³/₄ j nK wQ⁺tj b G c⁺ŕk^ŕt̄Yi ⁻j t̄bZv | m⁺t⁺ wQ⁺tj b 9
b⁺ t̄m±t̄i i ÷vd Awdmvi l evq⁻ j ingvb, teR KgvŪvi KZeD⁺l x| cieZx^ŕmg⁺tq
ew⁻Kv cw⁺ŕge⁺t̄i ewkinv̄tU gnKgvq Aew⁻Z 9 b⁺ t̄m±t̄i i tnW tKvqUŕi tgRi
Rwj t̄j i Aax⁺tb igv bv̄tgi GKRb bvix c⁺ŕk^ŕt̄Ki Kv⁺Q tMwiv v h⁺x tKškj I
B⁺Piev̄Ei c⁺ŕk^ŕt̄Y tbb |

GKevi etj t̄Ui Afv̄te ew⁻Kv teq⁺t̄bU w⁺ t̄q L⁺ŕP⁺tq ⁻ŕ⁺Bb t⁻ k⁺t⁻ ōnx ivRvKvi tK tg⁺t̄i
td⁺tj b | G NUbvq K⁻v̄tPb teM Z⁺tK c⁺ŕg tki⁺Yi thv×v w⁺nt̄mte ⁻ŕ⁺KwZ w⁺ t̄q Zui
⁻tj i m⁻ m⁻ K⁺t̄i tbb | Zvici G⁺t̄Ki ci GK Acv⁺t̄i k⁺t̄b Ask tbevi m⁺thvM N⁺tU |
Z⁺tK Ges wkwiki KYv̄tK ⁻tj i g³thv×viv KL⁺t̄bv tg⁺q etj g⁺tb KitZb bv | tg
gv̄tm Kwoqv⁺bvi tcqivewMv̄tb g³thv×viv cwRkb w⁺tj ew⁻Kv wQ⁺tj b d⁺U j vB⁺tj | G
Acv⁺t̄i k⁺t̄b K⁻v̄tPb teM, ew⁻Kv, wkwikimn A⁺tk tK Av⁺μgY Pw⁺ij t̄q cvKew⁺nbxi
Kg⁺t⁺ŕ⁺ kRb tmbv̄tK tg⁺t̄i wQ⁺tj b |

ew⁻Kv I wkwiki KYvi g³thv×v R⁺xet̄bi me⁺t̄P⁺tq eo Acv⁺t̄i kbwU msNwUZ nq 11
Rj vB Zwi t̄L | tmwU wQj cvKew⁺nbxi Mv̄t̄ev̄tU tMŕbw PvR^ŕ I B⁺w⁻ b Lei Av⁺tm
cvKAwg^ŕG⁺t̄m⁺tQ ⁻t̄fcKvV⁺tZ | eo b⁻ t̄Z t̄bvŌi td⁺tj tQ Zv⁻ i Mv̄t̄ev̄tU | K⁻v̄tPb

teM wmxvš-Rvbtj b tMöbW PVR©KiZ nte MvbtvU| tK hvte ? AvMö t`Lvjt b
ew_Kv I wkwki KYv| Gi AvfMI KtqKwU Acvtiktb Zuv mvdjt`i mv_ j tofOb
etj AvcñE Kitj b bv K`vfbPb teM| tmwU epó tFRv ivZ wQj | wUc wUc Kti epó
gta` tbŠKvq DVjt b Zuv, `ØRtbi B tKvgti evav n`vÜ tMöbW, tbŠKv t`tK cvmbtZ
tbtg muZvi w`tq MvbtvU i w`tK GwMtq tMtj b `ØZi`Yx| epó gta` KPmi cvbvi
Avotj AÜKvti tftm tftm tcŠQjt b j tAi KvQ| cvkvcmk wZbuU j Ä| evZvtm
ZLb ivbui MÜ, j tAi gta` Lvbmcbvi AvtqvRb Pj tQ|

epó tRvti Gtj ew_Kv wkwktii Kufä Pvc w`tj b| Avi t`wi Kiv hvte bv| `tZ
tMöbtWi wis tPtc ati Uvb w`tq Qfo gvi jt b BwÄb j ¶| Kti | cPÉ wetüvi tY tKtc
DVj cvKewnbxi MvbtvU, Avi gntZP gta`B MvbtvU t`tK `ß Zxtii RgvU
AÜKvti i w`tK QjtU tMj kZ kZ ivDÜ _wj | cPÉ DvØMzvi gta` AÜKvti j tAi
Avotj AtbK¶Y ati tftmQjt b `ØRb| me wKQy kvš-ntq Gtj cti AÜKvti
KPmi cvbvi wP w`tq axti axti Zxti wdti Avtmb Zuv|

DbmEi mvjt i MYAfzlvbi ga` w`tq ivRbxwZtZ cØek Ktib wgbviv teMg Sbj|
wgvQj -wguUstq AskMötiYi gva`tg wZwb QvTj xtiMi ivRbxwZtZ mwuq nb| wZwb tm-
mgtg Mfbfögu Bsvi wgvMtqU `tj covi bv KitZb| QvTj xM tK` äq KwguU c¶
t`tK GKvEti i gvP©gvfm KvRx Avtid Avntg` Ges gvktj gvi `wqtZi cwi Pwv Z
cØk¶tY Ask tbb wgbviv teMg Sbj| GLvb t`tK 23 gvP©`tj i mt½ KPkvI qvtRi
ga` w`tq e/zeÜj nvtZ gvbvP l wPZ `faxb evsj vi czVkv Ztj t`b|

27 gvP©bR Mög bvi vqYMtAi `vD` cti Pjt hvb Ges tmLvtb tdiv Kv b teMgmn
QvTj xti AvZ¶¶¶vqj K cØk¶Y t`b| tmB mt½ `vbxq gv³thvxt`i bvbvfvte
mñthwMZv Ktib| Gi wKQy b cti B AvMi Zj v t`tK tkL dRj j nK gvY gv³thvxt
bvwi Dlvbi nvtZ GKvU wPwZtZ `Z AvMi Zj v hvl qvi wbt`R cvvtj tdiv Kv b
teMgmn tmLvtb hvb| Gmgq wZwb ZrKvj xb QvTj bZv wbuLj P`ª`vk l tdiv Kv b
teMgtK wbtq e¶¶¶Yewoqvi weUMto KtqKevi tMwiv Acvtiktb Ask tbb|
weUMtoi wvGÜwe tivtW cvKewnbx cØqB Unj w`Z, hvZ gv³thvxt Ges kiYv_x¶v
Pj vPj KitZ bv cvti | hv gv³thvxt`i Rb` LpB Amjeavi mwó KiwQj | ZLb wQj
el¶Kvj | wbuLj evySb¶K `wqZi t`b cÜtgB tMtbW tQvovi | MvgQv w`tq Pj teta
tQjt t`i tcvkvK cti Mfxi ivtZ tMöbW QfoB Sby cvbv fwZ©cvmbtZ We t`b|
KPmi cvbvi Avotj RwmMtq ivtLb `ay bvKvU| tek wKQz mgq Dfqc¶¶i gta`
tMvj v_wj i kã cvb| wKQy mgq cti t`tLb cvtq tRvK tj tMtQ| cti WvOvq Dtv
tRvK tdtj w`tq GKvU MtQ Dtv Avkq tbb| dRti i AvRvtbi ci _wj i kã t`tg
tMtj MvQ t`tK tbtg AvkqtKb`ªtdtib|

AvMi Zjv Ae`vbKvtj wgbvrv teMg Sby tj `Qov tUlbs K'v`ru` weGj Gd-Gi mk`i
tUlbs tbb| cieZxRvtj wZub evsjv`k Avl qvqj xM t`^Qv`meKv ewnbxi ceFAj
kvLvi Awdm tm`muUwi i`wqZi cvj b Ktib| GQov hvxnZ gy`thv`vt` i tmev
Kivl wQj Zui Ab`Zg KvR| tR.we nvmcvZvtj hvxnZ gy`thv`vt` i tmev-iKflv
Kievi mgq GWl qvW`fKtbW nvmcvZvj cwi`kfb Gtj wgbvrv teMg Zui m`1/2
Avtj vPbv Ktib I gy`thv`vt` m`ru`K`AewN Z Ktib| GWl qvW`fKtbW i m`1/2 tZvj v
Zui Qwe I msev` ZrKvj xb fvi Zxq wevfbwacI-cwI Kvq ,i`Zj mnKvti cKvKZ nq|
eZGvrb QweU gy`thv`vt` Rv`Nti msiw`fZ AvtQ|

QvIv`vq QvI BDwbqtbv mvt`_ hv` MxZkI tPšajx cwkI`wb kvMkI` i m`e` AvpugY
tgvKvtejv Kievi j`f` 1970 mvtj i cDg w`tkB Kugj v`knti t`qv wevfbwacI tbi
AvZvi fvgj K cK`f`Y AskM`hY Ktib| cO`b `wDU tMvj vg tgv`elv GB cK`f`Y
cO`b Ktib| fviZ hvevi ci mivmi gy`thv`vt` AskM`hYi Df`tk` wZub Av. m. g
Avāj ie, wvRqv tPšajx I Aa`vcK ggZvR teMg Gguci KvQ Avt`b Rvbv|
cieZx`mgq tj `Qov K'v`ru` tgrI tK. we mstqi tbZtZi tUlbs tbb| GLvrb
cAvbZ tQjt` i B tUlbs t`qv ntZv| tqtq` i wekI AvM`ni Kvty weKvtj i w`tk
Zv`i`tk GLvrb tUlbs t`evi m`xvS`-tbqv nq| gvI w`b ctbivi tUlbs wbtqB
AM`Zx`GKuU `tj i m`1/2 MxZkI tPšajx I bvRgv kvnb teex t`tk cKek Ktib|
bvRgv kvnb teexI GLvrb w`bKq tUlbs wbtqvQjtj b| AvMt`-i gvSvgnS mgq
t`okO Rb gy`thv`vt` nwiZgvi vUvRU K'v`ru` ntq evsjv`tk cKek Ktib| GB
t`okO Rtbv gta` MxZkI I bvRgv GB `RbB gvI wQjtj b vix| ZLb G `Rtbv
Qvbg wQj h`v`vtg mj Zvb I ie| nwiZgvi K'v`ru` t`tk Kugj v` wNi cvo evRvti
tcbtQ `j wU cAvk Rb Kti wZbfvM ntq hvq| GKuU ewDj Avtgi tbZtZi
Pv`cfti, evk `j `wU efpYewoqv I Kugj v` GKuU `tj i tbZZi t`b wkebvivqY
`vm| MxZkI tPšajx wQjtj b G`tj B|

gji`bMi, bexbMi, P`bvBK, Kwj wngv, Avw`KtU, knx`bMi, hgvZqv, iZbcjv,
k'vgMog, we`vtKvU BZ`w` Gj vKvq MxZkI tPšajx I Zui `j KLtbv ivRvKvI` i
mvt`_ KLtbv cvKAwgP mvt`_ j ovB Ktib| Gme Avfhrvbi cQqvRtbv cAvk Rtbv
`j Avtiv tQvU tQvU `tj wef`3 ntq wevfbwAAjtj Qwotq cto| MxZkI tPšajx i
`tj Avtiv wQjtj b wRqvDj , tieZx, LtMb, BDbynmn mthvMx Ab` gy`thv`vt`|

Avw`KtU ctbiv-wekRb cvKtbv Av`vbv tMtotQ, GKevi GiKg GKuU msev`
Rvbv hvq| `mubKiv cQb Gj vKvi wevfbwMog t`tk Mi`, QvMj, num-gj wM, Lvev
BZ`w` wbtq thZ| ivRvKvI vGt` i mthvMZv KiZ| AZ`vPvti AZ`vPvti Mltgi
gvb| AvZo ntq I tV| GKv`b tivK Kievi ci AvU`k Rb gy`thv`vt` cKti i
wfZti i cvo Avgek Ktib| gy`thv`vt` i m`1/2 Lp mvgv` A`i GKUv Gj GwvR,

GKuv GmGguR Ges 10-12Uv gvĭ tMĖbW| gvr³thv^{xv}iv GKUv Kti ūwj Qto tZv
cvKtmbvrv ūwj i Sivv Sivq| Ggub Kti mvivivZ ūwj -cvj Uv ūwj Pŭj | tfvitejv
gvr³ewnbxi `j | Lvb t_ŭK wCQyntU k'vgMĖg Pŭj tMŭj | cvKAwgp `ŷvZb Rb | B
NUbvq vbnZ ntqŭj | GQovl GKUv `cvB ivRvKviŭK teqtbtŭi AvNvtZ Lp Ktib
MxZkŭ|

jŷdv nvmxb tivRx tQvUtevb bvRgv kvnxb teexmn XvKv wekte `vj tŭ | tciutevZ
Kvgi`j Avj g Lmi`i KvŭQ cĭkŭY tbb| fviŭZ hvevi cŭ_ tciutevZ _vKŭZ Rvbr
hvq tMvcevtM kwšewnbxi GK tPqvi g'vb GjvKvi gvr³ewnbxi tQŭj ŭi
cvKewnbxi nvŭZ awiŭq w'ŭQ Ges Af eqmx tŭtŭŭ' i ati Gŭb AZ'vPvi KiŭQ|
GKw`b wmxvš-nq GB tPqvg'vbŭK aŭi Avbv nŭe| KŭqKRb wŭtj tiwK Kti Avŭmb,
Kxfvŭe A'vKkbUv tbqv nŭe tm bKkv Kievi Rb`| GK gvSivŭZ A'vKkb m'cbr
nq| jŷdv nvmxb tivRx G A'vKktb wQŭj b| h_vixvZ aŭi Avbv nq | B
tPqvi g'vbŭK| `ŭv b K'vŭc AvŭŭK tiŭL Zvi KvQ t_ŭK `ŭxvZmetivax wkwetii
Z_`w` msMĖ Kti tbqv nq| Zvici wmxvš-nq ZvŭK tŭti tdjevi | Avi G `wqZj
cvb jŷdv nvmxb tivRx| wmxvšgŭZv tivRx nvZ cv ewav Ae`vq tŭšKvŭthvM GB
ivRvKviŭK wŭtŭ hvb k'kvbNvŭU Ges teqtbu PvR`Kti nZ'v Ktib| GLvb t_ŭK
`ŭtevb fviŭZ wŭtŭ tŭj wQovq thvM t`b| cŭi wZvb wkwj wŭtŭZ gvr³Re ewnbxi
DĖietŭi K'vŭc Pŭj hvb| tQvUtevb bvRgv kvnxb teex GKwU AMĖZr³thv^{xv}ŭ' ŭj i
mvŭ_ Avgŭ | A'vgŭbkb wŭtŭ tWgivi tem K'vŭc Pŭj Avŭmb|

gvr³hŭ'xi i`i`i w`ŭK cUqvLvj x gmvjv Kŭj ŭRi mvŭtŭ Avl qvgx j xM tbZv Avki vd
Avj x Lvŭbi tbZŭZj GK cĭkŭYŭi AvŭqvRb Kiv nq| 50-60 Rb cĭkŭYŭv_xp GB
`ŭj th PviRb bvix Ask wŭtŭwQŭj b, Zŭŭ' i gŭa` Gm Gg gŭbvqviv teMg gby
GKRb| Aŭb`iv nŭj b tŭtŭni`tbwv i`by ggZvR teMg Ges gbj tQvUtevb Gm Gg
Avŭbvqviv teMg Avbŭ| GKB mgŭtŭ gvr³thv^{xv}ŭ' i cvkvcwk msMwZ nvrQj
ivRvKviivl | 12 Gwĭj Kwj Kvcŭi kwšKwguLi tPqvi g'vb tŭvZvvi L`Kvŭi
tbZŭZj gmvjv j xŭMi GK mfv nvrQj | GB mfvŭZB Avbygby `ŭtevb Zŭŭ' i Pig
mvnwmKZv cĭkŭ Kti ivRvKviŭ' i KvŭQ gvr³thv^{xv} wntŭtŭe wPvŭYZ ntŭ hvb| `ŭtevb
mfv`ŭj Dcw`Z nb mfvŭK cĖ Kti w`ŭZ Ges GŭZ Zwiiv mdj l nb| Avby
cvwK`wb cvZKvq Av_ b awiŭq w`ŭj `n nĖŭMŭj i gŭa` cĖ ntŭ hvq mfv| Avi Gi
dŭj ivRvKviiv wŭŭŭ ntŭ l ŭv Zŭŭ' i `ŭtevŭbi Dci |

26 Gwĭj cUqvLvj x ivRvKviŭ' i ŭviv Avŭvš-nq| Avbygby Zŭŭ' i gvŭK wŭtŭ
gwi Pevbqv BDŭbqŭb eotevŭbi ewoŭZ Avkŭ tbb| Zŭŭ' i eovvB mi`vi Ave`j
i wK` ZLb gvr³thv^{xv}ŭ' i msMwZ Kievi KvŭR ei_ b v Ae`vb KiwQŭj b| l ŭ' i
tLuR tRŭb ivRvKviiv gwi Pevbqv BDŭbqŭb eotevŭbi ewoŭZ nvjv Kti | l ŭ' i bv

tctq `j vfvBtK ati wbtq `wj Kitj Afi i Rb` wZlb i qv cvb | Iiiv `fterb l Lvb
 t`k cwi j tq AvgZj x `vbvq AvtK tevbi ewotZ Avktq tbb | GLvtb l nvgj v
 Pj tZ `vtK | Gw` k 15 tg cwik`wb tgRi bvt`i cvi tFR Zvt`i `fterbK RweZ
 A`ev gZ ati t`evi Rb` cAvk nvrvi UvKv cy`vi tNvI Yv Kitj Iiiv gvtk tevbi
 ewotZ ti tL dvtvi Pti Avktq tbb | I t`i fvB iw`l ZLb dvtvq Ae`vb
 KiwQtj b | wZb fvBtevb dvtvi Pti AvUKv cto AvtQb Rvb tZ tcti tgRi
 wRqvDwi b I t`i Dvxti Zrci nb Ges GKwU w`cWtevU Pwj tq Gtm Pi t`k
 Zvt`i wZbRbtK ki YtLvj v K`vt`c wbtq hvevi Rb` AvMth cKvk Kti b | w`cWtevU
 Lp tewk ka nq t`tL Avtbrqvi tPqvi gvvtbi ewotZ A`ti tL Iiiv tBŠKv I tV Ges
 tFvj v b`xi l cvti my`ietbi gP Gj vKvq tcŠQvb | tmLvb t`k ki YtLvj vq tgRi
 wRqvDwi tbi mv`_ wgvj Z nb l l B K`vt`c Ab`vb` tqtat`i mv`_ Zui v A`i |
 tMwi j v cK`Y MhY Kti b | wRqvDwi btK Qvovl GLvtb cK`YK wQtj b fvi Zrq
 AwgP K`vt`b cwi tZvl evej |

ki YtLvj vi cK`Y mgvB ntj Iiiv `fterb evtMinvU tRjvi weL`vZ ivtq`v
 Acvtikbmn dj Zj v, KPqv, gsj v, tgvtoj MÄ, ZtLvj x, gvQqv cfrvZ `vtb mk`i
 ht`x Ask tbb | tgRi wRqvDwi tbi tBZtZi mešgvU `kRb bvi x mivmwi ht`x hP
 wQtj b | Gt`i gta` Avtiv KtqKRb ntj b Zvmwj gv, ew`_ wgvó, eKj l mweZv |
 wRqvDwi tbi tBZtZi Avbygbynn `kRb bvi xi GB `j wU t`k nvrvi gvP bv-nl qv
 chŠ-ht`x wj B wQj |

GKvEtj Avtj qv teMg wQtj b PqvWvzvi GKRB mwpq ivRvKvti i `x | Zui `vgx
 hv`Kvtj GK gvP`thv`vi `tK tRvi Kti Dwvtq wbtq tMtj tpuvekZ gvP`thv`v
 gwZqvi ingvb gvUz Zvi `j ej mn l B ivRvKvti i kji ewo tcvZj wWvzq wMtq Zui
 `x Avtj qv teMgtK Dwvtq wbtq Avtm | cwi Kí bv gtZv Acvtikb mgvB ntj cti
 gwZqvi ingvb gvUz gtb nq th GUv Ab`vq KvR | Gi tPtq eis l tK l i ewotZ
 wdwitq w`tq Avmv fvvtj | Zui Ab` cuP m`xtK G cōve i wR Kwi tq Avtj qvtK
 ewotZ tcttQ t`evi cōve Kitj tm ej j, Avcbiv AvgvtK tRvi Kti wbtq
 Gtm tQb | GLb AvgvtK Avgvi ewotZ wdwitq w`tq Avmtj l Avgvi `vgx AvgvtK
 Avi MhY Kiteb bv | hZw`b tetP `vKe ZZw`b mevB AvgvtK Kj w4Z etj Rvbte |
 tm cvj Uv cōve Kij th, AvgvtK Avcbiv m`t½ ivtLb | hv` tKvtbw`b t`k `vaxb
 nq Ges AvgvtK gvbl gj `vqb Kti, ZLb Awg nwm gL Nti wdti hve |

`tj i mevB hvi hvi e`vtP wdti tMtj Avtj qv gvU`K ej t j b, Awg Avcbiv m`t½
 hve | wKŠ`gvUz wR`^tkvvti tcttQZ PvBtj ct`_ Zui GKivZ tkvvti i cōqvRb
 nte | wPrj v Mōtg tkvvti i Rb` tMtj GKRB Rvbvtj b th, Avgiv Lei tctqQ AvR
 ivtZ Avgvt`i Mōtg cvKewnbx nvgj v Kite | KvRB Avcbvt`i GLvtb `vKvUv

wbivc` bql gUz GKv cvKtmbut`i mvt_ tcti DVteb bv gtb Kti wR Mlg
KqivWw/vq wMtq `x l gvtqi KvQ mg`-NUbv Ltj etj b l tmlvrb i w em Kti b |
wR emwtZ GKivZ Ae`vbi ci gUzfq tctq tMj GB tftē th, Avtj qv tZv emw
wPtē tMj | GLb tm hr` Zui Rtb` eo aitbi tKvrbv ¶wZi KviY nq! G Avk/v
t_ tK gᵑ nevi Rb` Avtj qv tK gmvRt` wbtq wMtq GB gtg`l qv`v Kivrbv nq th,
gUāi wKvrbv tm tMvcb ivLte | cieZx` yivZ Zui v h_vptg tMvrvj cj, j ¶xcti
tkēvi wbtq KvUvq | Gfvte tek wKQv` b tKtU tMj Zvt` i gta` cvi` cwi K m`cK`
Mfxi ntq l tV | G Ae`vq Avtj qvi thv`v wntmte nvtZLwo nq | gUāi KvQ Pj tZ
_vtK A`_i cōk ¶Y |

Avtj qv GKiv b ej j, t`k `vaxb ntj mevB Zui wKURbt`i wdti cvte | Avgvi
wdti cievi tKD _vKj bv | GK_v etj tm tKt` tdj j | gUz ZvtK c`eva t` q GB
etj th, Avwg AvQ | Avwg tZvgvi cvtk `wove | G K_vq Avtj qv etj, Avwg tmv` b
Avcbv tKB `vgr etj MōY Kie | hr` l gUāi Nti `x AvtQ |

Gi l cti i NUbv | Lei cvl qv tMj th, Gj vKvq GK`j WwKvZ mvavi Y RbM tYi
Dci tek AZ`vPvi KtQ | Zui v Mōtg wMtq ivBtdtj i dvKv Avl qvR Kti MōgevmtK
AvZw/vZ Kti tZvtj l Rvbvq th Gj vKvq cvK nrbv` vi iv GmtQ | tj vKRb cōYftq
Niewo tQto cvj vtj l iv h`_Q j vZivR Kti | GKRb gᵑ`thv`vi G aitbi
cōZvi K WwKvZ` j tK cōZnZ Kiv DvPZ, G m`vŠ-Kti, gUz WwKvZt` i Ae`vb tRtb
`j ej mn Zvt` i AvUK Kievi Rb` Acvti kb Pj vq | Ab`vb`i i m½ GB
Acvti ktē mk`_i Ae`vq Avtj qv l Dcw`Z wQj |

ceRZ OK Abhvqx WwKvZ` tj i AvLovi Pvi cvk wNti tdtj μgk tKvR ntq l iv
WwKvZt` i aitZ m¶g nq | wKŠ` e`tni evBti t_ tK hvl qv WwKvZ` tj i GK m`m`
gUāi K j ¶` Kti `wv Qpevi Rb` D`Z ntZB Zv Avtj qvi bRti Avtm | Avtj qvi
nvtZ wQj GmGmR | wZvb WwKvZtK j ¶` Kti etk dvqvi Kti b | WwKvZw AK`tj
wbnZ nq | tm cwi w`wZtZ Avti KRb WwKvZtKl ZLb Zui gvitz nq | GwUB
Avtj qvi cōg mk`_i AvfHvb |

GKRb thv`vi m½ _vKtZ _vKtZ Avtj qv wbtRl μgk thv`v ntq l tVb | GtK
GtK wZvb ivBtdj, e`K, GmGmR, GmGj Avi Pj vrbv wktL tbb Ges tQvUeo me
aitbi Acvti ktē `tj i m½B _vtKb | Zui GKvĒti i exi ZcY` fvgKvi K_v
PqvWw/vv Gj vKvi meRb wv`Z |

cieZx`mgtg gUāi m½ Avtj qvi wētg nq | gUāi gZi ci Zui tQvUfvb j vētK tm
wētg Kti | eZgvtb AvŪvi MōDŪ ivR`wZK `tj i m`m` j vēz Ges Avtj qvi fvgKvi
msev` ctI i cvZvq cōqk B cō`¶ Kiv hvq |

tdit`Šm Aviv teMg GKRB tMwi jv thv×v wntmte ht_ô mvrnx fmgKv ivtLb| wZwb
cvKewmbxi nvZ t_`tK A`_tKto tbevi gtZv `cafl cðkØ KtiQtB| G NUBwU
NtUwQj gyp³ht×i i`i`i w`tK 31 gvp© Zwi tL| tmw`b ewnefk| evsjv`tki
nZ`vKv`Ei Lei tçK K m`þ`tn ZrKvj xb tiWµtmi tmtµUwi tgvtdLi`j tnvmtbK
tMØZvi Kievi Rb` cvKAwg©Nivl Kti| `vgy dLi`tji w`tK ZvK Kiv cvKAwg©
ivBtdj tKto wbtq tdit`Šm Aviv teMg wPrKvi Kti etj DfVwQtj b, Who are
you ?

2 baf tm±tii tm±i KgvÜvi Lvjt` tgvkviitdi tevb tdit`Šm Aviv teMg Lvjt`
tgvkviitdi tMvcb wbt`fkB wdj¥ tmYi tevW©UvBg tevgv `vcb Kievi gtZv
Amva`w mvab Ktib| hLb wZwb G `wqtZi wbtqwrZ nb ZLb Zui tKvtj wQj
ev`Pv| ev`Pv tKvtj wbtqB wZwb `tmvnmK me Kg©mæcv`b Ktib| tmwU wQj
tmtpæf gvtmi NUBv| eofvB Lvjt` tgvkviitdi wbt`fkB Zui mvt_ `Lv Kitz
Avmb tRbvij lmgmbi fwZRv gtbvqi tnvmb| gtbvqiti gva`tgB wZwb Z_` I
Lei Av`vb-cðvb KitzB fvBtqi KvQ| gtbvqiB ZvK ZrKvj xb Prtgj xevtMi
wdj¥ tmYi tevW©tMwi jv Acvtiktb mntwmZv Kievi Avnevb Rvbv| wZwb m½
m½ iwr ntq hvb| cwi Kíbv Abhvqx gtbvqi ZvK GKtmU mvtjvqi KwgR,
tevi Lv, g`vc I KwMfR cüvPvbtv UvBg tevgv Gtb `b| tevgwUtZ UvBg wbt`kZ wQj
mKvj 10Uv| gtbvqimn Ab`vb` gyp³thv×viv Zui Rb` tgsPvtK Atç¶v Kite GiKg
cwi Kíbv wQj| wZwb Lp` tfrti DfV ev`Pvi ev`t`U Ku_v w`tq UvBg tevgwU cüvPvtq
Zvi Dci Avtív Ku_v w`tq ev`Pvi `fai tKSÜv, wdwimn `fai Ab`vb` mi Ävgw`
ti tL Sromn cÜZ Ktib| wbtR mvtjvqi KwgR tevi Lv cti wki Kb`vtK tKvtj wbtq
ev`UwJmn tewtq ctob Acvtiktb DfV tK`| wZwb wdj¥ tmYi tevW©PvKwi iZ
`vgy eÜz Kijyn mvtneitei mvt_ `Lv Kiteb wK Kti titLwQtj b AvtM t`tKB|
cwi Kíbv gmdK tmLvtb hvb Ges Kijyn mvtneitK Zui A_`tói K_v Rvbv| Kijyn
mvtne GKk UvKv `b tqtqi Rb` `p` wKbtZ| Gigta` wZwb wki Kb`vtK tRvti
wPgwU KvUtj wkiwU tKt` I tV tRvti| wki cñve KitiQ etj ev_i`tgi tLwR Ktib
wZwb| Sromn ev_i`tgi Gtm Kj tQto `b| jKvbtv g`vcwU tgtj atib tPvtLi
mvgtb| tqtqK ev_i`tgi GK tKvtY ti tL e`wM t`tK tevgwU mveavtb tei Ktib|
g`vc Abhvqx ev_i`tgi tçQibi tMU w`tq tewtq GwMtg hvb wdj¥ tmYi tevW©
AvKfBf t÷vtii w`tK| th tevW© gva`tg cvK çkvb cwk`vbi kvš-my`i
cwi w`wZ Ztj aiZ ewnefk| tdit`Šmx AwZ mveavtb UvBgtevgwU g`vc Abhvqx
`vcb Kti cjtbtv wKQy KvmRcI w`tq tXtK tewtq Avtmb| ev_i`tgi Bt`Q KtiB
LwbKUv Kvco wfwrtq Kb`vtK tKvtj Ztj Sromn AwZ`ºZ tei ntq Ptj Avtmb
tgsPvtK| tmLvtb gtbvqi, mvjvg, mvgvt`i mvt_ K_v ntj Ptj hvb nvBtKvU©
tdit`Šm Aviv tgsPvtK GKwU t`vKvtb ZLb `p` wKbwQtj b, Ggb mgq weKU ktá

tevgv weCwiitYi kã i bîZ cvb | tKîc l tVb wZwb | tKvîj i ev" PwUîK eîK tPtç
atî GîMvîZ _vKîj AvigPv ZvîK gÿ³thv×vîv nvgj v KîitîQ etj tmî tK thîZ wbtî a
Kîi | wZwb Avi t`wi bv Kîi cvîq tntîU nvBîKvîU©tçîQvb | tmLvîb AvovBnvRvî
_vbvî Avl qvgx j xîMi ZrKvîj xb tmîµUwî kvgmj nK Zui Rb` Aîcîvq wîj b |
`îRîb wîjî tbîKvq Kîi Avevî cwo Rgvb AvovBnvRvîî kvgmj nîKi emvîZ |

gpxi tgvîk` cîvZ ÒmivR wmk`vi l ceîsvî meîvîv cwiU©: 1967-1992ð
Mîsmîî Rvbv hvq, cãvb kî" cwiK`wb JcwbteîkK kîmK tMvîxi Kej t_îK
ceîsvî v`faxZv wîbîq Avbvi jîî" cwiK`wb mvgwî K d`vîm÷ ewîbxi meî"î×
RbMîYî wîR`îtmbevîwîxi ðvîv `xN`vq RvZîq gÿ³hÿ cwi Pjî bvi Rîb` 30 Gîcî
1971 wîvîR wmk`vîi `x, K_wîkîx l ceîsvî kîgK Avî`v jîbî tbZ...vbîq Kgx©
teMg Rvîbvîv tçvîvevMvb AÂîj tçîQîj Hw`bB tçvîvevMvîb mgîeZ ceîsvî
kîgK Avî`v jîbî Kgx©tMvîj v l j`îvîaK RbmvîvîYî GK HwZnvîmK Rbmgvîetk
MwZ nq ceîsvî kîgK Avî`v jîbî tbZZvîxb ðceîsvî RvZîq gÿ³ewîbxi |
KvîRî mîeavî_©ceîsvî RvZîq gÿ³ewîbxi mîeP P cwi Pjî Kgîj x MwZ nq | G
gîj xî mfvîwZ nb wîvîR wmk`vi wîbîR | Avi m`m` nb dRjy l iîd tmîj g
kvîbî qvR, gvnZve l iîd ivgKð cvj Ges teMg Rvîbvîv cîjî |

ewîkvj tRjîvî `wîvîvîvîjî PviwU _vbv Svj KvVx (cîeZîvîvîjî Avj v`v tRjîv),
evbîxcvov, `îfçKvîx l KvDLvîxi 62wU Mîtgi mgîstq MwZ wîj tçvîvevMvb |
GLvîb wîj ewîbxi tîwîKvîvîvî | dîj GwîîK 1 bîî dîU Gwî qv wîtmîe wîePbv
Kiv nîZv | G dîU Gwî qvî mfvîwZ l ivR`wîZK Kwîgvîvî wîjî b teMg Rvîbvîv |
Avî MYmîthvM Kîgvîi GKRB m`m` wîjî b gvbKv ivq | 72 eMîvîjî wî-Z GB
tçvîvevMvb Z_1 bîî dîU Gwî qvî Kgvîvî AvUwU wîfçvîmîî wîf³ Kîi cwi Pjî bv
Kiv nq | teMg Rvîbvîvî cwi Pjî bvq 1 bîî dîU Gwî qv l Abîv` dîU gvbKv ivq,
KwîKv ivq, Avj gZvR teMg Owe, wîLv, mÛ`v, tkrfv cîjî bvi xiv hÿ Kîi b | GB
bvîx tMvîjîvîv mîvîmKZvî mîvî_ cvKîmbv l Zvî`i t`vîmî`i mîvî_ exî ZçY©j ovB
Kîi tîb |

tîwîRbv AvbQvîx GKRB cîv`î mîMîgvî wîtmîe cUqvLvîj x, AvgZj x, evgbv, cv_î NvUv
BZ`w` Acvîkîb Ask tbb | bîfîî gîvîm Bîb eKvîvîvîq tgRî tgîv`x Avj x
Bgvîgî tmîKÛ Bb Kgvî Avj gMvî tîvîmîbî mîthvMvîq cîkîvîy MîhY Kîi b |
cîkîvîy tîkî eKvîvîvî K`vîvîvî tîvîvîvî l Bbdgî wîtmîe `wîZîjî cvjî bî cvkîvîk
Avj gMîî i tbZîZî cîv`î hî×l Ask tbb |

AvgZj x _vbv Acvîkîb Ask tçvî 100 Rb gÿ³thv×vî `îj tîwîRbvî wîjî b |
eKvîvîvî t_îK tîbîKvî Kîi AvMZ 50 Rîbî `îj `vbîq Avîv 50 Rb gÿ³thv×v
wîvîj Z nîq GB Acvîkîb cwi Pjî Z nq | _vbvî cvKewîbxi, cvj k l ivRvîvî wîjî

kĪ“cġ 150 Rġbi gġZv wQj | gġĪ `ŋU j vBU tġukbMvb I wKQyivBġdġj i Ōriv
`xNġAvovB NĒvi hġx cġKewinbġK chġ- Kiv mġe nq | G hġx 20 Rb cġKewinbx
wbN Z I AmsL` AvnZ nq | wKŠ` gġ³thvġvġ` i tKDB cŌY nvi vb wġ | tiwRbġġ` i `j
Acvġikb tġġ Avj gMxi tnvġmġbi tġZġZġ cġbivq eġvġbqv wġġi Avġm | wġRq
ARġbi ci tiwRbġġK tġRi tġġn`x Zui wġZvġvZvi KġġQ tġŠQ t` b |

Avj gZivR teMg Ōwe wivR wġK`vġi tġZġZġ cwi Pwġ Z ceġsvġi RvZiq
gġ³ewinbx i m`m` wQġj b | Ōwe wQġj b mvg`ev`x Av`ġk`DŌġx Svj KvVxi GK
cŌwZkġj cwi evġi mŠvb | eo `β fivB KmġgZ B`cġġZi Kwe švġqv Kexi Ges
wġġivR Kexi I mvg`ev`x tPZbvq `xwġġZ nġqvQġj b | fivBġi B`Ōvq I cġġġqB wZvb
hġx thvM t`b | wġcġx `ġj i KġġQ A`Pvġbv I tMwġjv hġx i cġġġġY tbb | IB
`ġj i mġ½B tġqvivevMvb, MivMj I AvUNI Kġoqv b i Yvġ½tġ wZvb b`v`-nġqvQġj b
hġx | Rj vB gġġm kwi Vvi cġġi ewinbx i mġthwMvZvq cġKewinbx Pvi w`K t`ġK
tġqvivevMvb Aġj wNġi tġġj IB Aġġj AvġkZ gvbġġi gġa` e`vġK wġabhġġi i
Kiġj mġZ AvUw`b Aei`x Ae`vq t`ġK gġ³ewinbx i v mġġhġx wġj B nġZ nq |
civRq wġwŌZ nġ covq gġ³thvġv`j tKŠġġj cwiġ tġ evġMi nġU nġq Lj bvq Pġj
hvq | G `ġj i mġ½ ŌweI wQġj b | GLvġb t`ġK Wġvġqv I dġj Zjvi mġġhġx Ask
tbb wZvb | Rj vB gġġm B Lj bvq mġthvġv`mġj g kvnġbI qvġRi mġġ Zui wġġq nq |

bwRqv I mgvb tPŠajx Zui `ŋxi mġġ hġkvi, Kġoqv I PqvWvġv Aġġj mġġmgġi
mġġqvġte Ask tbb | GB tZRw`bx bvi x AġbK Z`wM `ġKvi Kġi t`kġġġK wġġġte
`ŋvŠ`-vġb KġġQb | hġx gġ`vġb Zui `ŋxi cġġk t`ġK wZvb thgb kwi³ thvMvġZb,
tZġvb Ab`vb` wġwAvi Rlqv b I gġ³thvġvġ`i I AbġġYZ KiġZb | hġx i tġġ
w`ġK 6 bġfġġ i vġZ cġK tmbvm`mġġi `wġġġZ wZvb knx` nb | 9 Gwġġ 1971
Avb`evRvi cwi Kqv Ō`M`ġġi Awfġvġb tmbvcġZi mġx teMg I mgvbŌ kġġ
GKwġ Lei gġ`Z nq | IġZ ejv nq, Ōhġkvi `M`ġġi Rb` `k nvrvi gġ³thvġv
`ġeZx`Pvi wġ tKvY t`ġK i Yvġ½tġi w`ġK K`ġg K`ġg Gwġġq Pġj tQ | eġevi tġġ
i vġġ Zvġ`i GB Avfġvb`i i nq | gġ³thvġvġ`i GB wġkvj ewinbx i AvabvqK tġRi
I mgvb | cġġk t`ġK kwi³ thvMvġQb mnAvabvqKv teMg I mgvb | `ġġ tġġM Gwġġq
Pjvi GB ewinbx i gġL avġb : Pj , Pj , `ġMġj |Ō

`xNġ b thvMvġthvM wġwŌbe_vKevi ci 28 gġP`fviġZi mġġġ cġbivq mġthwM `wġZ
nI qvi mġġġ mġġġ`i fivbġvqġġ`i gġZv Kġbġ I mgvb wġġRI tPġqvQġj b, Zui `ġK
fviġZ cwiMġq t`evi AvġqvRb KiġZ | wKŠ` wZvb Zui tġġġġ`i wġġq thġKvġbv
cwiw`wZġZ hġxġġġġġB t`ġK thġZ Pvb | dġj Zvġ`i fviġZ cġvġvġvi tPŌv mdj nq
wġ | hġxġġġġġB U`vKwġK`vġ tnvġġKvqvUġġi GKwġ Kvgivq Zvġ`i vKvi e`e`v nq |
GLvġb t`ġKB bwRqv I mgvb tPŠajx tmbvġ`i Lvevi I cġvbq mi eivġni KZġMŌY

Kt̄ib I Zv m̄p̄f̄v̄te cwi P̄j̄ b̄vq m̄q̄lg nb | I B i Yv̄z̄b Ab̄ thme t̄mbv̄t̄ i ̄x̄-c̄j̄ -
cwi evi ̄vKZ Z̄t̄ i L̄vevi, cv̄bxq I UvKv-c̄q̄mv t̄c̄t̄Q t̄ evi ̄w̄q̄Z̄j̄ w̄Z̄ub m̄n̄v̄t̄m̄
w̄bR ̄w̄q̄t̄Z̄j̄ cv̄j b Kt̄ib | c̄q̄vR̄bekZ ḡw̄Ūt̄Z c̄w̄R̄kb t̄bl qv, cwi L̄v̄t̄Z X̄t̄K m̄ZK[©]
c̄v̄n̄v̄iv t̄ l̄q̄v, J̄l̄act̄ī̄i ēē-̄v̄ Kiv Ḡgb̄w̄K Ā-̄k̄-̄t̄M̄vj̄ veiv̄" I ̄m̄b̄v̄m̄v̄ḡt̄š̄t̄
÷-̄w̄Ūm̄Ū- t̄gb̄t̄UB̄b K̄ievi ḡt̄Z̄v ēŪ K̄v̄t̄R̄ w̄Z̄ub m̄n̄t̄h̄w̄M̄Z̄v w̄ t̄q̄t̄Q̄b | w̄Z̄ub
t̄n̄W̄t̄K̄v̄q̄Ūt̄i t̄ḡRi I m̄ḡv̄b, W̄v. Av̄m̄v̄ej̄ n̄K I Ab̄v̄b" t̄mbv̄ K̄ḡR̄Z̄t̄K̄ b̄v̄b̄v̄f̄v̄te
m̄n̄t̄h̄w̄M̄Z̄v w̄ t̄q̄t̄Q̄b |

17 Ḡic̄j̄ t̄ḡt̄n̄i c̄t̄i i ̄ē-̄b̄v̄-Z̄j̄ vi Av̄ḡK̄v̄b̄t̄b Ā-̄v̄q̄x̄ ev̄s̄j̄ v̄t̄ k̄ mi K̄v̄t̄i i Av̄b̄p̄v̄m̄b̄K
D̄t̄ō̄v̄ab̄x̄ Ab̄p̄v̄t̄b b̄w̄R̄q̄v I m̄ḡv̄b t̄P̄š̄aj̄x̄ Z̄ui ̄v̄ḡxi m̄v̄t̄_ D̄c̄w̄-̄Z̄j̄ w̄Q̄t̄j̄ b |

ḠK̄v̄Ē̄t̄i i ḡv̄t̄P̄[©]c̄w̄k̄-̄w̄b Q̄v̄l̄j̄x̄t̄Mi t̄bZ̄v-K̄ḡx̄[©] i R̄b" t̄h̄ t̄Ūl̄b̄st̄q̄i ēē-̄v̄ Kiv n̄q,
Z̄vi Av̄t̄q̄v̄R̄t̄bi m̄t̄½̄ k̄v̄ḡm̄p̄ b̄v̄n̄vi B̄t̄K̄v̄ h̄ȳ³ w̄Q̄t̄j̄ b | ḠL̄v̄t̄b w̄b̄t̄Ri t̄Ūl̄b̄s̄ M̄ō̄Ȳ K̄t̄i
h̄t̄x̄i R̄b" c̄l̄w̄Z̄ t̄bb | 25 ḡv̄P̄[©]i v̄t̄Z̄ M̄Ȳn̄Z̄'v̄ i i" n̄t̄j̄ w̄Z̄ub b̄i w̄m̄s̄-̄x̄t̄Z̄ w̄b̄t̄Ri M̄ō̄t̄ḡ
P̄t̄j̄ h̄v̄b | w̄K̄š̄ t̄m̄L̄v̄t̄b l̄ h̄L̄b Av̄μ̄ḡȲ i i" n̄q Z̄L̄b X̄v̄K̄v̄q w̄d̄t̄i Ḡt̄m̄ t̄c̄i v̄t̄v̄t̄Z̄
K̄v̄ḡi"j̄ Av̄j̄ ḡ L̄v̄b L̄m̄i"i K̄'v̄t̄[©]c̄ t̄h̄w̄M̄ t̄ b | t̄c̄i v̄t̄v̄t̄v̄i K̄'v̄t̄[©]c̄ ̄v̄K̄v̄ Aē-̄v̄q̄ b̄Z̄b
ḡȳ³ t̄h̄v̄x̄v̄t̄ i ̄j̄ f̄³ K̄ievi K̄v̄t̄Ri h̄ȳ³ n̄b w̄Z̄ub | cv̄K̄t̄m̄b̄v̄iv t̄c̄i v̄t̄v̄t̄v̄ K̄'v̄t̄[©]c̄
Av̄μ̄ḡȲ K̄it̄j̄ k̄v̄ḡm̄p̄ b̄v̄n̄vi B̄t̄K̄v̄ Ab̄" t̄h̄v̄x̄v̄t̄ i m̄t̄½̄ w̄ḡt̄j̄ ex̄i t̄Z̄j̄ m̄v̄t̄_ Z̄v̄t̄ i
t̄ḡv̄K̄v̄t̄ej̄ v̄ K̄t̄ib | Ḡ h̄t̄x̄ t̄ek w̄K̄Q̄ȳ cv̄K̄t̄m̄b̄v̄ n̄Z̄v̄n̄Z̄ Ges̄ ev̄w̄K̄iv̄ w̄c̄w̄Q̄t̄q̄ t̄h̄t̄Z̄ ev̄a"
n̄q | t̄c̄i v̄t̄v̄t̄v̄t̄Z̄ ̄v̄K̄v̄ Aē-̄v̄q̄ ḠK̄w̄Ū D̄t̄j̄ t̄h̄w̄M̄" K̄v̄R̄ K̄t̄ib k̄v̄ḡm̄p̄ b̄v̄n̄vi B̄t̄K̄v̄ |
K̄t̄q̄K̄R̄b ̄v̄j̄ v̄j̄ -i v̄R̄v̄K̄v̄i t̄K̄ t̄K̄š̄k̄t̄j̄ f̄i j̄ t̄q̄ K̄'v̄t̄[©]c̄ Ḡt̄b ḡȳ³ t̄h̄v̄x̄v̄t̄ i n̄v̄t̄Z̄ Z̄t̄j̄
t̄ b | t̄h̄w̄Ū w̄Q̄j̄ t̄c̄i v̄t̄v̄t̄v̄t̄v̄i K̄'v̄t̄[©]c̄i ḠK̄w̄Ū eo m̄v̄d̄j̄" | Gi w̄K̄Q̄ȳ b̄ ci w̄Z̄ub Av̄Mi Z̄j̄ v̄q̄
w̄M̄t̄q̄ t̄m̄L̄v̄b t̄_ t̄K̄I t̄ek w̄K̄Q̄ȳ Ac̄v̄t̄i k̄t̄b t̄h̄w̄M̄ t̄ b |

̄c̄w̄-̄Ē̄ t̄P̄š̄aj̄x̄ h̄ȳ i i" n̄t̄q̄ h̄vevi c̄i l̄ c̄w̄i ev̄t̄i i m̄v̄t̄_ P̄ĀM̄ō̄t̄ḡB̄ Aē-̄v̄b̄ Ki w̄Q̄t̄j̄ b |
w̄K̄š̄ cv̄K̄ew̄n̄b̄xi ēv̄c̄K̄ M̄Ȳn̄Z̄'v̄, b̄v̄ix̄ a l̄Ÿ, Av̄M̄m̄s̄t̄h̄w̄M̄ h̄L̄b P̄ov̄š̄-̄ch̄t̄q̄ t̄c̄t̄Q̄,
Z̄L̄b R̄p̄ ḡv̄t̄m̄i ḡi S̄v̄ḡw̄S̄ m̄ḡt̄q̄ ̄c̄w̄i c̄w̄i evi t̄ k̄ Q̄v̄ovi w̄m̄x̄v̄š̄-̄t̄b̄q̄ | P̄ĀM̄ō̄ḡ kni
t̄_ t̄K̄ m̄x̄Z̄v̄K̄Ē̄ w̄ḡi m̄iv̄b̄ w̄ t̄q̄ h̄v̄l̄ q̄vi c̄t̄_ ḠK̄w̄-̄b̄ w̄ḡi m̄iv̄b̄ ̄v̄b̄vi w̄m̄s̄n̄b̄Mi b̄v̄ḡK̄
̄v̄t̄b̄ Z̄ui v̄ cv̄K̄ew̄n̄b̄xi m̄[©]š̄t̄L̄ c̄t̄ō h̄v̄b | I L̄v̄t̄b̄ cv̄K̄ew̄n̄b̄xi m̄v̄t̄_ Z̄v̄t̄ i ̄t̄j̄ i c̄P̄Ē̄
t̄M̄vj̄ v̄, w̄j̄ n̄q | I B̄ t̄M̄vj̄ v̄, w̄j̄ t̄Z̄ ̄c̄w̄i eo t̄ev̄b̄ c̄P̄Ē̄ f̄v̄t̄e Av̄n̄Z̄ n̄b Ges̄ m̄v̄t̄_ i t̄ek
K̄t̄q̄K̄R̄b̄ ḡv̄i v̄ h̄v̄b |

̄c̄w̄-̄Z̄ui AM̄R̄ ̄c̄b̄ t̄P̄š̄aj̄xi Ab̄t̄c̄ō̄ Ȳv̄q̄ ḡȳ³ h̄t̄x̄ Ask̄M̄ō̄Ȳ K̄t̄ib | w̄Z̄ub Av̄Mi Z̄j̄ vi
t̄j̄ [©]ov̄ t̄c̄t̄Q̄B̄ m̄β̄m̄v̄BW̄ t̄-̄v̄q̄t̄W̄ b̄v̄ḡ t̄j̄ L̄v̄b | t̄j̄ [©]ov̄ K̄'v̄t̄[©]ú̄ ̄c̄w̄-̄14̄ w̄ t̄bi m̄k̄-̄j̄
c̄ō̄k̄[©]Ȳ Ḡm̄Ḡj̄ Av̄i, t̄-̄b̄M̄v̄b, Ḡw̄Ū c̄v̄i m̄b̄v̄j̄ ḡv̄B̄b, w̄ēt̄k̄l̄ f̄v̄t̄e w̄c̄-̄j̄, w̄i f̄j̄ evi
P̄j̄ b̄v̄q̄ c̄v̄i ̄w̄k̄Z̄v̄ AR̄B̄ K̄t̄ib | c̄ō̄k̄[©]Ȳ t̄k̄t̄l̄ w̄Z̄ub t̄_ t̄k̄ w̄d̄t̄i Ḡt̄m̄ 1 b̄[©] t̄m̄±̄t̄i
t̄h̄w̄M̄ t̄ b, h̄vi t̄m̄±̄i K̄ḡv̄Ū̄vi w̄Q̄t̄j̄ b̄ t̄ḡRi i w̄d̄K̄j̄ B̄m̄j̄ v̄ḡ |

tcqviPur` bvtg mpvgMÄ nvmcvZvtj GKRb Arqv KgPZ wQtj b| Zui exiZtji Kwnbx
GjvKvq wefki L`wZ ARB Kti | GKRb cvKtmbv wPwKrmvt`mpvgMÄ nvmcvZvtj
fivZ`ntqWQtj b| gy³ewnbxi mvt` thvMvthvM Kti Bvb GB cvKtmbvK aþi wbtq
tgti b`xtZ tdtj w`tZ mnthwMzv Kti b| hf`xi i`i`tZ wZvb evjvU tm±ti wZb
gvfmi tMwi j v tUlbs tbb| cti bvi vqYZj vi Acvti ktb cZ`¶fvtē AskMhY Kti b|
mpvgMÄ cÄZtiva hf` AskMhY Ges K`vt±ci wevfbe` vq`wqZj| cvj b Kti b wZvb |

Avkvj Zv `e` wbtR msMwZ Kti 45 Rb mvmx bvi xtK wbtq `w¶Yef½ GKwU bvi x
gy³thv`v `j Mto Ztj b etj Rvbv hvq| Zui v m`tj tnti i Kw` I tjejewo
cÖBgw i `tj cÄK¶Y tbb| GLvtb Zui v bvmS, cÖwgK wPwKrmv, ivBtdj Pvj bv Ges
tMwi j v hf`KSkj wk¶v MhY Kti b| Zui v tQvUetov 22wU m±¶hf` Ask tbevi
KwZz; ARB Kti b etj Rvbv hvq| Gme hf` wbtRi nvtZ wZvb AþK kI` wbab
Kti b| cieZx¶ngtqi GKwU hf` wZvb AþK eo GKwU ewnbxi tbZZ;† b|

exibvix tivtkbviv teMg, XvKv wekpe`vj tqi BwZnm wefvfMi QvTx wQtj b| eþK
gvBb tefta Swwctq ctowQtj b cvK-nvbr`vi t` i U`vstKi Dci | 25 gvþP¶ Kvjtj v ivtZ
wbi`;evOwj i Dci AZwKZ AvµgY Kti th ivtZ gvby wbabhA Pvj w¶Qj eeP cvK
nvbr`vi iv, tm ivtZB cÄZtkvta tbtgWQtj b tivtkbviv| wbtRi t`ntK wQwvfbeKti
wZvb Nvtqj Ki tZ m¶g ntqWQtj b GKwU Av`-c`vUv U`v¶tK |

wKtkvi MÄAi mMLbv teMg wKwji emewnbxi Aaxtb Bbdg¶ti KvR Ki tZb| G
KvR wZvb wQtj b `þP¶ SwwKcY`vb t`tK Z`msMhni t¶¶t Zui Ryo wQj bv| Zui
Zt`i wfvE`Z miviPi weþRi lcti GK nvgj vq emewnbx GKwaK cvKtmbv l
ivRvKvi tK nZvZ Ki tZ m¶g nq| G Avrfhvftbi cte`Z`msMh Ki tZ w¶tq wZvb
ivRvKvi t` nvtZ aivl ctowQtj b|

mMLbv teMtgi tKvftvB cÄK¶Y wQj bv| wKŠ` hf` Zui exi ZcY`Ae`vb Zui Rb`
m±¶thv`vi ghP wUB `we Kti thb| tmwU wQj Zui wÖZxq SwwKcY`KvR| Aþ±veti i
tkl w`tK wZvb wKwji evRvi msj Mæ`tj i KvQ cvKewnbx l ivRvKvi t`i Ae`vb
m±¶vš-Z`msMhni Rb` hvb| tmLvftb w¶tq wZvb i b tZ cvb Zui tevbtcv GK
m±¶hf` cvKewnbxi wj tZ knx` ntqtQ| G msev` itb mMLbv cvKewnbx l
ivRvKvi nZ`vq DbE` ntq l tVb| GKch¶q wZvb `tj i KvQi GKwU gvPvq emtZ
w¶tq tUi cvb l wU cvKewnbx l ivRvKvi t`i GKwU dir` wbtRtK ew¶tq `Z wcti
Gtm emewnbxtK Lei w`tj ciw`b m`j etj Zui v l Lvftb nvgj v Pvj vb| GB nvgj vq
mMLbv teMg wbtR mvgv` `v w`tq Pvi -Pvi Rb ivRvKvi tK nZ`v Kti tevbtcv nZ`vi
cÄZtkva tbb| Zui l B`wU cti wZvb gy³hf` Rv`¶ti Rgv t` b|

tbĭtKvbi wgiwm teMg h̄kceRvtj g`b _vbvq iuayb wnt̄mte KvR KiĭZb| GB
iuayb cieZx̄ngtq g`b, K̄v`nvi, ewRZcj | K̄vcvmlJvq mivm̄i h̄t̄x Ask
tbb| cvKewnbx hLb g`b Av̄uγY K̄i ZLb _vbi evOwj Aw̄dm̄vi iv Zui Kv̄tQ
12u A`i Rgv tiĭL Ab`T̄ P̄tj hvb| A`i t̄j v wZwb gvZt̄t̄n mh̄t̄Zem̄si ¶Y K̄i b|
cwi w`wZ `v̄f̄v̄eK n̄tj wgiwm GB 12u A`i w̄t̄q h̄t̄x th̄vM t̄`b| Z̄ut̄K A`P̄vj bv
tkLv̄b g`b _vbi l̄m l̄ ḡv³th̄v̄xv Kgv̄Ūvi ev`P̄z̄wḡv| c̄Źg w̄ t̄K wZwb cvM̄ij bx,
M̄nea, w̄f̄¶K c̄f̄v̄Z t̄m̄t̄R A`i | evZ̄ev̄nK wnt̄mte `w̄qZ̄i cvj b Kiĭj |
cieZx̄ngtq m̄s̄j h̄t̄x k̄w̄ḡj nb| `v̄bxq GK ivR̄v̄Kvi Z̄ut̄K cvKewnbxi n̄v̄Z
av̄i t̄q w̄ t̄j cvK̄cīiv Zui n̄vZ-cv l̄ t̄PvL t̄ēt̄a _w̄j K̄ievi D̄t̄`v̄M t̄bq| ZLb
`v̄bxq GK gvZ̄ei Z̄ut̄K cvM̄ij cwi P̄q w̄ t̄q t̄Źt̄o t̄`evi e`e`v̄ K̄i b| Q̄rov c̄v̄ei
ci l̄ wgiwm f̄ix̄ bv n̄t̄q Avev̄t̄iv h̄t̄x th̄vM t̄`b Ges Av̄Uc̄vov, t̄K̄>̄q̄v, t̄gv̄n̄bM̄A,
g`b, BUbv c̄f̄v̄Z Ḡj v̄K̄vq `¶Z̄vi m̄v̄t̄_ Zui `w̄qZ̄i cvj b Kiĭ b|

Ki`Yv teMg Av̄t̄iK m̄s̄j th̄v̄xi b̄vg| h̄t̄x̄i c̄Źg w̄ t̄K Zui `v̄ḡx kn̄x`j n̄vm̄b
cvKewnbxi n̄v̄Z kn̄x` n̄t̄j wZwb `v̄ḡxn̄Z̄vi c̄ŹZ̄t̄k̄va w̄b̄t̄Z n̄v̄Z A`i Z̄t̄j tbb|
Ki`Yv teMg ivB̄t̄dj, t̄÷b̄M̄vb, t̄M̄Źb̄W l̄ w̄ēt̄Ūvi K `t̄e`i e`envi m̄s̄ut̄K`c̄Źk̄¶Y
M̄ŹY K̄i b̄ ḡj w̄ _vbi K̄i Z̄eewnbxi t̄b̄Zv K̄i Z̄eD̄w̄i t̄bi Kv̄t̄Q| t̄M̄wi j̄v̄th̄v̄xv wnt̄mte
wZwb w̄f̄L̄wi w̄b, K̄j ea-c̄f̄v̄Z t̄m̄t̄R k̄ĭ`i Ae`v̄b t̄R̄t̄b m̄t̄h̄v̄M ēt̄S t̄M̄Źb̄W P̄vR[©]
KiĭZb| ewi kv̄j t̄R̄jvi K̄w̄k̄ḡv̄e` , ev̄Uv̄t̄R̄vi , K̄m̄ev, Ūi w̄K, b̄w`ev̄R̄vi, ḡw̄nj̄ vov l̄
w̄k̄K̄vi c̄f̄īi ēu h̄t̄x Ask w̄b̄t̄q̄Źb wZwb| Gi ḡt̄a` D̄t̄j L̄t̄h̄v̄M` w̄Q̄j t̄M̄Si b`x _vbi
ḡw̄nj̄ vov Acv̄t̄ik̄b| GLv̄b̄K̄vi cvK̄t̄mb̄v̄t̄`i GK̄ūl̄ N̄w̄l̄t̄Z Ki`Yv teM̄t̄gi t̄b̄Z̄t̄Z̄i 50
Rb th̄v̄xi GK̄ūl̄ `j 4 N̄Ēve`v̄cx h̄k̄ K̄i | GB h̄t̄x n̄Zv̄n̄Z n̄q 10 Rb cvK̄t̄mb̄v̄|
GB Acv̄t̄ik̄t̄b Ki`Yv teM̄t̄gi cv _w̄j w̄ēx n̄t̄j c̄Źt̄g wZwb Q̄Ūt̄ēt̄k̄ ḡj w̄
n̄vm̄cv̄Z̄t̄j f̄iv̄Z[©]nb| w̄K̄S` ḡj w̄ t̄Z ch̄ŹS w̄P̄w̄K̄rm̄v̄ bv-t̄c̄t̄q wZwb `v̄f̄v̄eK P̄j r̄k̄w³
n̄wi t̄q t̄d̄t̄j b| c̄t̄i wZwb X̄iv̄K̄v̄ K̄`v̄Ūb̄t̄ḡU n̄vm̄cv̄Z̄t̄j w̄P̄w̄K̄rm̄v̄ K̄i `v̄f̄v̄eK̄Zv̄ w̄d̄t̄i
cvb|

Av̄t̄iK th̄v̄xv b̄vix w̄Q̄t̄j b X̄v̄K̄v̄ t̄ḡw̄W̄K̄`v̄j K̄t̄j t̄R̄i Q̄v̄t̄x w̄R̄b̄w̄Z Av̄iv| Zui m̄s̄ut̄K[©]
R̄vbv̄ h̄v̄q th, wZwb GK̄ūl̄ c̄Ź`¶ Acv̄t̄ik̄t̄b Ask w̄b̄t̄Z w̄M̄t̄q c̄ŹZ̄c̄t̄¶i Av̄uγt̄Y
w̄b̄t̄R̄i `Ź̄Ū cv-B n̄vi v̄b|

gv̄t̄j Kv teM̄t̄gi Ź̄ḡv³ i ms̄M̄Źt̄ḡ b̄vi x̄Ź c̄ēt̄Ū t̄nḡv̄t̄qZ t̄n̄vm̄B̄b̄ t̄ḡvi t̄k̄t̄`i eivZ w̄ t̄q
R̄vb̄t̄v̄b̄ n̄q, ḡM̄ev̄R̄vi l̄ q̄i t̄j̄m̄ Ḡj v̄K̄vi P̄vi t̄M̄wi j̄v̄ f̄iv̄B̄t̄qi GK t̄ev̄b̄ m̄ȳv̄B̄q̄v
Av̄³vi t̄eex t̄M̄j̄v̄eiv` n̄v̄Z cvK̄Aw̄ḡ[®] m̄v̄t̄_ j̄ ov̄B̄t̄q t̄M̄wi j̄v̄ A`v̄K̄k̄t̄b̄ th̄vM t̄`b|
16 w̄M̄t̄m̄t̄ GK A`v̄K̄kb̄ P̄j v̄ Ae`v̄q cvK̄Aw̄ḡ[®] _w̄j t̄Z wZwb kn̄x` nb|

teMg gv̄t̄j Kv Av̄k̄iv̄t̄di GK̄ūl̄ t̄bi m̄n̄im̄K̄Zv̄ Z̄ut̄K m̄s̄j th̄v̄xi gh̄[®] v̄q D̄b̄w̄Z K̄i |
ḡv̄³ h̄t̄x̄i i`i`i w̄ K t̄_ t̄KB̄ `v̄ax̄b̄Z̄vi m̄c̄t̄¶i t̄j̄v̄KR̄t̄bi R̄b` Zui M̄Źt̄gi ewo

Aewi Z Kti t`b wZwb| GLvfb kZ kZ gvby Avktq tctqtQ| Avktq `vtbi cvkvcvk
Zuf`i Lv` , e` ; I A_`mnthvMZv w` tqtQb| Zui GiKg fngKvi KviY GKivZ
ivRvKvi iv Zui ewo AvugY Kitj wZwb wbtR ivRvKvit`i mv`_ hf`x wj B nb Ges
GK ivRvKvit`i AvOj tKtU tdtj It`i civ`-KitZ m`fjg nb|

eZGvfb XvKvi ewi avivq ememiZ Avtgbv AvRv` g`p`thv`v KgvUvi tebuRi
Avntg` I `v`gx g`p`thv`v bj`34vgv`bi KvQ t`tK Gj GgwR, ivBtdj I tMObW
Pvj bv wktLb| Zuf`i ewotZ Mto I Vv K`v`u` cwj t`q Avmv kiYv_x` i Lvevt`i
e`e`v Kiv, AvnZt`i tmev`vb, A_`msMh, A` ; Avbv-tbqv c`f`vZ KvRi cvkvcvk
wWtm`f`i c`U_gw`tK K`j v, Avgnkgj Ges eik-G cvKtmbv`i wei`t`x mi vmi
hf`x I Ask tbb wZwb| GB wZbwU `vtb msNwUZ hf`x 18 Rb cvKtmbv wbnZ nq I 6
Rb g`p`thv`v knx` nb| hf`x i tklw`tK cvKtmbv iv Avtgbv Rvgv`bi ewo L`tR bv
tctq wbePv`i M`tgi Avakvsk ewo c`p`tq t`q| g`p`thv`v Avtgbv Rvgvbl
wWtm`f`i c`U_gw`tK msNwUZ K`i iv, Avgnkgj I teik-G cvKewnbxi mv`_ mi vmi
hf`x Ask tbb| Kv` wi qv ewnbxi mt`/2 A` ; I evZ`evnK wnt`te hf`p` wi`3v teMg
ivqtLvj v we`Ri KvQ cvKewnbxi wei`t`x mi vmi hf`x AskMhY Ktib|

wefb`eDrm t`tK Avtiv KtqKRb c`Z`f`thv`vi bvg Rvbw hvq, hut`i m`c`tK`
we`w`i Z Z` msMh Kiv m`e` nq w`b| Giiv ntj b tinvbw (ewi kvj), Rq_Y weve
(wntj U), tgvntmbv teMg (Pv`cj) c`j`| ZeyGLvfbB tkl bq, AbjvUvbx ZrciZv
e`vcK ntj Avtiv Avtiv bvi`thv`vi tLuR cvl qv th`Z cvti etj Avgtv`i itqtQ GK
`p weklym|

m`f`wb`R

msM`gx bvi x hf`M hf`M (c`U_g LE) : tmwj bv tnv`mb, ARq `vk`_B, tiv`Kqv Kexi m`c`w` Z, eivj vt`k
bvi x c`U_wZ msN, wWtm`f` 1998, XvKv ; msM`gx bvi x hf`M hf`M (w`Zxq LE) : tmwj bv tnv`mb, ARq
`vk`_B, tiv`Kqv Kexi m`c`w` Z, eivj vt`k bvi x c`U_wZ msN, wWtm`f` 1999, XvKv ; eivj vi bvi x
msM`gx : HwZt`n`i AbjvUvbx : Av` wZ d`v`p`x, t`-cm&UqvWf`&tWt`fj c`t`q-U, XvKv, 1997 ; wntj t`U
hf`x_K`v : ZvRj tgvnv`\$, mwinZ` c`Kvk, XvKv, tde`qwi 1993 ; wivR w`K`vi I ce`eivj
me`f`iv cvwJ`e(1967-1992) : g`jxi tgvit`k`, Nvmdj b`x, XvKv, 1997 ; eivj vt`tki `f`axbZv h`x :
`w`j c`T (beg LE) : nvmb nwdRj i ngvb m`c`w` Z, Z`_ g`S`y`j q, MYcRvZ`S`g eivj vt`k mi Kvi,
1982 ; Avgtv`i GKv`Ei : g`v`Dit`b Avng` m`u`v` Z, w`w`Gj , XvKv, 2006, g`p`hf`x bvi x mgvR :
Zcb Kgvit` , w`bD GR c`v`ej t`KkY, XvKv, 1998 ; Avng bvi x : Avng g`p`thv`v : c`k`Kv g`v`e`K
Dbq`b t`K` ; 2003 ; `w`bK KwoM`g Lei, KwoM`g, 22 Rvbg`wi 1996 ; Avb`w`j Lb : `mq` `j`y`
m`c`w` Z, ewi kvj , wWtm`f` 1996 ; ivRxe Avntg` ; tgv`vK Avngv` `xb ; Avj -AvR`

বোমার্ঠেরি, অস্ত্রসংগ্রহ, সংরক্ষণ, সরবরাহ ও বার্তাবাহকের ভূমিকায় নারী

1971-G গু^৩ewnbxi চাঁপ tMvctb A⁻k⁻;msi পায় I h⁻v⁻vb Zv mieivnKiY Ges wefbae h⁻তঁji gta⁻ evZ^P Av⁻vb-c⁰vtbi g⁺Zv S^uKcY^oKvR^t bvixiv mxgvnxb cvi ½gZv c⁰ k⁰ K^ti⁺Qb| bvbv K^vi⁺YB c^j“tⁱ g⁺Zv e⁻vcKmsL⁻K bvix m⁺h⁺ Ask w^tZ cv^tib w^b| w^KS⁺c⁰YewR^ti⁺L h⁺xⁱ hveZxq im⁻ msi পায় I mieivn K^ti bvixiv গু^৩ewnbxi h⁻R^tqi tbc⁺ e⁻vcK fⁱgKv^ti⁺L⁺Qb|

mvaviYfvte evOvij bvixiv Mⁿevmx| M^tni LeivLei ⁻v^tK Z^ut⁻iB bL⁻c⁺Y| N^ti i Ges ewoi Av⁰bv I Gi Av^tkcv^tki t^kv^b ⁻v^bU⁺ me^tP^tq w^bivc⁻ t^mUv Z^ut⁻iB me^tP^tq te^wk R^vbv| t^mB t^Mvc^b ⁻v^bU⁺Z h⁺xⁱ c⁰qvR^tb A⁻;j⁺K^tq tⁱL w^tRi Ges c^wie^tiⁱ me^vi R^xe^tbi l^ctⁱ eo aⁱt⁺bi wech^tqi m⁺vebv^tKB Z^uiv c^kq w^tq^tQb| wech^tq, K^viY G^Uv c^wi⁺vi th k⁺“c⁺ t^Ui t^ct^j c^wie^tiⁱ me^vi c⁰YB wecb^reⁿt⁺q co^tZ cv^ti| Niemo t^Zv e^tUB| GB th S⁺K, G^UU w^tRi R^b“GKRb t^kb t^wt^k Av^tZ h^veb, h^w bv t⁻t^ki c⁰Z Z^ui t^ch⁺ ⁻v^tK ? t^m t^ch⁺te^tai c^wiPq GKvE^ti AR^m⁺bvixB w^tq^tQb| i⁺aymsi পায় bq, GK h⁻তঁj t⁻t^k Av^tiK h⁻তঁj mkix^ti A⁻mn D^cw⁻Z n^tq w^bw⁺ e⁻i⁺ K^vt⁰ A⁻;t^cS⁺Q t⁻evi S^uKI w^tq^tQb c⁰qk bvixivB| G Ae⁻vq aiv co^tj i⁺ay th Z^ui t⁻nB Aw^bivc⁻ Zv bq, eis c⁰YUv⁺| t⁻t^ki c⁰qvR^tb GZme m⁺ve⁻wecb^rz^vt^k cvk K^wU^tq exi⁺t^c“G^wM^tq t^Mt⁺Qb thme bvix, Z^ut⁻i Ae⁻vb mi^vmi A⁻c^wiP^vbv K⁺ie^vi t^Pt⁺q Kg ⁺i“Z^cY^o bq|

A⁻;msi পায়⁺ ⁺i“w⁺q⁺Z⁺cvj b Kⁱt⁺Z w^Mt⁺q K^vt⁺iv K^vt⁺iv A^tbK w^KO^B n^viv^tZ n^tq^t0, P^EM⁺t⁺gi g^kZvix kdx Z^vi c^kó D⁻niY| W^v. t⁺gvn⁺§ kdx Ges teMg g^kZvix kdxⁱ evmFeb óg^kZvix j R⁰U⁺J গু^৩msM⁰g⁺t⁻i GK^UU A^tN^wl Z w⁺qj b t^k“q GL^vt^b গু^৩h⁺xⁱ A^tbK eo eo msMVK m⁺§j Z n^tZb Ges c^wi Kⁱbv M^hY Kⁱt⁺Zb| D^tj E⁻th, ⁻v⁺axb evsjv teZ^vi t^k“⁺c⁰Z⁰vi gj c^wi Kⁱbv l G evm^v t⁻t^kKB nq| 1 gv^P t⁻t^k t^bZ^viv c⁰qB GL^vb t⁻t^k Z^ut⁻i w^tR⁻ c⁰vb Kⁱt⁺Zb| G^UU n^tq l⁺v GK^U m⁺ve⁺Y^wYK th^vM^vt⁺h^M t^k“⁺q c⁰Z⁺iva msM⁰g P^jv Ae⁻vq GK^w b W^v. kdxⁱ e^Uz^bvc t^bZv t^PS⁺ajx n^vi “b-Ai -i^wk⁻ A⁻k⁻;w^tq óg^kZvix j R⁰-G Av^tmb Ges t⁻vZ^vi N^ti c⁻v^tKU fⁱz^oK^ti tⁱL h^vb| 27 gv^P“Z^wi⁺L l G evmvq U⁺K fⁱz^oA⁻;Av^tm msi পায়⁺ R^b“ গু^৩h⁺xⁱ c⁰qvR^tb e⁻en^vt⁺i R^b“ GL^vt^b A⁻mgⁿ ivL^v n^tq⁺Qj weavq G⁺t⁺j⁺K Z^uiv m⁺sv^bt⁺tnB msi পায়⁺ Kⁱw⁺Q^tj b| h^vi dj n^tq⁺Qj f⁺qven| teMg g^kZvix kdx^tK G R^tb⁻ n^viv^tZ nq ⁻v⁺gx Ges f^vB^tK|

g^kZvix j t⁺R A⁻;msi পায়⁺ n^t“Q G Lei te^wk^w b t^Mvc^b ⁻v^tK bv| 7 G^wq⁺ ⁻Q⁺Rb cvK t⁺gRi t⁺RW te^vL^vix Ges GBP Lvb g^kZvix j t⁺R Z^j w^k P^wj⁺q⁺ t⁻vZ^jvi GK^U

Kŕġ t_ġK tPšajx nvi "b-Ai -i wġ` ˆŕġwi Z A`ġi tMvj veri "ġi c`vġKU kbv³ Kġi | A`ġi msiŕġġYi AiwfġhvġM Zviv Ww. kdx l Zui k`vj K L`Kvi Gnmvbj nK AvbmviġġK aġi wbtġ hvq| hui v Avi tKvġbwġ bB wdġi Avġmb w| cġi teMg gġKZvi x kdx LuLu ũ`ġq mvZ mšvbm n cvġq tntU fviġZi AvMi Zj vq tčšġQb l gŕ³hġxi mġġ_ wewfġbġvġte mskġ-nb|

Z`msMġ Ges Zvi Av`vb-cġvġbi KvġR bvixiv cġ"ġi tPtq| AwġK `ŕġZv t`wLġtġQb evievi | hġKvj xb tčġġvġtU Ggb l wKQy Z`_ vġK hv h_v`vġb bv tčġġvġ kZ kZ thv`xvi Rxb wcbġntġ cotZ cvġi | KvġRB thġKvġbv hġx evZġenb AZ`š-`i "ZcY`ġi SġKcY`KvR wntmġe wPvY Z nq| Aġkl `i "ZcY`ġG KvġR bvixiv eivei B mvdġġ`i ˆŕġġi tiġLġQb| mviġġ ġk Gi Kg evZġevnK bixi msl`v ARMġġ tKD ev wġġRi Mġn t_ġKB GKwJ msev` Zui `švZġZ avi Y KġiġQb Ges h_ve`w³ Gġj Zui KvġQ cġKvK KġiġQb, tKD ev wFLwi w, tġwi l qwj ev cvMġj tmġR `Mġ l mgm`mġġj c`_ cwo w ġq wġw`ġ ˆvġb msev` tčġġvġ Avei h_v`vġb wdġi GġmġQb, wKsev, tmLvb t_ġK Ab` tKvġbv msev` msMġ Kġi Zv tčġġvġ Rb` Avġi K hġġġġġi Dġġġġ cwo RvġtġġQb| GQovl hġKvġġ Ggb wKQy evZ`P l evYx vġK hv AwZ `*Z Dwi ó e`w³ġi tMvġġi Avbvi cġQvRb nq| hLb Dwi ó e`w³ GKRB bv-nġq nvRvi nvRvi nq, ZLb wKġi cšvi Avġġġ wġZ nq| thgb 25 gŕ³ ivġZ PġMġġg RvniġRi l qviġġ ġm eġeÜi ˆvġxbZv tNvl Yv mšvš-msev` ġġb Ww. Avġbvqvi Avj x l Ww. gġġv Avġbvqvi ˆvġxbZvi evYwJ `*Z eġeÜi bġġg mvBġKv`vBj Kġi nvRvi nvRvi Kwc RbMġYi gvġS wewj Kġi t`b, hv Rbgġb GK AfZce`Pvġġġġ Gġb t`q| Nġi Nġi ˆvġxbZvi tNvl Yvi wj wLZ iġc tčšġQ hvl qvq RbMYI tek eġSiġġb mġn cġ`wZ wġZ tčġiġQb|

ZwRb kvnbvR gġwġ` Kj KvZvi tPšġġZ GKwJ jvBġei lġj gŕ³thv`vġġi Rb` Z`msMġni KvR ġi" Kġi b| Gi Kg Z`evsK hġKvj xb ev`evZvġ `i "ZcY`ġfġgKv ivLġZ cvġi | cġvi gva`g ev Ab` tKvġbv cġZġvġbi AvMġx e`w³ġi evsjġġġi gŕ³hġxi m`cġġK`cġKZ Z`_ hZUv mieivn Kiv tMġQ, gŕ³hġxi Rb` Zv nġq DġvġQ ZZUvB gġġ RbK|

A`šZvi, msiŕġY, mieivn l evZġenġb fġgKv tiġLġQb ivRavx XvKvnm, cġZwJ kni Ges cġZ`š-l `Mġ mKj Mġgvġġġġi bvixiv| Gġi ġġa` tKD tKD wġġRivl Rvġbb bv th Zviv KZUv `i "ZcY`ġ`wqZġ cvj b KġiġQb, hġġ`i AġġġKB GLb cġġvZ| Avi cġġ`l thv`xvivi cġġKB Zġġ`i mnġhwMx Gme bixġġi K_v we`šZ nġġQb| temki fVw tġġġB Gme fġgKv cvj bKvix bixġġi ġġK thv`xv wntmġe MY` Kiv nq w| gŕ³thv`vġġi AvbġwġK Zvġj Kvq Gġi cġġ Kvġivi B gŕ³thv`xv wntmġe ˆvġKwZ tġġ w| dġj Gġġġġ fġgKv tiġLġQb, Ggb AġġġKi K_v RvWZ Avi

tKvfbw` bB RvbZ cri te bv| AšZ gwChq AwfHvb Pwj tq Ges wefbaMšmĀ
th KŌRĭbi KgRvĒi K_v Rvbv mæe ntqtQ, GLvĭb Zvĭ` i KvĕRi mswĭB eYŌv
t`evi cġvm Kiv ntj v|

Acvĭki kb AvMŌev` Rvæfx gvV, PÆMŌg| G gvtVi `wĭY cwŌg tKvĕYi eo cvl qui
t÷kbvUj vġqšY wQj cvKewnbxi nvĕZ| GLvĭb _vKv cvKewnbxi m`mĭiv `vbq
Avævmxĕ` i Dci Agvbyl K vbhZb Pvj vZ| gw³ewnbxi m`mĭiv wvš-ĭbb GLvĭb
Acvĭki kb Pvj vevi, wKŠ` gĵwKj wQj A`ĭ; tĕSŌvĭbv vġtq| GLvĭb Acvĭki kb Pvj vĕZ
tMĭj gMj Uj xi gvZei ewo t_ĕK A`ĭ; vġtq AvMŌev` wRbŏm tiwW (eZŌvb tkL
gvRe tiwW) AwZµg Kĭi thĕZ nĕ| wKŠ` GwU wQj thĕKvĭbv evŌwĭj i cĕĭB
`ĭmva`-cŌq| KviY cvKewnbxi tPvL GwŌtq tmLvĭb hvĭqv wQj cġq Amæe GKvU
KvR| mg`-AvĕqvRb tĕĕ`-hvĕ`Q gĭb Kĭi G KvĕR GwMĕq Gĭj b gw³thv×v
Mixej væi gv nvĕRiv LvZb I fvex nwdRv LvZb| Zvĭv ewoi mvġb tWĕK Avĕtj b
GKvU U`wĭ | U`wĭ i Pricvk tĕĕK tĕjv ntjv Kvco w`ĕq, hvĕZ gĭb nq U`wĭ tZ
c`ĕkxb tKvĭbv bvix hvĕ`Qb| Zvĭci nvĕZ `ŌU eo mvBĕRi wġvŌi c`vĕKU Ges
GKvU tĭ`vi mĭĭĕKm vġtq Pĕo emĭj b `ĭ Rv| wRbŏm tiwW thĕZB Zvĭ` i tPK
Kivi Rb` U`wĭ _vgvĭbv ntjv Ges mvaviY gġwĭj g bvix AvZĕq ewo hvĕ`Qb aviYv
Kĭi cvKewnbx Zvĭ` i tQto w`j | AZtci U`wĭ wMĕq _vgj cĕĕw`Ō `vb Awæ`j
crovq| gw³thv×v Mixej v-Ges dtqRj ingvb Zvĭ` i wĭwĕf Kĭĭj b mĭUĕKm fvZ[©]
`ŌU t÷bMvb, tMŌbW Avi wġvŌi c`vĕKU fvZ[©]cġqvRbxq wĕĕvĭKmn| cieZxmgĕq
G `ŌRb Amgmvnmx bvixi enb Kiv Aĕ`ĭ; ŌvivB AvMŌev` Rvæfx gvtVi cvl qui
t÷kĕb wĕĕvĭY Nvĕĕv mæe ntqwQj |

gw³thv×v Ave`ĕ bĕi i tevb `wĭY AvMŌevĕ` i `vBqv cvovi i vĕq LvZb A`ĕK
mšĕĕbi gh[®] v t`evi `Ōvš`-vcb KĭĭĕQb GKvU NUbvq| Zvĭ` i ewoĕZ hĕ×i
cġqvRĕb bvbv A`ĕ; msiwĭZ nĕZv| cvKewnbx thv` b Zvĭ` i ewo tNivĭ Kĭi,
ZLb AvZĕĭ vĭ cġqvRĕb ewo t_ĕK tMvĕĕb tewĭĕq hvevi teĭvq wZvb wĕi
mšĕĕbi mĭ½ KĕqKvU wĕĕvĭKĭ eĕK tPĕc enb Kĭi hĭcR wĕĕvĭK Ges Zvĭ` i
vġĕRĕ` i tKĭ i vĭv Kĭi wQj b|

PÆMŌg knĕi mšNwJZ Gi Kg ARm`wew`QbæNUbvi weeiY Rvbv hvq| mswĭB cwi mĕi
Gme NUbv t_ĕK wKŌyAsk Zĕj aiv hvK| bvĭvcvovi t`l qvb kvġmp bvni teMg
gw³thv×vĕ` i e`enh[®] A`ĭ; wĕĕvĭK, gw³h×wĕĕĕK cĕĕvĭĕ Ges cvVbUj xi
KvcvŌqv cvovi bĕ`b bvni teMg Acvĭki kb dvqvi wĕĕMĕWi A`ĭ; wĕĕvĭK I
mvġvĕK tĕvkvK msiwĭY KĭĕZb Zvĭ` i Avevm`ĕj| kvġmp bvni teMg wefbae
GjvKv t_ĕK Avmv Z`l tĕSĕQ w`ĕZb gw³thv×vĕ` i KvĕQ| mivBcivovi dRi Avj x
gvYi ewoi bvixiv me aiĕbi gviYv`ĭ; msiwĭY KĭĭĕQb I wefbaeAcvĭkiĕbi mgq

wbvw` 0 `vfb kwmoi gta` ciumPtq AbwZ`fi tcsQ w`tqtQb| Avj KiYi nvtRiv
LvZtbi ewotZ weRq AR0 chS-tK w 3 M0tci c0vb Kvhfj q wQj | GwU wQj GKB
m1/2 A`yMvi l c0k`YI tK` 14 wWtm0f cvKewnbx nvjv Kti G tKt`i
Avkt`vZv`i ati wbtq hvq| cvblqvjv cvovi gbj ewoi muj gv LvZb l jvqv
LvZb Avktqj cvkvcwk A`msi`YI, wQj ivLv l mieivnKiYi we`wvZ `wqZ;
wbRt`i Kufa wbtqtQb| 25 gvP0t`tK GLvfb wKQv`b chS`thvMvthvM wbtqWRZ
wQj b Kvgi`buvvi Rvdi, mwenv g0v c0j`| t0SR`vinnv nvmcvZvtj i tKqvU0i
AtbK gY3`thv`v AvkZ wQj | wbcwqZ l` i hvZvqvZ wQj Div e`vcvixi tKqvU0i |
GKevi KtqKRb gY3`thv`v Zui KvQ QqvU ivBtdj jYKtq ivLevi Rb` t`b| wZvb
tm`tjvtK Qvjvq ciumPtq w`tj i Avj gwitZ msi`YI Ktib| cieZv`mgta h`xi
c0qvRtb gY3`thv`viv Avevi Gtm i wYI Z A`tj v wbtq hvq| w`j AvdtivR teMtgi
KvQ cuUqvq `vKv Ae`vq Ri`wi evZ0, n`vU0tM0bW Ges JIact`i c`vtKU msi`YI Z
`vKZ| mgqgtZv thv`v t0tj iv tmme wbtq thZ| evsvt`k gwjv cvil` t0x
nvb0v teMg gY3`h`xi msev` Av`vbc0vfb `i`ZcY`fvgKv cvj b Ktib| msev`
Av`vbc0vfb mnthvMzv cvevi Rb` wZvb Wv`vi knx`j v`i t0tqtK covevi KvR
tbb| Kvi Y G emvq e`envtvc`thvMx t0vb wQj | G t0v`bi gva`tg wZvb c0qvRbxq
thvMvthvM m`cbeKiZb| tdi`Sm Aviv teMg gY3`h`xi tklw`tK AvovBnvRv`i
kvgmj ntKi ewotZ Ae`vb tbb| G ewovU wQj gY3`thv`v`i GKwU NwU| tm-
mgq wZvb ev`PvtK tKv`j wbtq `jai Lwv tKSUvq `w`j fti, Ku`vq tM0bW ciumPtq
SwtZ Kti wbtq AvmtZb AvovBnvRvi t`tK nvBtKvtU`gY3`thv`v`i KvQ|

GKRb eyoi K_v Rvbn hvq teMg gkZvix kdxix 0gY3`h`x P0EM0tgi bvi x0 M0s` t`tK,
w`vbw wf`YI Kievi Qj tcvU0 GKRb wqqtbi mnthvMZvq cvkK`wbt`i me Lei
msM0h Kti gY3`thv`v`i ej`Zb| GKw`b wZvb wivRqv teMgtK Zui tmvgE t0tq
`0U0tK ewo t`tK mwitq t0jev i K_v etj b| Zui t0tq `0U tbevi P0vS`nt`Q
tRtb GtmB wZvb PvcPvc Lei t0t0t` t`b| GB Leti i Dci wfvE KtiB wivRqv
teMg Zui t0tq `0U0tK M0tg cvw`tq i`YI Ktib|

wP0i 0b wek`tmi `x k0g0Z wgbv wek`m Pig `jmgta gY3`ewnbxi t0tj` i etq Avbv
A`msi`YI Kti t0tj` i Pig S0k t`tK ewPtqtQb| hLb wbtRt`i B Rvb wbtq
mU0tK covi mgq ZLb A`k`j`j `vq`wqZi tbqv th-Kvtiv KvR bq| wZvb Zv
Kti`Qb| Pvtj i W0g Ges Pv-cvZvi t0U0i wfZi jYKtq tmme tiL`tQb Ges ivZ
Ab` ewotZ i w0evm KiZ`nI qvq, A`tj v KLb t0tj` i c0qvRb ntq cot0,
Gtm cvt0 bv, GB tft0 AZ`^ i w0hvcB Kti`Qb| ciw`b ewo t0t0 hvevi mgq
t0tj` i nvfZ Zv Ztj w`tqtQb|

chS-mjcdqv Kvgvtj i tgta mj Zlvv Kvgvj Ges mvC`v Kvgvj I XvKv knii weifbæ
aiþbi Z` mieivni KvR KitiþQb| mgn wect`i Avk¼vtK AeAv Kti GKvEti
mvsew`K cwI Ptq teex gl`y AþbK`i"ZcY`Z`mgx`wPw XvKv knii ubaWi Z
`vtb tcttQ t`evi KvR KitiþQb| cØqvRbxq evZP`mbtq ZutK weþ`kx KJUbwiZKti i
ewoþZI thtZ nþZv| Gme KvR wZwb teMg mjcdqv Kvgvj I tevinvbDwi`b Lvb
Rvni½xtii mvf` thvMvthvM tiþL ev`evqb KitiþZb| wRqvDbrvni teMg tiivRx
KvgDwb÷ cwiUP` wbt`Rµtg XvKv knii Af`šþi gþ³thv×vt`i gta` Z`
Av`vbcØvtbi KvR Kitiþb|

Rvnbvivi Bvgv Zui tQtj tMwi jv thv×v i"gxii mt½ wbtR Mwo WØBF Kti wMtq
Gwj d`vU tivvWi Ab` GKwU Mwj t`þK 5wU t÷bMvb, 1wU wc`j, 2wU n`vØMØvtbW
wbtq Avþmb| Zvici tm A`i,tjv wbtRi nvtZ hZæKti jwKtq ivtLb| tKej A`i
jwKtq tiþLB wZwb me`vq`wqZ; mæcbeKtiþQb gtb Kitiþb w| Gme Aþ`j KvhRi
e`envti i Rb`I weþkl fvgKv cvj b Kitiþb|

gþ³hy` PjvKvtj Kj veivvþbi GKwU ewoþZ WwctKwUs tgnktb Qvcv nþZv Øgþ³hy`Ø
bvgK cwI KwU| i lkb Aviv Rwj GB cwI KwU AZ`š-SmK wbtq bvi vqYmþA tcttQ
w`þZb| G aiþbi KvþR Avþiv RwoZ wQtj b wcd, wgtiv, AvRy I Dwg` XvKv
wekþe`vj tqi QvTx Avmgv Lvb, Kþj R QvTx ti kgv Lvb I mvqgv Lvb— GB wZbtevb
wgtj t÷bMvb I tMØbW`wQtq tiþLþQb Ges cØqvRþbi mgq thv×vt`i imme
mieivn KitiþQb|

gwRiY tbQv Zui`jejmngqgbwmsþn cvj þki tMwvDb tftØ wRtc Kti ivBtdj
jþ Kti Gþb wbtRi KvþQ jwKtq ivtLb| cieZxRvtj tmB A`i w`tqB KvgDwb÷
cwiUP` mvgni K cØk`Y t`qv nq| Wv. nvwj gv LvZb, whwb KvgDwb÷ cwiUP` wbt`fk
gnvKvj x ewj Kv we`vj tq A`Pvj bv cØk`Yti e`e`v KitiwQtj b ; wZwb A`i msi`Y
`i"ZcY`FvgKv cvj b Kitiþb| QvT BDwbqþbi tQtj iv Zui evmvq wbcwqZ Avmv hvI qv
KiZ I A`i gRy` ivLZ| th`tjv Zui tndvRþZ tMvcb Avovj tcZ Ges cØqvRþb
Avovj tftØ h`ve`w³i nvtZ tmv`hþZv|

tbþKvbi Kj gvKv`v`vbi Av`evmx bvix jwZKv Gb gviwK KvgDwb÷ cwiUP`
GKRb Kgv`tQtj b| U¼ Avþ`vj b PjvKvtj wZwb weivwki wgbwmi`þj i QvTx
wQtj b| GB cæxY bvix GKvEti Øgþ³hy`Ø I Ø`vaxb evsj wØ cwI Kvi GþRvU ntq`Mg
cwnwoq AAþj i½jv I mvsgviv K`vtæci gta` gþ³hþ×i cØqvRbxq msev` I Ri`wi
KvMRcI`enb KitiþZb|

Uv½vBþj i w³v teMg Kvþ`wiqv ewnbxi Pvgvix dtZcj K`vtæui Aaxtb Bbdigvi
wntmte gþ³hþ× thvM t`b| wZwb wc`j, ivBtdj I tMØbW PvR`Kievi cØk`YI

Ktibi | wKš' tmd tevi Kv cwi nZ _vKvq Avwq' tkl chš-mvavi Y bvi x gtb Kti ZutK tQto t' q |

wKt'kvi M'Äi wKwuj _vbvi mvlbv LvZb evZ'entbi KvR D'j L'hwM' fvgKv ivtLb | wZnb wKj xi emy ewnbxi Aaxtb cwi Pwuj Z c'v tUbs tmUvti KgvÜvi Kvkt'gi KvQ tUbs tbb | g'³ ewnbxi `Z wntmte wZnb `¶Zvi cwi Pq w' tqtQb | mivi Pi tij t' = kt'bi KvQ Z _msMh Ki tZ wMtq GKevi wZnb cvKewnbx I ivRvKvi t' i nvtZ aiv ctob | tmevi ZutK c'bi wbh'Zb mBtZ ntq'Qj | D' 'ej tZ RvbtZb mvlbv LvZb | G m' t' wbtRtK wenwi etj cwi Pq w' t'q cvKtmbv t' i weävš-Kti t' b | dtj g'³ ewnbx mspvš-tKvbtv Z _ bv-w' t'q tKšktj g'³ ntq Gtm emewnbx tK Zv t' i Ae- v' t'bi K_v Rvbtj m'p'w'Z ewnbx AZwK'Z we'tR nvgj v Pvj vq | nvgj vq KtqKRb cvKtmbv I ivRvKvi nZvZ nq |

mvlbv teMtgi wQZxq mdj Acvtikbw wQj wKwuj evRv' i | GLv'tb GKw' b msev' msMh Ki tZ wMtq Z' i tevt'cvi knx' n' l' qvi msev' cvb Ges cvKewnbx I ivRvKvi t' i Dcw' wZ t'Ui cvb | ` 'Z w' dt' i Gtm Zwi ewnbx tK wbtq tmLv'tb nvgj v Pvj vb Ges 4 Rb ivRvKvi tK ` v w' t'q nZ' v Ki tZ m' ¶g nb |

wctivRc'ji evNgviv M' t'gi weaev f'wMxi _x m'v'v Gt' ¶ t' t' i "ZcY' ` wqZi; c'j b Ktibi | Zwi enb Kiv msev' t' i w' f'w' E' tZ cvKewnbxi m' w' e' Acvtikb t' t' j i Av' t' kv' t' k g'³ ewnbxi m' m' i' v ce' t' t' K l' w' t' c' t' Z _v' t' K b | dtj AvKw' šK nvgjvi gva' t' g cvKt' i ch' p' -Kiv m' w' e' nq | GB Acvtik' t' b g'³ ewnbxi m' m' i' v cvKewnbxi KvQ t' t' K tek wKQy A' ; wQwb' t' q ivL' tZ t' c' t' i' w' Q' t' j b | g'³ ewnbxi c' t' ¶ GB ` wZq' w' j i m' v' Rv' t' f' c' f' w' Mxi _x t' K w' b' g' w' f' v' t' e' cvK- Aw' d' m' v' i' i nvtZ gZeiY Ki tZ nq | GKRB cvKAw' d' m' v' i ZutK j v j t' g' v' U' i' m' v' B' t' K' t' j i t' c' Q' t' b t' e' t' a' w' c' t' i' v' R' c' j k' n' t' i' i K' v' a' c' t' t' K ū j v i' n' v' U Ges tmLv'b t' t' K etj k' i b' xi NvU (thw' t' K cvKewnbx wctivRc'ji i c' h' v' b ea' f' w' g' w' n' t' m' t' e' e' 'envi Kti wQj) chš-t' U' t' b Av' t' b | f' w' Mxi _xi M' v' t' q' i' g' v' s' m' , i' ³ g' v' i' Pj Q' w' o' t' q _v' t' K t' M' v' U' c' t' _ | B' t' Z' v' g' t' a' w' Z' n' b knx' nb | Zeyee' P' Aw' d' m' v' i' w' Av' t' p' v' k' t' g' U' v' t' Z Nv' t' U G' t' b ZutK Av' t' i K' u' U' w' j Kti j v' t' ki t' ' c' i' g' t' a' t' d' t' j t' q |

wctivRc'ji e' j i' v' b' x m' v' v I t' n' w' t' b Aviv teMg Av' Äy t' g' Ri w' R' q' v' D' w' i' t' b i t' b' Z' t' Z' i ; h' t' x' t' h' w' v' b Ktibi I ivRv' i' n' v' U l' q' c' v' Ktj w' b g' v' t' v c' ū _ w' g' K w' P' w' K' r' m' v' i c' ū k' ¶ Y M' h' Y Kti GK' B' m' t' z' t' m' e' v' K' v' R I evZ'entbi KvR Ktibi | Zut' i' enb Kiv evZ' R Dci w' f' w' E' Kti g'³ t' h' v' v' i' v tek KtqK' u' h' t' x' R' q' j' v' f' Ktibi | wctivRc'ji i Av' t' i' K t' h' v' v' t' i' v' t' K' q' v' t' n' v' t' m' b , e' v' g' b' v' e' K' v' e' y' b' q' v' K' v' t' a' u' c' ū k' ¶ Y t' k' t' l' B' b' d' g' ¶ w' n' t' m' t' e' ` ¶ Z' v' i' c' w' i' P' q' w' t' q' t' Q' b | evZ'entb Q' v' o' v' l' w' Z' n' b c' v' i' N' v' U' v' , e' i' , b' v' l' c' U' q' v' L' y' x' K' v' a' u' t' t' K w' e' w' f' b' a' h' x' t' j A' ; l' t' M' v' j' v' e' i' t' c' ū t' Q' t' q' v' i' ` w' q' Z' l' m' d' j' f' v' t' e' c' j' b' Ktibi |

Zui mvrnmKZv l `*Z m×vš-MôY Kievi ¶gZv j ¶ Kti ZutK K'v'áui AþK
„i“ wqZj' qv nq Ges wZwb Zv h_vh_fvte m'ubæKtib|

evfMinvtUi tgnit'bnv gxiþK gý³thv×vt`i K'v'áui cvrviv t`qv, thv×vt`i Rb`
wbqvgZ ivbuevbrv tmev-i kflvi cvkvcwk A`k`j msi¶Y KiþZ ntZv| mvrncj
K'v'áuc _vKv Ae`vq cvKtmbvt`i tgvKvfejv KiþZ gý³thv×viv mevB Pþj hvb
Ab`I | gxiþ GKv K'v'áui cvrvivi `wqþZj wQþj b| Aí ¶tYi gta`B l iv GB K'v'áuc l
nvjv KiþZ cvti mþ`n Kti gxiþ cðq w`wMv` KÁvbkv` ntq GKUv tðSkvi gta`
K'v'áuc msi¶¶Z mg`-A`k`j`þMvjvev` l cðqvRbxq wRwbmcI Dwþq trvMjv
eþbi wfZi w`tq tðSkv tUtþ wbtq wetj i gta` j yKtq _vtKb| GKivZ l GKiv b
cÐE DwMzvi gta` wetj i tRuK-tcvþKi wfZi KwUtq t`b GKiv tMðbW nvZ
wbtq| ciw`b gý³thv×viv Gtm ZutK wetj i gta` LþR cvb l cÐE `þ¶ Ae`vq
D×vi Ktib|

gý³thv×viv Leiw` msMðni KvþRI AþKvstþk gxiþ Dci wbf¶ KiþZb| wflwiv w
tmþR gxiþ AvþM wMþq i`wK Kti tRþb AvmtZb m'æe` Acvtikb`þj i fvg `ewkó`
Ges ivRvKvi ev cvKewnbxi Ae`vb`j | Zui wicvtU¶ wfvEþZB thv×viv Acvtikb
Kiv bv-Kievi m×vš-MôY KiþZb| i`wKi KvþR ZutK ht`ó cZircbgwZþZj
cwiPq w`þZ ntZv| Aþ`iv bvg-cwiPq-Mgb`j m'æctK®RvþZ Pvþj m'ævRbK
Reve w`þZ ntZv| GKiv b wèðcj nvB`þj i Dþtþk cþiv wJg il qvbn ntqþQ, tek
wKQy AvþM gxiþ| ct` Zuiþ ivRvKviþ`i gþLvgyL nb| Lvþj i Gcvþi gý³evnbxv,
Ab`cvþi mk`i ivRvKvi evnbx| Gw`b gxiþ GwMþq wMþq mufKv tdtj w`tq AvKw`þK
AvµgtYi nvZ t`þK i ¶v KtiþQb wþRþK l cþiv `j þK|

A`i l msev` entþi AZ`š-SþKcY®KvþR `þRb Avv` evmx bvixi fvgKv Dþj LþhvM`|
evsjv fvgi `faxbZv cðBi tbcþ` Zut`i GB Ae`vb Ab` AþþKi tþtq „i“ZcY®
cvKAwg¶ `þ Lvwmqv tgtq KuKb wewþK Awg¶v eva` Kti Zvt`i msev` msMðni
KvþR| Zvt`i wbt`þK wZwb wflwiv w tmþR gý³evnbxi msev` msMðni KvR KiþZ
teþivb| wKs` cvKt`i KZþ wbtqvMcðB ntj l KuKb wewþ thvM t`b gý³thv×vt`i
`þj| `i` nq cwiK`wbt`i wewþ× KuKb wewþ fqvþK me Awfþvþ| wZwb wZ`
bZb Lei mieivn KiþZ _vtKb gý³thv×vt`i KvþQ— tKv_vq cvKewnbx Ae`vb
KiþQ, KLb tKv_vq Kxfvte nvjv Kiþe BZ`w` | cþi wZwb 5 baf tmþti i j`zrcj
K'v'áui gý³thv×vt`i cwiPh¶ KvþR AvZwbtqvM Ktib| Gi Kw`b ci knv`
tKv'áuwþZ thvM t`b| hþ`þ¶t gý³thv×vt`i Lvev l A`i mieivn Kiv wQj Zui
G mgtqi cðvb KvR|

AvM÷ gþm cwiK`wbiv GB AÄþj cðek Kitj Zvt`i c` tiva KiþZ Mfxi ivþZ
Rw¶v wR aþsm Kievi m×vš-MþxZ nq| KuKb wewþ G AcvtikþtK mdj Kievi

Rb` Kj vMvQi tfj vq Kti tevgv, A`i Ab`vb` im` enb Kti GKvB `xN`c_ cwio
w`tq RvW`v tmZi KvQ tcStQ t`b| Zui wekI mMbv`j tctq Ab`ct_ Avi I
wZb/Pvi Rb g`p`thv`v tcStQ hvb wefRi KvQ| gvBb wef`vvi`y GB weR aYstmi eo
KwZzj KuKb wevei | wZvb wbtR KLtbv A`i Pvj vb vb, Zte tMvj vev` etq teovt`vq
AKvS`-uQtj b| wekI Kti Kj vMvQi tfj vq me A`i tMvj vev` etq wbtq tcStQ
w`tqtQb mnthv`v` i KvQ|

tgNvj q mxgt`st` t`vqvi vevRv`i Avti K Lwmqv tqtq KvKv Ku`a Kti etq Kvcto i
e`emv KiZb| I cvti emevm ntj I wZvb e`emvi c`qvRtb AvmZb Gcvti | h`x
Pj vKvj I Zui e`emv eU`_vtK bv| t`tLb cvKt`i AZ`vPri | ZZw`tb wZvb weifc
I t`i c`Z| g`p`emvbx i tQtj iv etj, `Avgt` i tZv wFZti tMtj B ati tdj te, Zvg
Avgt`i wFZti i Lei GKUz Kti Gtb `vl | Iiv tKv`vq QvDvb tMt`tQ| I t`i
MwZveva, ivRvKv`i KvRKg`e`x Kti mevKQybRi Ki te| Iiv tZvgv`K m`n
Ki te bv| Zvi ci evsj`v` k hLb `v`xnb nte ZLb AtbK Bbvq cvte`j KvKv uQtj b
tek c`Mj f| Zui `fvemj f nwmLvk tgRvR wbtq wZvb m`ti hvb, AvCv Mv`ob,
cvb-Zv`f Lvb, nv`mb, M`i Ktib, g`p`tdStRi g`f`vZ Ktib| GtZ Zui AtbK eUz
RfU hvq, Avi ZvtZ nwmj nq KvRI | Zui Avbv Letii Dci wFvE` Kti GKUv
Acvtiktb g`p`emvbx i Rlqvbi v kI`ct`ji GKUv e`n tft` w`tZ m`lg nb|
ivRvKv`i m`n ntj Iiv cvKt`i Lei w`tq KvKv`K avitq t`q| Zui Dci
c`Pi vbh`Zb Kiv nq, wKs` wZvb wKQy`ej b vb| tk`I Agvbyl K AZ`vPv`i i Kvi`y
gz`i NtU KvKv`Ui |

ivtk`v Awgb I Lv`j `v Lvbg g`p`h`xKvj GKvU Avj`v`v t`vqW MvB Kti cvj s
_v`v j`fU Ask tbb| Zvt`i emvbx i Ab` m`m`iv uQtj b g`p`Re, nwdR, wmi vR,
bwwi, mi`vi Kvj yI dRj gv`v`vi | g`p`emvbx i Rb` A`msM`ni Df`tk` Zvt`i
GiKg `tmvnmK Awf`hvb cwi Pvj bv KiZ n`qtQ| cvj s _v`v j`fUi GB Awf`hvb
ms`v`S`-hveZxq w`xv`S`-tKvivi`cj M`tg ivtk`v Awgb`i emv`Z M`xZ nq|

cvebvi tqtq fvbygvZ (fvbytbQv) GKvE`ti AmgmvnmKZvi cwi Pq t`b| M`tgM`A
me` hLb cvK nivr`vii v Qvotq covQj aYsmh`A tqtZ I Vevi Rb`, ZLb
c`Zt`v`tai e`e`v KiZ GKch`q fvbytbQv`i M`tgi c`ek ct`i weRw`_v`vq
g`p`thv`v`v tft`o tdtj b| wKs` ZvtZl tkl i`v`v nq bv| b`x mwZti B GKv`b M`tg
Gtm Dcw`Z nq cvK `mjiv| c`qvRb KwB j`ovB, wKs` M`tgi g`p`thv`v`v
tMvj vev` w`v`x Ae`vq DcbxZ ZLb| fvbytbQv G m`u Dcj w`a Kti wbtRi Rxeb
wbtq cvj`tq bv`w`tq, t`k I Rv`Zi c`qvRtb me a`t`bi SvKtK Dtc`v`v Kti `v`vq
_v`vq Dcw`Z nb| Zui Rv`v`v`v, _v`vi I w`m GKRb t`k`c`gK tj`vK| Zvt`K
eZ`v`v m`u DEi`Yi Rb` mnthv`wZv KiZ ej tj wZvb tmLv`tb Dcw`Z Avj Zvd,

gymv, tj vKgvb, Kvi g, Avtbrqvi "j cõjLi Dcw`wZtZ fvbv tbQvtK cõqvRbxq ,wj
mieivn Ktib| cõÉ ,wj i e`vM cvÁmet`i tPvL Gwotq wZwb wBR ewotZ wbtq
Avtmb| GKwaKevi wZwb _vbn t`tK ,wj Gtb wBR ewotZ msi¶Y KtitQb |
gy³thv×v`i KvTQ tmc`©KtitQb| GKevi wZwb ,wj wbtq tdivi ct_ Zui gv_vi
Dci w`tq cvKt`i e`¶Ki ,wj Ptj hvq | wZwb AvnZ nb|

ewi kvTj i cvl qvi nvD†R wQj cvKewnbxi K`væc | ivRvKvit`i Pvtci g†L eva` n†q
GB K`væc Kvr KitZb biRvnbv teMtgi fvtMeAvepKi | wKŠ` g†bcõY wZwb
wQ†j b GKRb gy³thv×v| AvepKi GB m†hvMw†K gy³ewnbxi ct¶¶ Kv†R j vMv†Z
tcti wQ†j b Zui Lvj v biRvnbv teMtgi gva`tg | AvepK†i Lvj v cwi P†q biRvnbv
teMg mntRB ivRvKvit`i K`væc th†Z cvitZb | Avi | Lvb t`tK wdti Avm†Zb
Kvctoi Av††j civP†q Ri`wi wPw Ges A`k`gn | wPwC† ,tjvi AvakvskB n†Zv
ivRvKvit`i K`væc t`tK A`i cvPvi mspvš† Gme wbtq ZutK ewi kvj -wkKvicj
hvZvqvZ KitZ n†Zv | wKŠ` ewi kvj -wkKvicj hvZvqvZ Zui ct¶¶ Lp tekw`b Kiv
mæe nq wb | gv† Pvi ev†ii ciB vej Mutqi GKRb ivRvKvi Lvj v-fvtMe mæctK¶
wfZi w`tq A`k`i | wPwC† cvP†ii NUbv AeMZ n†q Zv cvKewnbxi tMv††i
Av†b | dtj GKw`b wPw wevbg†qi mgq `†Rb†KB n†Zv†Z aiv cotZ nq |
AvepKi Zr¶¶Yvr cvK†mbvi ,wj †Z knx` nb | Avi biRvnbv wPwMn cvKewnbxi
K`væc AvbxZ nb | K`væc `xN¶vi gym ZutK `ckvPK wbh†Z†bi wkKvi n†Z nq |
GB Pvi gym thŠb wbh†Z†bi cvkvcwk ZutK Ab` Av†iv wevea kvixi K K†oi
AvfÁZvi wfZi w`tq AvZevnZ KitZ nq | wKmgZ b††gi GK cvK Avdmvi ZutK
cwk`v†b wbtq hvevi tj v†l t`Lvq, hv†Z biRvnbv gy³ewnbx mæctK©Z_` dum
KitZ mæSZ nq | wKŠ` Zey ,i"ZcY©Z_` dum bv-Kievi Aciv†a Kiv wbh†Z†b
kix†i ¶Z`v†b cPb a†i tM†j ZutK liv we†ji av†i tdtj ti†L hvq | tmLv
t`tK GK gymS ZutK D×vi K†i cwi wPZ gy³thv×v KgvÜvi wBRvgDw†††bi Kv†Q wbtq
G†j wZwb wPwKrmvi e`e`v Ktib | ewo wM†q i††b Zui ev†v†K tg†i t†jv n†q†Q |
cvKt`i n†Z aiv covi Aciv†a Zui gv ZutK ewotZ `vb w`†Z A`†KwZ Rvbv |
| Lvb t`tK hvb Lj bvq fvb††qi Kv†Q | fvb† ZutK w†w††q w`†j Zui Rxbv GwM†q
hvq K†óm†ó, gv†teZi fvt† |

AvMj Sviv gunj v gnvwe`vj †qi ZrKvj xb wk¶¶K i v†eqv LvZb GKvÉ†i i ce¶¶t`†KB
`†qÉkv††bi Rb` cwi Pw†j Z Av†`vj †b Zui KZ¶ MwZ gunj v m†gvZi m`m††i
wbtq AskM†Y KitZb | h×`ii` n†j wZwb 9 bæ† tm±††i mve-†m±i KgvÜvi
kvnRvnbv | g††i Abgv†Z wbtq `vbxq KgvÜvi | nve Lv†bi t†Z†Z; Bbdg¶¶ w††m†e
h†× thvM t`b | OÜ†ek a†i wZwb Z_`msM†ni Rb` hvZvqvZ KitZb | 25 Gw†¶
ewi kvj kn†i i Zvj Z†j †Z Gi Kg GKw Acv†i k†b wM†q wZwb cv†q ,wj we× nb |

gvwngv l buj bx `vmmn `fckVwtZ Avktq tbb| GLvtb t_tK Zui v eZmsMh l
tc0tYi KvR figKv ivtLb| hKvvtj ivRvcj _vbi cuUqv Mtg t_tK cpc n
Z_msMh l Av`vbc0v b wekl figKv ivtLb| wZub GgbwK ivRvKviti t_tKl
hKmsmuS-c0qvRbxq Z_msMh Kti gyp3thvxt`i KvQ tc0Qvb| tMveiv K`vxc
tUbs MhY Kievi ci ilkb Aviv teMg Rj 1/2xi K`vxc hfxi im`mvgMh
iQYvteQYi KvR `wqZc0B nb| GB `wqZi cvj b Kievi cvkvcwk ZtK wevfbe
LeivLei wbtq AvMiZjv l tMveivq hvZvqvZ KitZ ntZv| wkevb `vm fviZ t_tK
AvRv`Dfxb tPajx KZR AvbxZ A`mgm msiQY KitZb| Gme At`j tKvbtv
tKvbtwU wZub wbtR h_v`v b tc0QvZb, tKvbtv tKvbtwU Ab` tKD Gtm Zui KvQ
t_tK msMh Kti wbtq thZb| At`j mt1/2 mt1/2 ZtK evZf enb KitZ ntZv|

briqvMfAi tivKqv teMg wbr Dt`vM Zui wbrMhg ifcMfAi tqtq`i c0kQY
w`tq hfx h3 ntqQtj b| gyp3thvxt`i bvbv LeivLei entb Zui civ1/2Zv c0wYZ
ntqtQ| GOvovl wZub Kwj MA Gj vKvq AeW`Z wbtRi eievi emo t_tK tbsKvthvM
A`i Gtb gyp3thvxt`i w`tqtQb| wbtRi evmvq gyp3thvxt`i A`i msiQY KtiQtb
mvtj nv Avtbrqvi | cvKewnbx nwmv teMgi `vgtK ati wbtq tgti tdj tj wZub
gyp3hfxi KvR Zrci nb| Zui eiev wQtj b wGmwc| GB cuiPtq wevfbe_vbvq
hvZvqvZ Kti wZub msev`evnK wntmte figKv ivtLb| GKmgq cvtq wj tj tM
hvlqvq wZub aiv cotj ZtK _vbvq wbtq hvlqv nq| _vbvq wbtq e`vck gvi ai
Kti ZtK `kj Kcv weRi wbtP 14/15 NEv cwbtZ Wteq ivLv nq| AwQqv LvZb
Zui Aog tkW chS-cov thvxtv tQtj i t`Lvtkvbv KitZb, msev` Av`vbc0vb
KitZb Ges evmvq A`k`i msiQY, Avbv-tbqv KitZb evRviti e`vM Kti A_ev
ev`Pvi gtZv tKvtj wbtq Kvcto ciuPtq| Avtqkv nvq`v i evmvq A`i msiQYi
e`e`v wQj | wZub wbtR tevgv `Zui i Rb` tKSUv msMh Kti w`tZb| Zui evmvq AvkZ
thvxtv tQtj iv l Bme tKSUv mnthvM tevgv evbvZ| Lei Av`vbc0v b mpeavi Rb`
wZub Zui evmvi mvgtb GKwU gyp` t`vKvb t`b| Atb`iv hvZb bv eStZ cvti GRtb`
GB e`e`v Kiv nq| cieZx`mgta GB t`vKvbU ntq l tV thvxt`i GKwU c0vb
thvMthvM tK`q

evMinvtUi nvwj gv LvZb e`vmiMwZ K`vxc Ae`vb Kti Kv`vcrov, we0cj l
t`crov AAjt A`i l Z` Av`vbc0v b `wqZi cvj b Kti b| K`vxc Ae`vb KitZ
KitZ At`j c0kQYl tbqv ntq hvq Zui | Gkevi wZub wFLwiubi QUtefk
gyp3thvxt`i KvQ wj tctQ w`tZ wMta evej nvvtUi Lvjt i KvQ ivRvKviti i nvZ
aiv ctob| tKStj Zt`i nvZ t_tK i Qlv cvl qvi tPov PjvtZ `vtKb| BtZvgt`
gyp3thvxtv Lei tctq tMj ivRvKviti i mt1/2 wj webbgq Kti mnthvxtv nvwj gvtK
Dxvi Kti | ivZ tRtM e`vmiMwZ K`vxc wZub A`i nvZ gyp3thvxt`i cvnvi
t`qvi KvRI Kti b|

wctivRcjii tivtKqv telMg tnbv l Zui tQvUtevb wkwi b kvntbl qvR cwiextii
AbigwZ bv-wbtqB 9 b=ft tm±tiii mve-fm±i KgvÜvi wRqvDwiłtbi tbZtZi gpr³hfx
thvM t`b| l qvc`v Ktj wvb gvtV Zuiiv cłkŃYI MhY Ktibi| cvKtmbvivi wctivRcj
`Lj Kti wbtj Rftb Zuiiv `ftevb `ftcKvVx Ptj Avtmb l wivvR wkK`vtii ewnbxtZ
thvM t`b| GLvtb Zuiiv Bbdgfi wntmte KvR Ktibi| eotevb tivtKqv Mneaf
QÜtefk Z` Qvovl wewfbœA`i l tMvj veri` GK`vb t`tK Ab`v`v`v Avbv-tbqv
KiłZb| wkwi b kvntbl qvR AtŃvKZ tQvU `vKvq Z` Av`vbc0v`vbi KvR Zui SñK
wQj Kg, tKDB cłq l tK mfb`n KiZ bv| G KviiY Bbdgfi wntmte wkK`vi
ewnbxi KvftQ wkwi b kvntbl qvtRi `i`Zi wQj Acwi mxg|

tbłtKvbi g`bwbevmx 4 mšv`vbi Rbbx wgiwm telMg gpr³hfxi mgq g`b `vbvq
i v`vbi KvR KiłZb| l Lv`v t`tKB wZvb evOvj c`j k Awłdmi l wncvnt`i gvałtg
cvKewnbxi nZ`v`hÁ m=utK`młPZb nb| cti cvKewnbxi g`b Avmvi msev` tctq
evOvj Awłdmi iv 12wU A`i wgiwm telMgi KvftQ MwOZ tiłL Ab`T Ptj hvb| l B
A`mnb wZvb fv`gvfmi 13 ZwiłL hfx thvM t`b| g`b `vbi lwm l gpr³thv`v
KgvÜvi ev`Pz wgvvi KvQ t`tK wZvb A`i Pj v`vbi cłkŃY cvb| wgiwm telMg Z`
Ges A`i l tMvj veri` evnK wntmte `i`ZcY`f wKv tiłL tQb| G KvftRi mveavi
Rb` wZvb KLt`v wŃŃK, KLt`v cvMwj wv, KLt`v ev Kj eał tek aviY KiłZb| A`i
l tMvj veri` Avbv-tb qvi cvkvcwk wZvb tbłtKv`v Gj vKvi GKwaK m=šL hfx l
Ask tbb|

eZv`v XvKvi ewi avivi Awaemx Avtgbv Rvgtvbi `v`gx bi`3/4vgv b GKRb mk`i
gpr³thv`v wQj b| h`x`i`i` nevi wKQv`v tbi gta`B Zut`i ewmłZ gpr³ewnbxi K`v`ú
`wvZ nq| GB K`v`ú Avmv kiYv`x`l gpr³thv`v`i l vevt`i e`v`v Kievi
cvkvcwk Avtgbv Rvgtv gpr³thv`v`i gta` A`i eEb l A`i ełS tbcvi `wqZi cvj b
KtiłQb| wbtR KgvÜvi tebwiRi Avntg` l `v`gx bi`3/4vgv tbi KvftQ Gj GgwR,
ivBłdj l tM`bW Pj bvi cłkŃYI MhY Ktibi| Rietbi SñK wbtq Avtgbv Rvgtv
Ab` gpr³thv`v bvi`v`i mvt` wbtq tbsKvthv`v h`v`v`v A`i tctłQ t`evi `wqZi
cvj b KtiłQb|

XvKvq tMwi j v h`x`i`i` ntj GK A`vKk`vbi mgq `łj i wFZi tevi Lvi wbtP Kti A`i
enb Kti gpr³thv`v`i KvftQ tctłQ w`tq wQj b l B`łj i GKRb gv, GK tj Lvq
Rbve tngvtqZ tnmvBb tgvitk` G Z` Rvbv| Uv`vBłj i ZrKvj xb Qvłj xM tbZv
l eZv`v Avl qvgx j xM tbZv, gpr³thv`v`v KgvÜvi A`włt`v`v`v KU tnmvivi qv`xP t`qv
Z` głZ, Zuiiv hLb XvKv-Uv`vBłj l Uv`vBłj -gggbwmsn młtKi tmZv aYstmi Rb`
Z` msMh Ki wQj b, ZLb Rietbi SñK wbtq Uv`vBłj tctłmfv i f`vKumt`vU i Rqbie
telMg ZtłK Z`msMhni KvftR we`v`v mnt`v`vM Zv t`b|

j ƒxcj tRjvi nvmw` weRqbMi Mõtgi Zvtniv teMg ivRbxzi RuUj Zv bv eStj l ,
cvKewmbxi ˆfc wKB eStZb| wFZti wFZti Zui cwiK`vbweivax GKUv ƒjãZv
µgkB `vbn euawQj | tg gvƒmi cŰg w`tk Zv` i ewoƒZB ˆwcz nq gƒ³thv×vƒ` i
K`v=ú, Zvtniv mƒthM tctq hvb cvKƒ` i wei`tx cKZB wKQy GKUv Kievi | wZvb
K`v=ú thvM ƒ`b Bbdgƒ inƒmƒe| Zui enb Kiv Z`vbhvxq gƒ³thv×viv tek
KƒqKwU Acvƒiktb mdj nb| G`tjvi gta` 7 Rƒtb KvRxi`xwNi cvfo AbyôZ hƒ×
wZvb mi vmi Ask tbb| G hƒ× wZvb ƒMvj vei`ˆ mieivƒni ˆwqZjcvj b Kƒi b|

msev` Av`vbcŰvƒb Dvj wZƒ` i Qvovl mvi vƒ`tk Avƒiv AƒbK bvix ƒvgKv ivƒLb|
Zv` i gta` KƒqKRb ntj b— Rvnbviv Av½j, tivƒKqv gneƒ, mrvniv LvZb,
Lw`Rv wmiƒ Kx, nvmbv cvi ƒxb, ƒRvƒQbviv mvÉvi, AvdƒivRv nK ixbv, ˆcne`É
ƒPšajx, wdƒivRv Lvbg, knx` mvj gv, ivƒeqv LvZb gvƒR`v, wbtew`Zv `vkcyj Kvq`;
wi wRqv teMg, w`j viv Bmj vg cŰj|

mƒvubƒ` R

i Yv½tb mƒ`mbK : mvLvl qvZ ƒvƒmb gRby cKvkK : gwRbv AvLZvi, 1992, PÆMŰg ; msMŰgx bvix
hƒM hƒM (cŰg LÉ) : ƒmij bv ƒvƒmb, ARq `vk`B, tivƒKqv Kexi m=cw`Z, evsj vƒ`k bvix cŰwZ
msN, wƒƒm=ƒ 1998, XvKv ; msMŰgx bvix hƒM hƒM (wZxq LÉ) : ƒmij bv ƒvƒmb, ARq `vk`B,
tivƒKqv Kexi m=cw`Z, evsj vƒ`k bvix cŰwZ msN, wƒƒm=ƒ 1999, XvKv ; gƒ³gƒĀ bvix : Wt
wbtew`Zv `vkcyj Kvq` ; wcb Uv=, XvKv, 1999 ; gƒ³hƒ× bvix mgvR : Zcb Kgvri ƒ`, wD GR
ciewj ƒKkY, XvKv, 1998 ; gƒ³hƒ× PÆMŰgi bvix : teMg gkZvix kdx, wcbg cKvkbx, PÆMŰg,
1992 ; GKvÉƒi i Wƒƒqix : mƒcqv Kvgj, RvMwZ cKvkbx, XvKv, ƒde`qmi 1995 ; Awg bvix : Awg
gƒ³thv×v : cŰkKv gvbieK Dbqtb ƒK`q, 2003 ; Avgvƒ`i GKvÉi : gwDwi b Avnƒg` m=úw`Z,
wmiwGj, XvKv, 2006 ; ˆwK BƒÉdvK, 20 wƒƒm=ƒ 099 ; gwbi`¼vqvb bwmg

চিকিৎসা ও সেবাকার্যে নারী

হ্য প্জ vKvtj ̄vaxb evsjv teZvi tK>^ a t_†K cPwi Z biRvnb gyhnv̄ti i GKwU Kw_Kvq ejv nq— 0...AvnZ ̄mibK† i tmevi gra'tg ewP†q Zj †Z KvR Kivl GKwU eo l gnvb KvR | Avgv† i eū QvT̄x l bvix tmevi Kv†R AvZvbtqM K†i†Qb | Zv† i tmevq eū msMōgx bvix DcKZ ntq†Qb | 0 GB th tmev gvbwmKZvi K_v tNvl Yv Kiv ntqMj ZLb, Zv KZUv ev_e uQj, G Aa'vtq ZviB AbmUv†b Zrci ne Avgiv | Avi G†Z †^Lv hvte tMvUv h̄ycōLqvi mv†_ wPwKrmv l tmev†††† KgPZMY †^k l Rvwi Z ̄v†_KZUv D³⁄⁴aj KwiZ^vcb K†i†Q†j b |

gvbeZvteva bvixi GK mnRvZ cōw̄E | GB cōw̄E weifbœm¼URbK gnyZ^bvix†K RviZi cv†k ̄pZvi mv†_ ̄vov†Z mrvh̄ K†i | Avgv† i mvavi Y AwfÁZv t_†KB Avgiv GiKg avi Yv jvf K†Z cwi | GKvE†i i gnvb gy³h†× GB gvbwmKZvi th ̄p̄vS̄-bvixiv ̄vcb K†i†Qb, Zvi mgghP̄vi D̄vni Y L†R cvl qv th†Z cv†i tKej GKvE†iB | evOvj i N†i N†i ZLb AwefZ ntqM†j b kZRB tcv†i Ȳ bvBvU†½j, kZRB gv̄vi †Z†i mv |

gy³h†×i cōqv†b bwm̄S-G miKwi cōk††Yi GKwU Av†qvRb m̄e ntqMj, Avi tmiU uQj 0evsjv†^k bwm̄S cōk††Y tK>̄0 | GuU gyRebMi miKvti i ZĒyav†b mv†R̄v †Pšajxi †bZ†Zj cwi Pw̄j Z ntZv Kj KvZvi cŪcKa Avi cvK^mvK†mi ga'eZx†Zj Rjv Gj vKvq | G cōk††Yi AšfP̄ uQj cō_wgK wPwKrmv, cwi "QbZv l cqtib^vkb, gvZm̄b l wkiKj ̄vY cōw̄Z | GLv†b wv†fj w†dYmn mk_̄i msMōg w††q l cōk††Y ̄v†bi e'e_v cieZx^mg†q Kiv ntq _vK†j l cōvbZ bwm̄S cōk††Yi Rb̄B G tK>̄wU AwAKZi e'eūZ ntZv | cōk††K w††mte GLv†b _i "ZcY^ ̄wqZj cvj b K†i b Wv. jvj, tmev †Pšajx, gxiv †^ex, wkcō miKvi, Wv. miKvi l Wv. tNvl | cō_g ̄wU e'v†P GLv†b 32 Rb evOvj bvix cōk††Y MōY K†i weifbœ nvmcvZv†j l h̄y†††† tmev l Ab'vb̄ Kv†R w††qM̄RZ nb | ZZxq e'v†P Av†iv 16 Rb bvix cōk††Y w††j l Zv† i cōk††Y tkl K†i gvVch††q KgPZ nevi Av†MB evsjv†^k ̄vaxb ntq hvq | tMeviv K̄v̄c Qovl wevQb†vte bvbv †Rjvq Av†qM̄RZ cōk††Y AskMōY K†ib | Gm†ei AwAKvskB ntq†Q QvT̄ m̄sMVb_†jvi D† ̄v†M | wKŠ̄†Kv†bv ai†bi cōk††Y QovvB mvi††k Av†iv ARM^bvix tmevKv†R D†j ††hvM̄ Ae'vb ††††Qb GKvE†i | Zv† i cōk††ZK cō_wZ tmevcivqY gvbwmKZvi AwAKvi xnlqv | h̄yve_vq cōk††k'-AcKv†k̄ tMvUv †^kUvB ntq D†wUj Abvb̄p̄vnbK nvmcvZvj, Avi kZ kZ gvnqmx bvix ntq D†wU†j b tmme nvmcvZv†j i wPwKrmK wKsev tm̄eKv, Av†ZP̄ AvZ†q | GQovl mvi††k Qov†q wQvU†q _vKv wPwKrmK tev†† i g†ā th thLv†b KgPZ wQ†j b, tmLv†bB Zvi v tmevi nvZ cōw̄i Z K†i

w`tqUjtj b| Gt`i GB ZrciZv KZRtbiB th cOY i`qIv Kti:tQ Zvi tKvrbv mwWK
msL`v wba`fY Kiv `tma` AvR|

t`k`K nrbv`vi gP Ki:tZ thme tmbvi UKtiv tQtj tqtq `t`k`cOg `xw`qIz ntq A`i
nvtZ wbtqUjtj b, Zut`i AtbKtKB t`tki Rtb` Agj` cOYUvtK mtc w`tZ ntqtQ|
GB cOYvrmM`P msL`wU Avtiv KZB-bv teTo thZ hw` Nti Nti tmevi Av`tk`
`xw`qIz GB bvixKj m`Pó bv `vKtZb Zut`i Amy` fivBwUtk my` Kti Zj evi Rtb`|
i:t`i cOvn Avtiv KZB-bv `xN`ctZv hw` fvTjvevmvi cik eyj tq A`wUtmcuJK bv-
j wM`tq w`tZb GB ginqmx bvixiv| KvRb, wbtRi cOYtk m`UvcbeKti GKvEtj
hviVB GB e:tZ wbtqWRZ ntqtQb, ZuiV mevB mgfite thv`vi ghP`vq AvfW`³|
KZUv Z`vMx ntj cti f`q`i h`xt`qI`tI` GKRb bvix mki`ti cO`ugK wPukRmvi
mi`Avgw` wbtq Dcw`Z `vKtZ cvtib ? cOYtk KZUv emR ivL`tj cti ivtZi
A`UKti `M` c_ cwio w`tq AtPbv gvbtI i KvQ msev` tctq AvnZ thv`v fivBwU
Mv t`tK At`ycvPvi Kti `uj tei Ki:tZ thtZ cvtib GKRb bvix ? mwZ` Gme
`pvt`st` Zj bv tgjv fvi| Avgv`i gvTqiv tevtbiv Gme `pvs`-`vcb Kti AvR
BwZnvM `si Yxq ntqtQb| Avgiv G Aa`vtq Zut`i KtgP` wKQjv `pvs`-Ztj aie
gvT`| µgk Gt`i Ovovl nqZ Avtiv AtbK tmev`vbKvix wPukRmK I tmeKvi bvg
Rvrb hvte, Zut`i gnvb Ae`vtbi `xKwZ Avgiv AvtM t`tKB D`Pvi Y Kti ivLuQ|

Wv. tiYKYv eoqv wUjtj b BwcmGm K`wvi f`B B÷ cwk`vb tij l`tq nvmcvZvj,
P`EMtgi Gm÷`vU mvrB| `vgx B÷vb`tij l`tqi wdb`vY A`wFvBRvi mpcuZi`Ab
eoqv I `B wki m`stbmn ZuiV `vKtZb UvBMvi wntj i 15 b`af evstj vtZ| w`tK
w`tK 25 gvT`P` f`qj Av`b Omotq covi ci Zui emvi Qvt` tij Ktj wbi tQtj iv
evsj vt`tki gvbwP`LwPZ cZvKv Dmwotq w`tj AevOvij t`i tPvtL GB emowU GKwU
Avj`v Zvrch`wbtq kI`m`c`wE etj wPwyZ ntq cto| AvZ`i qIvt`²⁷ gvP`gvT`
`qLvbv Kvco, tQvE UvbwR÷vi, cO`ugK wPukRmvi mi`Avg, Mnrb I UvKv cqm v wbtq
jvj Lvb evRvti GK eUji emotZ ZuiV Avktj tbb| GLvtbI ZuiV wect`i gP`LvgyL
nb| wKŠ`Ab` tKv`vl hvevi K`vl fvetZ cvtib bv| GKw`b Zui fivB Zi`Y Kwš`-
eoqv Gtm Zut`i mevBtK wbtq AvM`ev` wmwGgi GK fivortU emvq I tVb| Gir`tK
A`Ró Pig AvKvi wbtqtQ| tQvU tQvU tQtj tqtq wbtq euPv Lp Am`e gtb ntZ
`vKtj cwk`vb miKvti i Dch`ewi AvnYvtb mvov w`tq 17 GwCj Zwi tL eva` ntq
`vgx mpcuZi`Ab Avd`tm Rtqb Ki:tZ Ptj hvb| Gici wZwb Avi KLt`bv wdti Avtmb
wb| Avikv` gvngj bvtg GKRtbi KvTQ `B wKw`tZ `vgxK gP` Kievi Rb` wbtRi
mg`-Mnrb I `jrvRvi UvKv Nj w`tqI ZutK Avi wdti cvb wb| 26 tg Zwi tL
GKRb f`tj vK wbtRi bvg tMvcb Kti, Zui `tK tiYKYv KLt`bv emP`tqUjtj b
Rwbtq Zvi wewbg`tq G msev` Rvrbv th, mpcuZev`tK cvKewnbx tgti tdtj tQ Ges
GLb I iv AvcbvtK LjRtQ— euPtZ ntj Avcuwb kni tQto Ab` tKv`vl Ptj hvb|

GiKg GKwU cwiw`wZtZ cÖZteKx Avej tnvmb wbtR WbFvi tmtR Mwmo Pwj tq
 `mSvbm tiYKYvtK Zui evevi ewmo ivDRvb _vbi AvejwLj Mötg tctÖQ w`tq
 Avtmb| GLvtb Gtm Zui `vqx nvi vtbi tkvtKi mg`Uv cwiYZ nq kw³tZ| tiYKYv
 gbtk cvKewnbxi wei`tx j oevi Rb` Zwi Kti Mötgi ewmo ewmo Nti wPukrmv I
 tmevi KivR KitZ _vtKb| GK ewögl i mü`vq nwiitKb nvfZ Zui R`wZtZv fvB
 mgxiY m` fviZ t`tk tUübs wbtq Avmv `ß mk`gy³thv×v hpeKtk Zvt`i ewmötZ
 wbtq Avtm| ZuiV GLvtb iwi`erm Ktib| tmw`b t`tk ewmötZ cÖZw`bB 5/6 Rb
 Kti thv×v _vktZ `i` Ktib| Avi Gi wfZi w`tq tiYKYvi I e`Zv teto hvq,
 AvnZ Amy` gy³thv×v`i wPukrmvi wfZi w`tq| wbtR wPukrmK ntjB memgq
 GKvB me`wqZ cvj b Kiv hvq bv| Mötgi wKQygtqtk GRtb` cök`Y w`tq`Zwi
 Kti wbtj b wZwb| ewmoUv ntq tMj wbaqgZ wKwbK| wKš`i ayewo bq cÖqB WwK
 AvmTz j wMj eVti t`tkI| wZwb tmme WvtK mvov w`tZ j wMtj b| BtZvgt`
 AvejwLj Mötgl cvK tmbviv XtK cotj Zvt`i wei`tx K`vtPb mj Zvtbi
 (cieZxRvtj Gqvi fvBm gvktf mj Zvb gvngy) tbZtZ; Acvti kb cwiPwj Z nq|
 Acvti kb mgvß ntj GK hpeK mj Zvtbi eivZ w`tq mü`vq ZvtK tWtK wbtq hvl qv
 nq| tÖtj UvtK Abymiy Kti wPukrmv mi`Ävg wbtq Mfxi R½tj i wfZi wMtq wZwb
 t`LtZ cvb GK i³v³ hpeK e`vq KvZivt`Q| kw³c` tNvl bvgK GKRB Wv³vi
 ZLb ItK m`j vBb cjk KivÖtj b| Ii Wwbw`tki cuRti i wbtP eo ai`bi GK MZ[©]
 ntq wMtqQj _wj i AvNvtZ| tmB MZ[©]w`tq wdbwK w`tq i³ tei nrQj| mg`-
 gbtvthvM w`tq wZwb Ii i³ eÜ KitZ mtPó nb| wKš` A`vetWwgvbj AvUüi wQto
 hvevi KviY i³ eÜ bv-nlqvq Ave`j gvbw bvgK GB BwCavi`mwbK hpeKwU
 tkI ch⁸-knx` nb|

gy³thv×v`i GB `j wU Mötg tÖto Ptj tMtj w`bKtqtki gta` gmvv tbZtZ;
 AvtiKwU `j G Mötg Gtm Nti Nti Avktq wbj| GKw`b Mfxi ivfZ wctV I tkvgti
 A`;euv `ÖRb hpeK Zvt`i ewmötZ Gtm ZvtK ejtj b, G`qwb Avgvt`i mt½ thtZ
 nte| AvMZiv ivRvKvi bv gy³thv×v wKQB tevSv hwrQj bv| Zui evel fq tctq
 ZvtK evav w`tj b| A`avixiv Zui evevi e`K e`tki bj tVwktq aij| tiYKYv G
 Ae`vq Zvt`i mt½ hvevi wv×vš-tbb GB tftē th, Iiv Avi hvB tnvK AvgvtK
 gvite bv| KviY Avng Wv³vi, AvgvtK gvij I`iB`qWZ| tmUv wQj GK kxtZi
 ivZ| GKUv Kvtj v Pv`i Mvtq c`wPtq mvrZ I Avtqvqvi bvtgi tÖtj `ÖtUvi mt½
 tewtq cotj b wZwb| ARvov Awbw`Ö ct` AcwiwPtZi Abymiy| cvtqi tmÖj
 BtZvgt` wQto tMtQ| Lwvj cvtq wkwki tFRv ct` `ÖgvBj nuUvi ci GKmgq nvj`v
 b`xi cvtoi GK KtoNti Gtm tcsÖtj b wZwb| t`Ltj b, i³tfRv tÖwv Ku`vi Dci
 itq tMvÖt`Q 20/22 eQi eqtmi e`tj Uwe× GK hpeK| Ii ZjctU _wj tj tM
 cÖt`ei _wj wQto tMtQ| wZwb ZvovZwmo`qZ`vtb tgvUv Kvcöto e`vtÖR cwi`tq

A`vwUertqWUK Bb†RKKb cjk Kti m`vj vBb j vM†q w`tj b | tKv†bvfv†eB i³ eÜ
bv-nl qvq ti YKYv tQ†j `†Uv†K ej tj b | †K tgvW†Kj K†j R nvmcvZ†vj wbtq
th†Z | tQ†j `†Uv Amnvqfv†e Rvbv† th, | GKRb Qv†-gƳ³thv×v, GKUv
Acv†ik†b vM†q cvKewnbxi „wj†Z AvnZ n†q†Q | †K nvmcvZ†vj tbcv LƳ
wec³⁄⁴bK n†Z cv†i | G Ae`vq tQ†j Uv†K euPv†bvi c†QvR†b mvZ-cv† t†te `²Z
GKUv KvM†R wgt` Kti tQ†j wÜi bvg-cwiPq wj L†j b— †bZb eoqv, AvejwLj
M†gi Pv†xi tQ†j | Rwg†Z KvR Kievi mgq `ƳZKvixi „wj†Z AvnZ n†q†Q |
KvM†R `††ji Kti m²x tQ†j †`i w†q ej tj b, `²Z tbsKvq Kti nvmcvZ†vj wbtq
hvb | G wPwWU th†Kv†bv Wv³v†i i nv†Z †`teb | wPwKrmvi †`wU n†e bv | tQ†j `wU
Z††b QÜ†ek aviY Kti †K wbtq | l qbv †`q | tklchƳ-fqvbkfv†e AvnZ IB
hƳK tetPwQ†j b wK bv, Zv Avi Rvbv hvq wb |

Av†i Kevi fvi Z ††K tU†bs wbtq Acv†ik†b thvM w†Z evsj v†`tk G†m GK hƳK
tkv†b th, Zvi erev, fivB, tevB, R`wv, KvKv mevB†KB ivRvKvi iv t†gi t†j†Q | GB
AvKw`ƳK tkv†K tQ†j wU cvMj n†q hvq | th ewo†Z tm Avk†q wbtqvQj Zui v †K
ivL†Z fq†cj | tm wPrKvi Kti cvK†mbv Avi ivRvKvi†`i Mw†j Mw†vR KiwQj | Wv.
ti YKYv G†K Kxfv†e mv†j v†teb t†te wbtq N†gi | l Ƴa w†q w†q tQ†j w†K N†g
cwo†q ivL†Z j vM†j b | wKQv b ci †K gƳ³ewnbxi tQ†j iv G†m Ab`† wbtq hvq |

Gme Qvovl ivRvKvi | cvK nvb`vi†`i nv†Z wbhwZZ M†gevmx mvaviY gvby†Kl
c†QvR†b wPwKrmv w†q†Qb wZwb | M†g hLbB ivRvKvi | cvKewnbxi m`m`iv c†ek
KiZ ZLbB mevB †`†o vM†q avb††Z-cvU††Z cj vqb KiZ | l iv P†j tM†j
Avevi Zui v cj vqbi Z Ae`v ††K tei n†q M††n c†veZb KiZ | GKw†bi NUbv |
†`šovevi mgq GKRb AštmE†y bvix Zui mšwb c†e K†ib | ti YKYv eoqv Lei
t†q††`†o vM†q Zui tmevq AvZ wbtqvM K†ib | nv†Zi Kv†Q ZLb `i Kw†i hšcwZi
wKQb bv`vKvq Z††K GKwU mvaviY teW`w†qB ev`PwÜi bwo KvU†Z nq |

P†EM†gi Av†i KRb tešx bvix k†gZx m†pwxZ eoqv AvnZ gƳ³thv×v†`i tmevq
f†gKv iv†Lb | wZwb hu†`i wPwKrmv †`b AvnZ gƳ³thv×v Avng` Qdv (cieZxR†vj
L`wZgvb K_vmwv†Z`K) Z††`i Ab`Zg |

Wv. kv†m†p†w†vi Kvg†j gbyh†Kv†j P†EM†g ex`i nvmcvZ†vj i c†vb wPwKrmv KgRZP
w††m†te Kg†Z wQ†j b | GKRb wPwKrmK w††m†te wZwb gƳ³thv×v†`i tmev Kievi th
m††hvm cvb, tm m††hvmÜi h_vm`e m††eni K†ib wZwb | Ab`iv Aw††m Ab†cw`Z
_vK†j | l wZwb nvmcvZ†vj mvaviY ti vMxi te†k wPwKrmvi Z gƳ³thv×v†`i Uv†b P†j
th†Zb | Gme ti vMx f†vZ`Kievi tbc†` w†kl fv†e Zui Ae`vb wQj D†j ††hvm` |
Zui wZb tQ†j | gƳ³h†x thvM w†q†Qj | d†j tKej GKRb wPwKrmK bb,
gƳ³thv×viv Z††K †cZ GKRb t†ngq† gv w††m†te | nvmcvZ†vj _vK†Z wZwb

nmcvZvtj i c0qvRtbi AvZwi³ Jla, BbtRkKb n⁻vš^t Kti w[^] tZb wek⁻evntKi
KvtQ m^gvš-Gj vKvq g³thv^xvt[^] i wPwKrmvi Rb[^] |

cieZx^gngtq nmcvZvtj _vKv Am^e n^tq cotj wZwb t^e cvnvto Aew⁻Z Zui evey
c0dmi Gg⁻v^j Bmjvtgi ewotZ Gtm l^tVb c0qvRbxq Jla l wPwKrmv
mi Ävgw[^] mn | ewoi [^]U i^tg KtqKwU teW tctZ Ltj e^tmb GKwU w^gub wKwbK |
GLvtb AvnZ g³thv^xvt[^] i wPwKrmv Kti th^tZ _vKtj b wZwb | ewotZ w^bqvgZ
g³thv^xvt[^] i hvZvqvZ NUtZ _vKtj ⁻vbxq ivRvKvi iv tUi tctq hvq | 17 bt^faf^t
ivZ ⁻kUvq ivRvKvi tⁱ 20 R^tbi GKwU ⁻j tLvKvi tbZtZ; GB ewotZ Gtm nv^gv
Kti | ewotZ ZLb 5 Rb g³thv^x h^eKmn wPiiÄb wek^tm bvtgi GKRB Pv-
e[^]emvqx wQtj b | Wv. kv^gmp^uvi Kvgvj gbytcQb ⁻iRv w[^]tq 3 Rb g³thv^xK
evB^ti tei Kti w[^]tZ m^gl^g nb | ewK ⁻Rb Ges wPiiÄb wek^tm^tK wZwbU tetW
i Btq Zwt[^] i Dci wZwb Pvⁱ i tUt^b t[^] b | gv^{_}vi KvtQ ivtLb m^vj vBb, BbtRkKb,
Jlac[^] BZ^w | BtZvg^t i vRvKvi t[^] i ⁻j t^bZv tLvKv ü^vvi Qvt^o evmvi mKj
g³thv^xK tei Kti w[^]tZ | gbj evey c0dmi Gg⁻v^j nK ⁻iRv Ltj ej t^j b,
GLvtb tZv tKvtbv g³thv^x t^b B | tLvKv ü^vvi w[^]tq etj , Übv, Avgiv Rwb AvtQ |
hw[^] Avcbvⁱv euP^tZ Pvb tZv tei Kti w[^] b | Ü wec⁻ AZ^vmbet⁻ tL ZLb gbymvnt^mi
mvt^{_} mvg^tb GwM^tq Gtm Rvbvb, ÜGLvtb Avgvi ti wMx Ovov Avi tKD t^b B | Ü wKŠ[^] Zui
K^{_}vi tKvtbv g^j ⁻bv-w[^]tq ⁻Rb ivRvKvi ZwtK av^o v w[^]tq Ntⁱ i wFZ^ti X^tK hvq
Ges tetW i^tq _vKvt[^] i t⁻wL^tq etj ÜGB th ⁻Rb AvtQ | Ü tLvKv ⁻iRvi evB^ti
t⁻t[^]KB üKz[^] t[^] q, Ügvi kvj vt[^] i | Ü G w^bt[^] k l[^] i GKRB ^{_}wj Ki tZ D⁻Z n^tj
Wv. gbyj vd w[^]tq wM^tq e⁻ kⁱ bj atⁱ ^{_}wj j [^]äó Kti w[^]tZ m^gl^g nb | ^{_}wj wM^tq
j vtM Qvt[^] | GtZ GKRB tUwj t^dvt^bi Zvi wQ^o Gt^b Wv. gb^tK AvNvZ Ki tZ _vtK |

G Ae⁻vq c0dmi ⁻acuz nvZtRvo Kti Kvb^e iⁱ Kitj D^tÉRbvq wPiiÄb evey
tkvqv Ae⁻v t⁻t[^]K D^tV coevi tPóv Kti b | ZLb GK ivRvKvi e⁻ kⁱ tMvowj w[^]tq
Zui cvtq Ggb AvNvZ Kti th wPi evej Wvb cvtqi A^tbKLwb RvqMvi gvsm D^tV
Av^tm | Wv. gbyhLb t⁻ Ltj b me tPóv wedj n^tq hv^tQ, ZLb wZwb wPrKvi Kti etj
DVtj b, Ühw[^] Aw^g g^mj gvt^bi t^gtq nB, hw[^] Aw^g cuP lqv³ bvgvR cto _wK,
Zvntj tRt^b ivtLv tLvKv, tZvgvt[^] i GB w^bh^fZb meRw³ w[^]tq Aw^g i⁻LeB | Avgvi
tctm^ut[^]K tZvgiv wKQ^tZB gvt[^]Z cvite bv | Ü G ⁻ kⁱ i AeZviYv NUtj mnmvB
tLvKv mevB^tK tei⁻evi w^bt[^] R t[^] q Ges l iv Ni t⁻t[^]K tem^tq Ptj hvq | tetP hvq
⁻ÜwZwbU cÜY |

Wv. kv^gmp^uvi Kvgvj gbj t[^] t[^] msNwUZ GB NUbwU Kx GK^{_}v cÜyY Kti bv th,
bvixiv KLt^bv mLt^bv Dcw⁻Z e^xi tRvti A^tbK Amva[^] mvab Kti tQb, thi K^gU
c0qk GKRB cj[^] tⁱ i Üvⁱv m^e nq bv | Avi tKej wK e^xi tRvi B GLvtb cÜZchwZ

nq ? Ww. gby th mvrnmKZv c0 k0 Kti0Qb, Zvi l tZv Zj bv tgj v fvi | Kvi Y
Ab`i Rxeb euPvevi Rb` wZvb th cwigvY Spk wbtqtQb, tmwU tKej tckvMZ
`wqZj cvj tbi w00vB m0e Kti Zj tZ cvti bv | c00qvRb nq Avs0i K fvtj vevmvi —
t`tki c0Z, gvbtli c0Z | tmUKz fvtj vevmvi thv0v kvgmp0nvi Kvgvtj i wFZti wQj |

tjt (Aet) KbKc0fv mi Kvi GKvEti bxj dvgvixi wGgj vtZ KgPZ wQtj b | t`tki
Af`sti cvKewnbxi Pig eePZv ii" ntj Ab`vtb`i gtZv wZvb fvtZ c`vcP
Ktib Ges A`vqx miKvtii K`vt0c w0c0U0 KiZ wMtq c0vbgSx ZvRD`xb
Avngt`i mv0jvr cvb | c0vbgSx Zvr0wYKfvte 0m0vi0-Gi wbtqMcl` w`tq ZutK
Rj cvB, woi m0gvS-AAj l evsj vt`tki e0ogvix AAj wbtq MwZ 6 b0t tm0ti
cvVvb | 6 b0t tm0tii tm0i Kgv0vi l mve tm0i Kgv0vi wQtj b h`v0tg Rbve G.
tK. evkvi Ges Rbve bl qvtRm | G tm0tii Pig c0ZKj Ae`vi gta`l KbKc0fv
wbtR AvnZ `m0bKti`i c0`wGK wPwKrmv l tmev w`tZb Ges `i`Zi AvnZt`i
fvitZi evM0wMiv nvmcvZvtj tc0tQ w`tZb | G0vovl ivZw b thtKv0bv mg0q wZvb
c0`wGK wPwKrmvi mvgM0 wbtq mkixti h0 gq`vtb Dcw`Z `vKtZb | wZvb GB
SpkCy0KvR, tj vtZl `j 0S-mvrnmKZv c0 k0 Kti0Qb etj g03 h0 cieZx0mg0q
wZvb c0ivq tmbvevnb0tZ w0h03 nb Ges tgvW0Kj tKvtii tj dtUb`0u wnt0te
eva`Zvgj K Aemi cvb |

GKvEti wWm wnj, tKvU0ewi s, wUG0wU feb, AvM0ev` teZvi feb, P0EM0g e` imn
`i`ZcY0 febmg0 `Lti Rb` cvKewnbxi mt0/2 tgRi iwdKj Bmj vtgi
w0qSjvaxtb BwCv0tii eo aitbi h0 Pj wQj | G h0x BwCv0i evnbxi AtbtKB
AvnZ nb | Kvj w0j 0`bv-Kti K0`c0fv tmb cv`vi NvUvq AvnZ RI qvbt`i tmevi Rb`
GKwU wPwKrmv tK0`0tLvtj b | Gj vKvevmx me0ti i RbMY tmw`b cv`vi NvUvq GwMtq
Avtmb tmevKvR wbtqM0RZ ntZ | GwU Qvov wZvb wkeew0tZ `w0cZ tmevtK0`0l
t`Lvtkvb KiZb | Gme tmevtK0`0bvix-cj`l mevB m000j Zfvte KvR Kti0Qb |
c0Ztivah0 Pj vKvtj P0EM0gi AvM0evt` GKwU Zvr0wYK nvmcvZj Pvj ynq | GwU
cwi Pvj bvq wQtj b Ww. g0rv0\$ knx`j w0, Ww. Avt0vqvi Avj x l Ww. g0j v Avt0vqvi |

Pu`c0ii Ww. `mq`v e`i`b b0vni tP0ajix h0Kvtj XvKv tgvW0Kj Ktj tRi dvBbvj
Bqv0ii Qv0x wQtj b | wZvb g03 h0x i AvMv0Mvov mgq AvnZ thv0vt`i tmevi `wqZj
cvj b Ktib | `vKtZb g03 thv0vt`i K`vt0c l w0f0eew0tZ | AvR G-ewo tZv
Kvj l -ewo | KL0bv ev t0SKvi Dcti | tKD AvnZ ntj B Zui WwK coZ | wZvb
Av00Y tP0vq my` Kti Zj tZb exi thv0vt`i | GR0b` ZutK ivZw0t0tZl k1`e`n
t0` Kti t0SKvq Kti thtZ ntqtQ `i`-`jvt0t Zui `0gx exi g03 thv0v A`W0fv0KU
Zdv0/4 nvq`vi tP0ajixi wQj Jltai t`vKvb, tmLvb t`tK Ges U0c t`tK t0tZb
c00qvRbxq Jla | ZLbKvi Mf0Zi0bvi0t`i l t`Lvtkvb KiZb wZvb | cwi`MA

tj tLb| ZLbB wZwb KvR thM t`b Ges evsj vt`tki weRq AR⁸ ch⁸-c⁰tg 8
 b⁸ w⁰tgUvi tivfW Ges cieZx⁸mg⁰tg `Ecvovq wPwKrmK wnt⁸te `wqZi cij b
 Ktib| Awdm t⁰tK Kj`vYxZ Ges Kj KvZvi Avtkcvt⁸ki K⁸v⁸c⁸ tj vtZ ZvtK Zui
 KvR thZ nZv| mKvj tejv wZwb Gme K⁸vt⁸c thZb Ges wPwKrmvi KvR tktl
 mU⁰vq wdti AvmZb| evsj vt`k miKvi wet`k t⁰tK c⁸ti wPwKrmv mvgM⁰ tcZ|
 KvRx Zvgv⁸ Rwb⁰tgQb, Gme mvgM⁰ wKgtZv weZiY m⁸e nZv bv| GKw`tbi
 NUbv— 8 b⁸ w⁰tgUvi tivfW wZb/PviRb gw³thv^{xv} Avg⁸ D⁰tg at⁸ etj b,
 UAvcbv⁸ Kv⁸vi w⁰tP j wK⁰tg KvR Ktib, Avi Avgiv i³q⁸iY n⁰tg gti hvB, Avgvt`i
 GKUv wFUmgb U⁸vetj U ch⁸-t`b bv|⁰ I iv e⁸ K D⁰tgQb ivtL| c⁸ti ZvRD⁰ixb
 Avntg` Ges Ab` Avi GKRB G⁸tm I⁸ i wbi`-Ktib|

Lvtj` tgvkvi⁰tdi tm[±]ti (tm[±]i 2) `vti wMv ewMPvq GKUv nvmcvZvj c⁰Zw⁰Z nq|
 c⁰tg GuU ⁰evsj vt`k nvmcvZvj⁰ bvtg wektgMt⁸A I c⁸ti tmvbgv⁰q
 `vbs⁸ Z nq| nvmcvZvj ej tZ wQj GKwU teovi N⁸ti gvPvi teW, ZvtZ Lt⁰i
 Mw| Wv³vi bvm⁸ i vKevi RvqMv⁰ wQj I BiKg, teovi N⁸ti gvPvi teW| GLvtb
 Amy` AvnZ gw³thv^{xv} i wPwKrmv nZv| G nvmcvZvtj i Wv³vt`i GKRB wQ⁰tj b
 Avg⁰tgwK⁰vj tKvti K⁸vt⁸Pb AvLZvti i `x UKz| GLvtb tm⁸eKvi `wqZi cij b
 Ktib K⁸ie m⁰qdv Kvgvj Zbqv m⁸j Zv⁸ Kvgvj (c⁸ti evsj vt`k nvmcvZvtj i
 mw⁸R⁰vj BDwb⁰Ui BbPvR⁰) I mv⁸v Kvgvj (c⁸ti evsj vt`k nvmcvZvtj i tgv⁰W⁰vj
 BbPvR⁰), Avqkv Lvbg (c⁸ti Lvtj` tgvkvi⁰tdi tm[±]ti ⁸v⁰gvY nvmcvZvtj KvR
 Kti⁰Qb), Ww⁸qv m⁸v v⁰Dw⁰ b, Wv. AvLZvi Avg⁰ L⁸Kz m⁸eZv gEj, cUv ingvb,
 b⁸wj gv Avg⁰, g⁸gvZv `e` (bi⁰ t⁰qi wPwKrmK `tj i m⁸vt⁰ wZwb gw³ht^xi c⁸ti I
 AvnZ gw³thv^{xv} i tmevi KvR Kti⁰Qb), wgb⁸ej v⁸, Avm⁸gv Avj g, ti kgv Avj g,
 m⁸eZv, Kv⁸l m⁸vi teMg, m⁸vtj nv teMg, m⁸vtR`v teMg, Atj vKv `E, ixZv tP⁸Sajx,
 tkdvj x `E, m⁰qdv teMg, R⁸pv teMg, t⁰dvi Kv⁸ teMg, MxZv tP⁸Sajx, U⁸c⁸v, igv,
 Av⁸bj v, tkvfv, i w⁸AZv, A⁸A⁸wj, Zuj Kv, Rwkqv, m⁸eZv, Ab⁸cgv, Avb⁸ wgv⁸ gvR⁸
 c⁰gt| tm⁸wj bv evb⁸ ⁰vdUm K⁸v⁸c I m⁸etj tK, Wv. gvL⁰gv bvm⁸ i Z⁸e Ges
 wRbvZb⁰tmv Zvj K⁸vi AvMi Zj v ⁰vdU K⁸vt⁸c, gubiv Av³vi, tivKqv Kexi,
 g⁸KZvix kdx AvMi Zj v tMw⁸ej ⁸v nvmcvZvtj tmevKvt⁸fvigKv ivtLb| GQov⁰l
 fvi⁰Zi w⁸fb⁸ w⁸tb bvm⁸stqi KvR Ae⁸vb ti⁰tL⁰Qb nwm⁸bv Avntg`, bj`bw⁸vi
 Rui, tnm⁸tb Aviv gvb⁸, MxZv gR⁸g⁰vi (I BvLv⁸x I AvMi Zj vq) bvRgv LvZb,
 gv⁸R⁸v LvZb, j⁸rd⁸tb⁸ Avj x (ebM⁸ K⁸vt⁸c), ivLx `k⁸cj Kvq` (Kwi gM⁸
 nvmcvZvtj), j⁸q⁸x P⁸ueZ⁸(wR⁸.we I w⁸f⁸±w⁸qv nvmcvZvtj), tivKqv teMg, dwi`v
 teMg (gvj`tni m⁸Mi w⁸N K⁸vt⁸c), tdi⁰ t⁸Smx Bmj vg I Zui tQvU⁸tev (kw³bMi I
 Kwi gcj K⁸v⁸ú) c⁰gt|

1970 mvtj cwiK`vb AwgPZ thvM`vbKvix Wv. K`vtPb wvZviv teMg hKvKvtj
tmbvewnbxi tgvWK`vj tKvti Kvgj vq KgPZ uQtj b| Rj vBtqi tklvfkul tgvNvj tq
tc0vb| cfi AvMiZjvq evsjv`k nvmcvZvj c0Z0vq fvgKv ivtLb Ges GB
nvmcvZvtj i GKRb mvePwYK wPwKrmK wntmte gP`hfx` „i`ZcY@Ae`vb ivtLb|
Zui Ae`vtbi `fKwZ`fc evsjv`k mi Kvi ZvtK exi c0ZxK tLZvte fwiZ Kti |

Wv. mj Zvbn Rvgvb Kj`vYx K`vtPc evsjv`tki Avtiv AtbK tqtqtK wbtq fviZ
AwikZ D0v`l wki`i t`Lvtkvbi `wqZcvj b Ktib| wZvb uQtj b G tmweKv`tj i
tbT|x| ZvwrB kvnbvR gjwK` Zui tbZtZB Kj`vYxZ tmevKtg` wbtqwrZ
ntqWQtj b|

hfx`i c0g w`tk gqgbwstn cwiK`wb tmbviv evOwj `mbt`i Dci AvugY
cwiPvj bv Kitj thme evOwj tmbv AvnZ nb, GKwU wRcMwv Kti tmme AvnZ
tmbvt`i nvmcvZvtj tct0 t`evi gtZv gvbueK KvRuU KtiwQtj b gwRiY tbQv|
cwiU` KvtR Zui `vq Pttj hvb fviZ| cieZxRvtj wZvb| Zui tQtjmn fviZi
cuPMul mxgvfš-c`vcP Ktib| tmLvb t`tk Pw`pB cvrvto hvb l K`vPc`tjvtZ
tmevi KvtR AvZwbtqM Ktib| Pw`pB cvrvto gP`thvxt`i c0q 40wU gtZv
K`vPc`uQj |

gP`hfx`i mgq wctivRcti hvt`iK nZ`v Kiv nq, Zvt`i GKRb uQtj b MYcwZ
nvj`vi | wj jvMevi cil Bvb tedPwQtj b| etj kti b`xi ea`fvgtZ Zui AvnZ jvk
tdtj tMtj i`3v`3 Ae`vq wZvb wBKU`i`wUs tiA wMtq Avktq tbb| MYcwZ evefK
evPvevi Rb` gtbvqviv teMg cfi v gtbwbttek Ktib| Lv` l tmev`v b Avšw Kfvte
wbtqwrZ ntq| Wv`vtii Afvte tkl chS-ZvtK evPvtv mP`e nq w| gtbvqviv
uQtj b GKRb QvT BDwbq b KgxP wctivRctii tqtq tivtKqv teMg tnbv wivR
wK`vi evwbxtZ `vKvi mgq tcqvivevWvb GjvKvq AvnZ gP`thvxt`i tmev-
i kti vi Kvr Ktib|

AtjvKvb`v`vm fviZ 0DBtgY tKv-AwWfbiUs KvDirYj 0-Gi Aaxtb ivBtdj Pvj bv
Ges Kj KvZv tgvWK`vj Ktj tRi Aaxtb bwms` tUbs wbtq nj w`ewoqv K`vtPc
wbtqwrZ nb| tmLvtb wZvb AvnZ thvxt`i tmevi Kvr Kti gP`hfx` Ae`vb
ivtLb| hKvKvtj Ges hKv cieZxRvtj thvxt`i tmev KvtR hP` nb, Ggb Avti KRb
bvix AvdZvep bvnvi | hfx`i ci wZvb exi vZbvt`i Rb` GKwU cpefmb tK``c0Z0v
Ktib| Ab`vb` bvi tbtixmn wZvb e`zeUzmi Kvi KZR t`qv A`vPj Y wbtq Mtg Mtg
Nti exi vZbvt`i cpefmb tK`` wbtq Avtmb| G cpefmb tK``i gva`tg wZvb tek
wKQyexi vZbvtK cY`mvgwRK ghP`vq c0Zw0Z Kti tQb| AwYgv wmsn gP`hfx`i mgq
KvgDwb ÷ cwU`b`vc l QvT BDwbq tbi K`vPc`tjvtZ tmevi nvZ cK`-Kti gvZi.fcx
t`ex wntmte AwefZ nb Ges DRvo Kti AvZ`l AvnZt`i i`kflv t`b|

Gwj d'wU tivtWi cwj wKwbK wQj XvKvi hyvnZ gyp³thvxt`i Ab'Zg wPwKrmv tK>`j GuU cwj Pwj bv KiZb Wv. AvRRj ingvb, Wv. mj Zvbv ingvb I knx` Wv. Avj xg tPšajx| cvkvcwk`wU ewno fvov Kti cwj Pwj Z ntZv G wKwbK| GKU ewno i wbtP BgvRf, Acvtkb w_tqUvi Avi t'vZj vq tivMxt`i tKweb| cvtki ewowU t'vZj vq _vKtZb Wv. AvRR`acwZ Avi Gi wbtP wQj tivMxt`i tKweb| gvndRv Lvbg, Rvnbv iv Bvgmn mské-AtbKB G wKwbK AvnZ thvxt`i wbtq AvmZb wPwKrmv Rb`| mvaviY tivMx ntq GLvb t_tK thvxt`i my' ntq cpivq hfx wbtqwrZ ntZb| Kwj vq| Gi Kg AvtiKwU wKwbKi K_v Rvbv hvq| Wv. thvev`v wQj b G wKwbKi gwj K| wZwb wbtRi nrtZ Zui wKwbK gyp³thvxt`i wPwKrmv tmev w_tqQb|

i wngv LvZb GKvEti tMvcj MÄ tRj vi Kwkqvbx _vbvi wBRMög Pvbvq wQj b| Zui AvMön I tPóvq GjvKvi miKwi Wv³vi bi`j Bmj vtgi mnthwMVzq bwms`cök¶tYi e`e`v Kiv nq| GLvtb AvnZ gyp³thvxt`i tmevcwZ tKlvb nZv| A_¶ tKvb aiþbi AvnZ tivMxt`K Kx aiþbi JIa Kx gvT vq w`tZ nte, tQvULvtUv Acvtkb Kxfvte KiZ nte BZ`w` wQj GLvbKvi cök¶YmPZ| Zui tqtq tgnit`b@v tgix, bb` i wngv I tivtqQv, cvovi i lkb Aviv I mlLbvmn Zui v cök¶Y wbtq AvU b`f tm±ivaxb l ovKw`avg gyp³thvxt`i K'v`aci AvL Zvq wBRMög Pvbv I ivZBtj wbtqwrZ nb|

tmevKtg`j exfvte wbtqwrZ nevi Rb` AvMi Zj vq ðevj vt`k AvL qvqx j xM t`^OvtmKv ewnbx— cefÄj kvLvö cöZwöZ nq| G msMVtbi m`m'vMY`vbxq wewfb`evm cvZj Ges kiYv_x`K'v`ac tmevgj K KvR KgPZ nb| ðevj vt`k AvL qvqx j xM t`^OvtmKv ewnbx— cefÄj kvLvö cäv v wQj b Rvnbv iv nK, mvaviY m`cv`K dwi`v AvLZvi (gvndv`b) Ges tKvI va`¶ w`Rqv teMg| msMVtbi Ab'iv wQj b— Avm`qv AvRg, mP`T v Mv/2j x (mn-mfvtbT`x), tdiv Kv v teMg (mvsMVwbK m`cv`K), wgbv iv teMg Sby (`Bi m`cv`K), mvtR`v tPšajx, AvBwF ingvb, wgbv iv teMg, tMŠi x Mv/2j x, wbj ylv i cvb, tkdvj x mvnv, wdtivRv AvwZK, w`j viv nvi`b, MxZkt tPšajx, ixbv ingvb, bwmgb bvnvi ù`v (m`m`) | G msMVb tmevKvR`i`ZcY`KgZrci Zv cö kß KtiZQ| ivgKö wgtkþi`v`gxRv iv GLvbKvi KgRvE t`tLB e`i`t`b`v Avntgt`i Dcw`wZtZ w`Rqv teMgt`K mfvtbT`x Kti ðevj vt`k mvi`v gvuj v tmev msNö MVb Ktib| dtj Kgx`i Kj`vYgj K KvRi e`wB Avtiv teTo hvq| ðevj vt`k mvi`v gvuj v tmev msNö-Gi cefÄj xq cäv I mvaviY m`cv`K wQj b AvMi Zj vi kxwZ teex`Bv| GQvovl Gi m½ t_tK KvR KtiZQb AvMi Zj vi wgtmm gxiv wgt` (mn-mfvtbT`x I tKvI va`¶), evj vt`ki wdtivRv AvwZK (m`m') Ges wgm ggZvR teMg (m`m') |

Wj vemo Wj 7 baf tm±ti i Aaxtb 3 baf mve-tm±ti i GKU gw³thv×v K'vau | GB K'vau i KgvUvi Wjtj b nwdRDwī b nvmby | Rj vB-AvMt÷ i w tK GB K'vau AvnZ gw³thv×v i wfo evovWj | wKS' cōk wŶZ tmēKv bv vKvq AvnZ gw³thv×v i Lp Amyeav nŵQj | nwdRDwī b nvmby wPwKrmv I tmevKvŶRi Rb AvMōx i LŶRwQjtj b | ZLb Zui KvŶQ GtK GtK h× thvM w tZ AvMōx KtqKRb Zi Yx civgk PVBtZ Gtj wZub Zut i Wj vemo K'vau tmēKv wntmte thvM w tZ etj b | GtK GtK K'vau thvM t b PwcvBbeveMtÄi tqtq ti Rvdb tbQv, AvÄgvb Aviv teMg, gwRŶv telqv, tğtni b bŵvi, tğtni b tbQv, mvğmp bŵvi, Zmij gv teMg cōj | K'vau-nvmcvZvtj KvR Kievi e'vcvti Gt i AwKvstkiB cwivti gZ Wj bv | GB AgZtK DtcŶv KtiB Giiv t tki Rtb KvR KtiŶQb | cieZ mgtq Gt i tK nvtZKj tğ bwm cōkŶY t lqv nq | cōtğ Wj vemo I cti fvi tZi Av gcj K'vau cōkŶY i AvtqvRb Kiv nq | cōkŶY t b Wv. Rvm, Wv. wexcb, Wv. Bqwm, Wv. Avtqvvi tntmb I Wv. ekj | Giiv cōZtKB Wj vemo I Av gcj K'vau nvmcvZvtj wPwKrmv I tmevKvŶR i "ZcYŶwKv ivtLb |

iscŶi tqtq gvngv Bqwmgb I AvKvj gv L Kvi Ges jvj gwbinvtUi tqtq gtvZvR cvi fxb wbtRt i Gj vKvq cvKewnbx I ivRvKv i AvUvj b gvivZK chŶq tōQvtj cwivti mvt KŶwvni tRj vi w bŵvUvq Ptj thtZ eva nb | I Lvtb Wtq Zui v I tVb P'vsoverUv ki Yv_x K'vau | K'vau t tKB t tki Rb wKQy GKUv Kievi diŵr LŶRwQjtj b Zui v | Ab w tK AvM ÷ gvŶmi tklw tK P'vsoverUv nvmcvZvtj h×vZ gw³thv×v msL v A t b K teto tMtj 6 baf tm±ti i KgvUvti wbt k tmēKv wntmte KvR Kievi Rb K'vau wkvŶZ tqtq i tLwR Kiv nŵQj | G mthvWU Giiv tKDB nvZQov Ktib w, tmēKv wntmte thvM t b K'vau nvmcvZvtj | Zut i mt½ Avtiv thvM t b ti by kvxgv, wcvwi I tivKqv | Giiv mevB Wv. Gg Gg tntmb, tgRi bl qvŶRk, tgRi t ev tntmb I K'vau gwZtbi wBKU t tK nvtZKj tğ cōwK wPwKrmv I A e'envti i cōkŶY cvb I h× tkl bv nqv chS-GB K'vau nvmcvZvtj tmēKv wntmte i "ZcYŶwKv ivtLb |

Ŷevsj vt k Avl qvqv jxM t vtmēKv ewnbxŶi mvt tKvŶv mskē bv vKtj I eŶpYewoqvi tqtq AvwŶv AvRg AvMi Zjvq Ab fvtē tmev KvŶR i Z ntqWjtj b | ivgkō wgtbi mrvqZv wbtq Ab Avtiv KtqKRb bvixmn wZub ki Yv_x K'vau tjtZ KvR KitiZb |

wPwKrmv wAvtbi ZrKvj xb QvTx jvqv v cvi fxb evby ivRkvxi mxgvS-Gj vKvq AwZ Zut i wRMōg agtn vKv Ae vq IB ct hvlqv cōZw bKvi kZ kZ ki Yv_x tmevq AvZ wbtqM Ktib | ZōvZŶK Rj, ŶjavZŶK Lv, Amy tK wPwKrmv t qv ZLb Zui wZ Kvi Kgntq wovq | GLvtb vKtZB cvKti i Ŷviv awl Zv GK

tg̃tqi wPwKrmv Ktib wZwb| cieZi^omg̃tq fvi[†]Z wMtq Kvgi³4ṽgvb tnbvi gva[†]tg̃
tMveiv K[†]ṽt̃ci m̃v₋ h̃j^β nb| w̃t̃R wPwKrmv weAṽt̃bi Qv[†]x nI qvq c̃k̃K̃MY
Zṽ[†] i e³Zv tkl K̃ti P̃tj tM̃tj j ṽqj v cvi f̃xb eṽt̃K tmme ep̃St̃q w[†]Z ñt̃Zv|
e[†]enwi K Kṽt̃mi Rb[†] c̃k̃K̃Yv^x i nvmcvZṽtj w̃t̃q hvl qv Ges t̃KD Amy[†] ñtj
Zui wPwKrmv Kiv, K[†]ṽt̃c e[†]enṽt̃i Rb[†] w₋t̃qUvi tiwW I Ab[†]ṽb[†] ṽb t̃₋t̃K JIa
w̃t̃q Aṽmvi KvR Ki[†]Z ñt̃Zv Zṽt̃K|

Sby mi Kvi fvi[†]Z c[†]ṽc[†] K̃ti ivbvNṽt̃Ui tij l̃t̃q K̃tj w̃t̃Z Aṽk̃t̃ tbb| GLṽt̃b
ṽKv Ae⁻ṽq Kcvm^oK[†]ṽt̃c wZwb eo[†]eṽbmn t⁻^Qṽt̃mveKv w̃t̃m̃t̃e mve[†]YK KvR
K̃tib| G Kṽt̃Ri Rb[†] eñj M̃t̃Äi ô Êk̃x̃0 Aṽdm t̃₋t̃K wZwb mb⁻c̃I cvb| w̃k̃uki KYv
f⁻ h̃x̃Kṽt̃j Lj bv m⁻i nvmcvZṽtj i tm̃veKv cvi[†]j t⁻ôi eṽmvq t̃QṽE
m̃šṽbmn Aṽnk̃Z nb| Zui v⁻̃Rb (w̃k̃uki, cvi[†]j), nvmcvZṽtj AṽMZ g̃y³thv^xv
t̃ct̃m̃Ũt̃K Zṽ[†] i eṽmvq j̃yK̃t̃q ivL̃t̃Zb I wPwKrmv-tmev w[†]t̃q m̃y⁻ K̃ti Zj̃ t̃Zb|
h̃t̃k̃ṽt̃i kṽgmp̃ṽni c̃k̃K̃Y M̃h̃Y Ki[†]Z bqRb cj⁻I K̃g̃x̃P GKw[†] t̃j i Ašf̃P̃ ñt̃q
fvi[†]Z c[†]ṽc[†] K̃tib I g̃yReew̃ñbxi K[†]ṽt̃c th̃M t̃⁻b| GLṽt̃b wZwb ṽg̃ṽt̃mi GKw[†]
bṽm̃s̃t̃Ũl̃b M̃h̃Y K̃tib Ges tmevKṽt̃h̃^ow̃t̃q̃w̃RZ nb| Amy[†] t̃ i c̃l̃t̃g GB K[†]ṽt̃cB
DṼt̃bv ñt̃Zv| c̃ti c̃l̃q̃ṽR̃t̃b tiwM̃t̃⁻ i Ab[†] t̃Kṽt̃bv nvmcvZṽtj ṽbṽs̃t̃ Kiv ñt̃Zv|
t̃Zvd̃t̃q̃j Aṽñt̃g̃t̃ i w̃t̃[†] k̃k̃ t̃m̃t̃P̃t̃i wZwb t̃Mveiv K[†]ṽt̃c h̃vb Ges w̃QZxq eṽt̃P
c̃k̃K̃Y M̃h̃Y K̃tib|

g̃y³h̃t̃x̃ i msMVK ṽg̃xi m̃t̃½ cUq̃vL̃ṽxi wewf̃b̃e₋ṽbvi M̃t̃g̃-M̃t̃Ä mdi K̃ti
tmevKṽt̃R f̃ṽg̃Kv iṽt̃Lb Aṽwb̃mv Kw̃i g̃| Zui Wṽ³vi eŨt̃⁻ i t̃₋t̃K wZwb t̃ct̃Zb JIa,
MR, t̃Wuj, Bb̃t̃Rk̃k̃b| Gme ṽ⁻̃m̃ñt̃h̃ṽt̃M wPwKrmv-tmevq AṽZw̃t̃q̃w̃M K̃ti wZwb
g̃y³h̃t̃x̃ Ae⁻ṽb iṽt̃Lb| Elv e⁻ṽcṽix K̃g̃P̃Z w̃Q̃t̃j b P̃AEM̃t̃gi t̃d̃SR⁻vi ñvU
nvmcvZṽtj | nvmcvZṽtj Aew⁻Z Zui t̃Kṽq̃Ũt̃i Aṽnk̃Z g̃y³thv^xviv Zui Kṽt̃Q
wPwKrmv tmev t̃ct̃Zb| wZwb g̃y³thv^xṽt̃⁻ i e[†]enṽt̃i Rb[†] nvmcvZṽtj t̃₋t̃K MR, Zj̃ v,
e⁻ṽt̃UR, t̃gṽgew̃Z, JIac̃I mieiṽn Ki[†]Zb| m̃ṽt̃j ñv Ãt̃bṽqvi t̃g̃t̃q̃t̃⁻ i bṽm̃s̃^o
c̃k̃K̃Y c̃ṽei e⁻ṽ K̃tib| j̃[†]xc̃t̃i w̃bRM̃t̃g̃ ṽKvi mg̃q wZwb w̃t̃Rl h̃x̃ṽnZ̃⁻ i
tmevq AṽZw̃t̃q̃w̃M K̃tib| UṽṽB̃t̃j i Lw̃⁻ Rv w̃m̃w̃l̃ Kx w̃bRemo[†]Z Aṽnk̃Z̃⁻ im̃n
Gj̃ ṽKvi AṽnZ g̃y³thv^xṽt̃⁻ i tmevKṽt̃h̃^ow̃t̃q̃w̃RZ nevi GKw[†] m̃t̃h̃M t̃ct̃q̃Ũt̃j b
c̃w̃i ew̃i Kf̃ṽt̃eB| Zui ṽ⁻̃g̃x̃ w̃Q̃t̃j b Wṽ³vi | Zui Kṽt̃Q wPwKrmvi Rb[†] ew̃o[†]Z t̃j ṽKRb
Aṽm̃t̃j t̃KD m̃t̃⁻ n Ki[†]Z cvi Z bv| AṽnZ g̃y³thv^xviv ew̃o[†]Z wPwKrmvi Rb[†] G̃t̃j
Lw̃⁻ Rv w̃m̃w̃l̃ KxI Zrci ñt̃Zb|

tiwRbv AṽbQṽix GKRB c̃Z⁻[†]th̃v^xv w̃t̃m̃t̃e AvgZj̃ x, cUq̃vL̃ṽx, eṽgbv,
cv₋iNvUmn tek w̃KQy h̃t̃x̃ Ask tbb| mk⁻h̃t̃x̃ w̃j̃ β nI qv QvovI B̃ṽb ẽk̃ṽẽỹb̃q̃v
K[†]ṽt̃c̃ú tmevKv I Bbdg̃f̃ w̃t̃m̃t̃e ṽw̃q̃Zĩ cṽj̃ b K̃tib| K[†]ṽt̃c̃ú ṽKv thv^xṽt̃⁻ i ṽKv-

Lvl qvi mpt`ve`-Kievi `wqfZj| wZwb wbtqwmRZ wQtj b| hX Pj vKvtj thv`vt` i gtbvej evovfbvi t`qf`i | wZwb fvgKv ivfLb|

4 Gwco) biwms`xi gyp`thv`v K`v`c 2 NÈv ati tkuj s nZ _vKtj c`pimsL`K gyp`thv`v Ges mvaviY gwbl nZvnZ nq| tkuj s mgvß nZj KvtQi GKwU cwi Z`³ t`vZjv ewotZ nZvnZ`i DVt`bv nq| ZLb ej ej gnjvboxk tWUj -Rj w`tq AvnZ`i i `qZ`vb aßtq gj g j wMtq e`vtÜR Kti t`b| tmwj bv LvZj K tPšajx Kj KvZvq Mf`Zx bvi x | wki t`i tmev Ges gyp`thv`v`i i wPwKrmvc`uqvi mvt`_hy³ wQtj b| wPwKrmv-tmev Ktg`fvgKv ti`L`Qb tivfKqv gneel | m`st`thv`v kvgnb bvnvi B`Kv AvMi Zjvq wewfbaeK`v`c Ges hX t`qf`i hX vnZ`i i tmev | c`u`gK wPwKrmvq i Z wQtj b| A`tkvKbMi K`v`c KK wntmte `wqZj cvj bi Z Ae`vq AÄy Mv`zj x AvnZ gyp`thv`v`i tmevKv`RI fvgKv ivfLb| Avej m weve bvtg mpvgMÄ nvmcvZvtj i GKRB Avqvi K`v Rvbn hvq, whwb Zui Kg`tj gyp`thv`v`i Rb` tmev gvbwkZvi t`qf`i ti`L`wQtj b| KuYKv wekjm gyp`RebMi mi Kv`ti i wbt`fK VvKi bMi, m`etj K, numcj, bq v tntj Äv, Mtoi gw cfwZ Gj vKvi kiYv_x`wkwimg`n tmevKv`R eZx nb|

ZrKvj xb t÷U e`vt`i tgvW`K`vj Awdmvi wQtj b Ww. Avtqkv tet`viv tPšajx| hX Kvtj wZwb wPwKrmv | tmevq Amvgvb` Ae`vb i v`fLb| Avšwi K Zwm`B wZwb GB e`fZ wbtqwmRZ n`tq`wQtj b| Avi G Kv`tYB Lvb tmbv`i AvZ`mgc`Yi Lei tctq wZwb Zui LujymoK wefv`Mi mvt`eK wPd Bw`wvqvi Rbve nvfZg Avj x Lvb, wgtmm nvfZg Avj x Lvb, c`y`ea-gvneev i w`v Pcj mn GKwU Mwwo Kti QfU hvb avbgw` AvewmK Gj vKvi 18 b`f ewotZ teMg dnrj vZ`t`b`v gyp`rtei mvt`_t`Lv Ki`Z, thLv`b teMg gyp`re ew`bx Ae`vq wQtj b| wKš`nvb`v i v Ww. Avtqkv`K tm m`thvM t`q w| gv` Avi K`tqK NÈv ctiB hviv A`;tdtj w`tq Avb`p`wbKfvte AvZ`mgc`Y Ki`te, tmB nvb`v i`i K`tqKRb ZL`tv 18 b`f ewoi mvg`tb e`X Dnr`tq Ae`vb KiwQj | ewoi mvg`tb wMtq MwwoU _vg`ZB MwwoU j`qf` Kti GKUvbn _wj e`l`Y Ki`Z i`i` Kti i`v| Ww. Avtqkv Ges Mwwoi Pvj K gpxi Avng` NUbv`tj B wbnZ nb, nvfZg Avj x Lv`bi cvtq Ges teMg Lv`bi nvfZ _wj j`v`M| c`y`ea`f Zvj y`Q`q P`tj hvq _wj |

P`EM`ti w`j`v Bmj vtgi e`vmvq Awk`Z AvnZ gyp`thv`v`i i wPwKrmv Ki`Zb Zui t`gx Ww. ZvtiK gCbj Bmj vg| Avi AvnZ`i i tmevi `wqZj cvj b Ki`Zb w`j`v Bmj vg wbt`R| XvKv wek`je`vj tqi ZrKvj xb Qv`x e`_ovi tqtq tdi`šm Aviv Wwj tPvL b`o n`tq hvl qv GKRB gyp`thv`v`K wbt`Ri tPvL `vb Kievi Awf`c`q e`³ Kti e`zeÜi Kv`Q Avte`b Rwb`t`q`wQtj b| KuKb weve Zui A`; | evZ`entbi Spk`c`Y`

KvRi GKchq 5 baf tm±tii j²xcj K'v'au gy³thv'vt' i cwi Phfi KvR AvZwbtoqm Ktib|

eZgvtb bvMicj DctRjv ^~ Kgtc- KgPZ QvqvivYx miKvi cwiemiK mPZbZv t_tKB hfx hys nevi Rtb' GKUv di mr LjRvQtj b| ever ^Ttj vK'bv_ miKvi Wv³vi nI qvq c0_wgK wPwKrmv velq Zui Af we^-+ Avb wQj B| Gwcoj i tklw tK Kv' i wmi Kx ewnbxi KvQ t_tK GKwJ bwms c0k'Y tctq wZwb thv'vt' i tmev-i kJv Kievi wetkl mthvM jvf Ktib| GB mthvMwJtK wZwb KvR j wMtqwQtj b Kwj nwiZ, eqivZj, Fwlcj, tZRcj, mwLcj l i ZbMA K'v'au AvnZ gy³thv'vt' i tmevq fvgKv titL| t'k ^vaxb nevi ce©chS-wZwb wbovi mvf_ GB ^wqZj cvj b Ktib|

Avtbqviv teMg AAuj 8 baf tm±tii tgRi gAy G. Avi. AvRg tPšajx l l evq` Dj v' i mvf_ cwi P'qi gva'tg Zv' i 0viv Abc0wYZ ntq bwms, tMtbW PwR' AvZvi v'vgj K c0k'Y M0tYi gva'tg gy³hfx thvM t' b| tmeKv wntmte wZwb ^wqZj cvj b Ktib gyRebMtii cvk'Zx©Gj vKv ev_qvb, ej f'cj, ivgbMi, u`qcj l `wv qvcj K'v'au| tmevKtgp cvkvcwk wZwb GKRB mnthvMx wntmte mivmvi hfx l AskM0Y Ktib|

Rvnbviv teMg 071 ce©Zx©mgq ivRkvx gvZm`tb tnj_ wfiwui wntmte KgPZ wQtj b| gy³hfx ii" nevi ci ^vxi m1/2 wZwb cAMtoi gy³vA'tj P'tj hvb| ^vxi tmLvbKvi GK eU'i gva'tg Rj cvB_wo tRjvi cvbewo K'v'au hvb Ges K'v'au nvmcvZvtj i ^~ mnKvix wntmte KvR thvM t' b| ce©AwfAZv _vKvq Zui G wclqK tKv'bv c0k'Y tbevi c0qvRb nq w| t'k kT"gy³ bv nI qv chS-wZwb l Lv'tb ^vZvi mvf_ ^wqZj cvj b Kti cksimZ nb|

cAMtoi tivtKqv teMg Gwcoj i tklw tK ^vxi mvf_ kiYv_x wntmte fvi tZ P'tj hvb| tmLvtb wMtq Bqwmv bvtgi GKRB cvj k m`tm'i mvf_ Zui cwiPq nq| Bqwm'tbi mnthvMZvq wZwb tZiZuj qv K'v'au Wv. AwZqv'ti KvQ hvb Ges bvm© wntmte tZiZuj qv K'v'au ^wC A^vqx nvmcvZvtj thvM t' b| tivtKqv teMg Wv. AwZqv'ti KvQ t_tK nvtZKj tg bwms c0k'Y tctqQtj b|

ewi kv'tj i ^fjKvX _vbi fvi Zx ivYx emy gy³ewnbxi m`m't' i wPwKrmv-tmevq wetkl fvgKv ivtLb| ^v'vqv cvnivq titL Zui v gy³thv'vt' i wPwKrmv Kti tQb| Wv. kvmgj nK gy³ewnbxi K'v'ac wMtq wPwKrmv P'j vtZb| fvi Zx ZvtKl bvbv'v'te mnthvMZv Kti tQb| ewniPi Gj vKvi GK wv`ymy`ix AštmEj bvi tK ati wbtq wMtq cvKewnbx P'v'w be'vcx AZ'vPvi P'j vq| P'v'w b ci ZvtK tQto w`tj fvi Zx iv KtqKRb wgtj wPwKrmv Kti ZvtK my' Kti tZvtj b| t' tki wewfbæ`vtb AvnZ

gʏ³thv×v Ges kiYv_xʔ i wPwKrmv l tmev i kʃl vi KvR KʃiʔQb huiv, Zʉʔ i Avʃiv
KʃqKRb ntj b— ʔcʉ ʔĒ tPʃajx, bvRbxb mj Zvbv, Avkvj Zv ʔeʔ, Rvnbvivi
BDmʃd, nvwj gv LvZb, tRvʔQbivi v QvĒvi cʃjʔ_|

mʔwʔʔ R

msMʃgx bvix hʃM hʃM (cʃg LĒ) : tmwj bv tnvʔmb, ARq ʔvk_ʃ, tiʔʔKqv Kexi mʔcwʔ Z, eʃjvʔʔk
bvix cʃMʃZ msN, wWʔmʔʔ 1998, XvKv ; msMʃgx bvix hʃM hʃM (wʃZixq LĒ) : tmwj bv tnvʔmb, ARq
ʔvk_ʃ, tiʔʔKqv Kexi mʔcwʔ Z, eʃjvʔʔk bvix cʃMʃZ msN, wWʔmʔʔ 1999, XvKv ; eʃjvʔʔki
ʔʔaxbZv hʃk : ʔwj j cʃĪ (Aóg LĒ) : nvmvb nwdRʃi ingvb mʔcwʔ Z, Z_ʔ gʃʃYʃj q, MYcRvZʃʃ
eʃjvʔʔk mi Kvi, 1982 ; gʏ³gtĀ bvix : Wt wʔʔew Zv ʔvkʃj Kvqʔ, wʔcʔ Uʔ÷, XvKv, 1999 ;
Avqvʔʔi GKvĒi : gʏnDwʔ b Avntʃgʔ mʔúwʔ Z, wʔwʃGj, XvKv, 2006 ; eʃjvi bvix msMʃgx :
HwZʔʔi AbjvŪvb : Aw wZ dʔvʔx, t÷cm&UqʔWʔʔtWʔʔfj cʃgʔU, XvKv, 1997 ; eʃjvi bvix Avʔʔvʃj b
: gʔʔj Kv tʔMg, BDwʔbʔwʔwʔʔ tʔʔwʔ wʔʔUW, XvKv, 1989 ; wʔʔj tʔUi hʃk_K_v : ZvRʃj tʃvrvʔʔʔ, mʔwʔZʔ
cʃKvʔ, XvKv, tʔeʔqʔwi 1993 ; GKvĒi i wʔʔj U Abʔi Kg hʃk : Avj -AvRvʔ, Av Zv cʃKvʔbx, wʔʔj U,
tʔeʔqʔwi 1998 ; Awg bvix : Awg gʏ³thv×v : cʃKvʔ gvʔwʔK Dʔʔʔʔ tʔKʔʔ, 2003 ; gʏ³hʃk×
PĀEMʃgi bvix : tʔMg gʔZvix kdx, wʔcʃg cʃKvʔbx, PĀEMʃg, wWʔmʔʔ 1992 |

i`M&Yi wkqti i KvŧQ ; thLvŧb Ri`wi cŧqvRŧb tKD Atcŧv Kti ũQtj b Rxebi ŧvKvi x GB gŧnŧŧai | hv ũ`ŧq i ŧv Kiv mæe nŧŧŧQ AbvKũŧŧZ i³ciŧZi SŧK t_ŧK tKvŧbv thv×vŧK, gnvŧvixi tŧvej t_ŧK tKvŧbv Dŧv`ŧK| GK tevZj A`ũŧmŧcũJK, GK e`ũM m`ij vBb, GK A`væcj BbŧRkKb ũCŧy nũŧŧq ũ`ŧZ tctiŧŧQ `ũZvj gZiŧK| ũbũŧZ KŧiŧŧQ GK bZŧ Rxeb| GBme Rxeb cŧũ_ŧ ũQj AvnŧZi ev i`M&Yi ũbŧRi Ges Zui `Rb-cwi Rŧbi Rb`thgb, ŧZgũb Zui Ges Zui ŧ`ŧki Rb`l | huŧ`i Rb`ŧ`k, Zui v bv iBŧj ŧ`k ũ`ŧq Kx nŧe ?

bvg aŧi aŧi Gme ŧŧŧŧ Ae`vb tiŧLŧŧQb Ggb mKj bvi xi mnŧhũMZvi K_v etj tkl Kiv huŧe bv| Mŧŧg Mŧŧg thLvŧbB gŧŧŧhũ×vŧ`i K`væc Mŧo DŧvŧŧQ, tmLvŧbB cŧŧqvRb nŧŧ cŧŧŧQ bũbv aiŧbi mnŧhũMZvi Ges GŧZ Ask ũbŧŧŧŧQb AvM emŧŧŧ bvi xi vB| AvAKũsk ŧŧŧŧB emŧi eqmŧ cj`ŧl iv_vKŧZb nŧ hŧiZ A_ev cj vqbi Z Ae`vq| dŧj bviŧ`i KvŧŧB K`væc AvkZ gŧŧŧhũ×viv mnŧhũMZvi Rb`nũRi nŧZb| Zui v KiŧZb| hŧ_ŧ| Gŧovŧl mŧgvŧeZx`Gj vKvi bvi xi v kiYv_xŧ`i Rb`th Kx cwi gŧvY mnŧhũMZvi nŧZ cŧũwi Z KŧiŧŧQb, huivB mŧgvŧe-AũZŧg KŧiŧŧQb, Zui vB G e`vŧvŧi ũe`wi Z AeMZ AvŧŧQb| evsj vŧ`k-fvi Z mŧgvŧeZx`mKj Ask ũ`ŧqB mŧgvŧv AũZŧg Kiv mæe ũQj bv| th ũeŧkl AĀj_ŧjv ũ`ŧq ũQj cvivŧvŧi c_, tmme Gj vKvi cŧŧZ Kũũ bvi x Lv`e`, e`_i A`cŧŧvZ ũ`ŧq kiYv_xŧ`i emŧŧŧ tiŧLŧŧQb| memgq th GRŧb` ũbŧRi Nŧi mĀqB hŧ_ŧ ũQj Zv bq| KLŧbv Pŧ`i tctZ emŧo emŧo Nŧi ũPov-gŧo_ŧo ũŧŧv Kŧi kiYv_xŧ`i LvBŧŧŧQb Zui v| G aiŧbi fiŧKŧv tKej Avŧvŧ`i ŧ`ŧki bvi xi vB ũbŧŧŧRZ nb ũb, nŧŧŧQb mŧgvŧeŧ- lcvŧi Mŧg_vj bvi xi v| G aiŧbi KvŧRi `ŧqKũũ `ŧvŧ-nũRi Kievi ŧPŧv Kiv hvK Gevi |

avbgũŧZ teMg mŧŧŧqv Kŧvŧj i emũũ ũQj `ŧaxb evsj v Avŧ`vj ŧbi mg_ŧ tmũŧŧŧqU BDũŧŧŧbi `Zveŧŧi j vŧMŧqv| G Gj vKũũŧZ ũQj cvK miKŧi i Kov bRi`wi | G mŧĒŧ Zŧ`i ŧPvLŧK dũũK ũ`ŧq `ŧaxb evsj vŧ`ŧki mctŧŧ G emũvq AŧbK ũKŧŧ NUZ| `ŧaxbZv Avŧ`vj ŧbi mPbv ŧMeXvKv knŧi i Avæemx Zui AvZŧq-cwi Rbŧ`i AvAKũskB hLb ũbivc` Avkŧŧi mũvŧb Ab`ŧ mŧi huŧŧQj, ZLb Zŧ`i Kvŧ t_ŧK mg`-ŧi kŧbi KũũŧZũb ũbŧRi Kvŧŧ tiŧLŧŧ`b| GB KũũŧmnŧhũŧM ti kb`e`ũ` Dũŧŧŧ tmme ũZũb Zui emũvq Rŧŧŧŧ i vLŧZb| ŧMŧctb `ŧaxbZv-AvKv`ŧŧ gŧŧŧmsMŧŧxi v emŧi tŧŧŧŧi ŧ`qj UctK Gŧm tm_ŧjv ũbŧŧ thŧZb, hv gŧŧŧhũ×vŧ`i fiYŧŧŧŧŧi KvŧR j vMZ| teex gl`ŧ teMg mŧŧŧqv Kŧvŧj i mŧ`_hŧ` t_ŧK Lvevi, A`_ŧcvkũK l Ab`ũea DcKiY mieivŧni KvR KŧiŧŧQb| bũbv cŧŧZKj cwi ŧeŧk msMŧxZ Gme `e`ũ` cŧĒŧ SŧK ũbŧŧ h_v`vŧb tŧŧŧŧvevi e`e`v l KiŧZ nŧZv ZŧŧK|

Rũvũvũv Bgŧŧŧi tŧŧ knx` gŧŧŧhũ×v i`gxi eũũũŧ bi`bũvũv dŧŧRbŧũvũv tŧŧ | G tŧŧŧŧK gŧŧŧhŧ× ŧ`evi Rb` bi`bũvũv dŧŧRbŧũvũv l qũũ`j nŧKi Kvŧŧ ũbŧŧ hvb,

WKS' Af eqm etj ZvtK tbqv nq vb| hf× cvVtZ bv-cvttj | tQtj tK wb[®]g[®]ewmtq
ivtLb vb gv, ZvtK A_©Lvevi, KvcO BZ'w` Avni tY Zui m½x KttQtb| gv-tQtj
wgtj Avni Z Gme `e`w` cti g[®]thv×vt` i KvftQ tcttQ w` tZb wZvb|

tj. Ktb[®] Gg. G l mgvb tPšajx (g[®]h[®] Pj vKvtj tgRi wQtj b) Gi `x telMg l mgvb
Zui `vgxi mvt_ htkvi, Kuoqv l PqvWv½v AĀtj i iYv½tY m_uqfvte Ask tbb|
h[®]t[®]t[®]i UvKwK'vj tnWtKvqvU[®]i i GKwU Kvgivq Zvt` i _vKvi e`e`v ntqQj |
GLvtb t_tKB wgtmm l mgvb tmbvt` i Lvevi l cvbxq mieivt_{ni} KZŠj MhY Ktib l
Zv m_ofvte cwi Pj bv Ktib| l B iYv½tY Ab` thme tmbvt` i `x-cj`-cwi evi _vKZ
Zvt` i Lvevi, cvbxq l UvKvcqm tcttQ t`evi `wqZj| wZvb mrvtm` cvj b Ktib|
ZvtK Gme KvR mrvh` Ki Z Zui eotgtq P[®]cv|

Wv. dvtZgv tPšajx l Wv. btRvnb g[®]thv×vt` i Rb` JIacĪ l KvcO msMh Kti
avbg[®]E Pvi b[®]t tvtWi GKwU ewotZ tcttQ w` tqtQb| Wv. nvij gv LvZb gqgbimstni
evg tbZv ARq ivq, tR'wZI emy tmwdqv Kwi g, gwRiY tbQv l i wRqv LvZb c_ojtLi
m½ A_©Lvevi, JIa BZ'w` msMh Avfhvtb wj β wQtj b| g[®]h[®]×i mgq bt`b[®]vi
tej x Rvgvj cti _vKtZb| c_ogw tK cvKAwg[®] ftq wKQ[®] b cvvj tq t_tK cti wZvb
`tj i Pvkwi tZ cpivq thvM t`b Ges ewo ewo N[®]i g[®]thv×vt` i Rb` A_©Kicomn
Ab`vb` c_oqvRbxq mvgM[®] msMh Ktib| msMnxZ Gme `e`w` wZvb vbR `wqtZj
g[®]thv×vt` i Kvt[®]c tcttQ w` tZb|

ivtk`v Lvbg (ixbv Lvbg) Zui dcvZ fvB wRj j- tgvitk` wgv_i mvt_ t_tK XvKvq
g[®]h[®]×i mct[®] KvR Ktib| Zui KvRi gta` wQj bvbv Drm t_tK P[®]v v tZvj v, JIa
msMh l cwU[®] tj vKt` i KvftQ tm_utj v cvVt_{bv}| XvKvq Gme KvR wZvb GZ teik
Rvotq ctob th, KugDvb÷ tbZv tgvn[®] di n[®] ZvtK AvMi Zj v hvevi Rb` msev`
cvVtj l tmLvtb Avi hvl qv nq vb| bwmgb Aviv nK wgyXvKvq cwU[®] ntq A_©l
JIa msM[®]ni KvR Ktib Ges g[®]thv×vt` i mieivn Ktib| wgbj eotevb Wv[®]vi
_vKvq Zui ct[®] JIa msM[®]ni KvRwU mnR wQj| wgbj m½_v Kvi Zui tQvUtevb
bvRgp Aviv wbyl A_®ni Ymn me ai tbi KvR m[®]c₃ _vKtZb|

tbqvLv_j x kn_i i ewo Av_uvš-ntj dvi`v Lvbg mvKx tmLv_b t_tK bvbvewo telMgMĀ
_vbvi Kw_i c_ti P_tj hvb| G ewotZ _vKvKvj xb g[®]thv×vt` i Rb` Lvevi, JIa l
KvcO msM[®]ni KvR Ktib| 7 tg Zwi tL Zui gvgvtK wbg_ofvte nZ`v Kiv ntj 16 tg
mevB wgtj fvi tZi AvMi Zj v P_tj hvb| mrviv LvZb XvKvi cvk[®]Zx[®]M[®]g RMb_v c_ti
t_tK Lv`-e`-JIa msM[®] Kievi KvR fvgKv ivtLb| Gme KvR evB_i wPi tYi
Rb` wZvb tevi Lv cwi avb KtZb| GKw` b JIa msM[®]ni Rb` wZvb XvKvi wj`-v_{bi}
w` tK AvniQtj b evR_{vt} i t_j m½_v Kti| mnmvB cvKewnbx Zvt` i U_w _vgvq Ges
bvbv c_okwRĀvmv Ki tZ _vtK| Gmgq Ab` GKRb f` t_j vtKi AvMgtb l Zrci Zvq

uZub i¶v cvb, Zte Zui KvQ t_tK Jla mSMñi Rb" AvMZ `ß g³thv×v
cvKtmbv` i nvtZ aiv ctob Ges knx` nb|

jvqv v mvgv` g³thv×v` i mnthwMZvi Rb" tMvcb GKwJ Znvej MVb Ktib| G
UvKvq bvbvfvte mnthwMZv t`qv ntqtQ g³thv×v` i | epxRex nZvi `xN°Zwij Kvq
Zui bvg ASFß nI qvi GwJ Ab`Zg KviY| gvndRv Lvbg g³thv×v` i Rb" A_°
Jla I KvcotPvco mSMñ Kti woku` K`v`c tcttQ w`tZb| wbj ydi Avntg` Wwj
XvKvi KjevMvfb g³thv×v` i Rb" Jla Lvevi BZ`w` cvWtZb Ab`i
mnthwMZvq| Lj bvi tivKqv gneþ g³thv×v` i A_°mnthwMZv w`tqtQb| Lv`
mSMñi KvR KtiQb ewi kvfj i cPc `n| gqgbmstni g³vMvQvi Qvqv emj `vqx
cwlP wbt`k fvi tZ Ptj tMtj I wbtR t`k t_tK tMtQb Ges g³hfx`i bvbv cõuqvi
mvt_ h³ ntqtQb| wZub thv×v` i Rb" Lvevi, KvcotPvco mSMñ I mieivn Ktib|
tmvj bv Lvjt K tPßajx Zui `vqx A`vqx mi Kvfi i `tv° muPe Ges BYtci i tRvftj
Ae cyj k Ave`j Lvjt tKi mvt_ Kj KvZvq `vKtZb| GLvfb t_tK wZub wR nvtZ
mtqUvi efb g³thv×v` i w`tZb| tMvqv MtAi Pvbv Mtgi i wngv teMg Mtgi tcv÷
Awdm I `g Nti `vKv g³thv×v` i Rb" Lvevi I UvKvcqv w`tqtQb| PÆMtgi
gwnj v cwil` tbTx nvbvbv teMg I Zui tevb nwmv LvZb Lv` I A_°mSMñi KvR
KtiQb|

iwdqv AvLZvi Wwj GKvEti Ziv K`v`c Ae`vb Kti Kj KvZv wekpe`vj q I `vbvq
Ktj Rmgñi QvT QvT` i mnthwMZvq kiYv_x°K`v`cmgñi Rb" Lv`-e`i mSMñ
Avfthv cwj Pj bv Ktib| GRt` ZvtK w`tbi ci w`b ebMu, evivmZ cfvZ ewf
AÄj mgñI hvZvqvZ Kitz ntZv| GQovl Kj KvZvi cvK°mKñ Gj vKvq
ÜLvBi`b`bmv Kj `vY mwguzõ bvtg GKwJ msMVb Mto tZvtj b| G msMVtbi gva`tg
wet`kx mrvh` ms`v`jtvi KvQ t_tK mrvh` wbtq K`v`cmgñi weZiY Ktib| cytbv
XvKvq Ae`vbKvtj Avd`ivRv nK ixv e½exi Kv`i wmwil Kxi tQvUtevb i wngv Ges
gvwKbmn g³thv×v` i Rb" Jla-e`i| A_°mSMñ Ktib|

ivLx `vkcy Kvq` Kwi gMtAi mavi Y Rbmavi Y, QvT QvT` Ges epxRex` i mt½ wbtq
mrvh` mSMñ Ktib I h`vRvqMvq tm mrvh` tcttQ t`b| PÆMtgi w`j Avd`ivR
teMg PÆMg K`v`UbtgtU ew` tmbv` i Lvefii thwMv w`tZb| ewo ewo wmtq i`wJ
evbvtbvi `wqZ; w`tq wRtc Kti Nti tm i`wJ mSMñ KtiQb Ges K`v`UbtgtU tcttQ
w`tqtQb| QvT BDwbtbi ZrKvj xb fivBm tctm`wU wntmte Gme KgRvE wZub wbtRB
wbqßY Ktib| PÆMg wekpe`vj tq fivBtK cwl`tq D³ cõZõvbi w¶Kt` i KvQ t_tK
UvKv mSMñ Kti cwl°Awctm tctY KtiQb| bvrBxb mj Zvzv Ges AvtiK tqtqmn gv
Dt`gnwb Lvbg g³hfx` mnthwMZv Kievi Rb" A_°mSMñ Ktib| Lv` I e`i AvniY
fvqKv ti tLQb wkevbv `vm| A_°e`i| Jla mSMñ Kti g³hfx` fvqKv ti tLQb

wkixb AvLZvi | ej ej gnj vberx cãvbZ wQtb b GKRb kã%mbK | Gi evBti l wZwb
KvcocfPico, iKtbv Lvevi Ges JIacI weZi fYi KvR ki Yv_x^K'vãc wMtqfQb |
t'fki wFZti wevfbaetRjv l cvorfZ gY³hfxi Rb' cQqRbxq A_©msMh Kti fQb
bvMh Rvdi, evmšx_n VvKi Zv, tLvt' Rv wKewi qv, Rvnbvivi Bgvq cQj |

AmnthvM Pj vKvtj PÆMög tij l tqi mkj evOwj KgRZPKgPvix wgtj wvãvš-tbb
th, e/zeÜa dvtÜ GK j q UvKv t'feb | tKvtbv Ae'vãZB GK j q UvKv nq bv |
Gw'fK K_v t'qv ntq tMtQ | tktl teMg ivqrvbv kucl Ges Zui 'vãx kucl Avntg`
wbãRt' i UvKv wgvj tq GK j q UvKv GKÍ Kti e/zeÜa nãZ t' b | cti G UvKv Avi
tZjv mãe nq wb | Elv `vkcyj Kvq' KwigMÄ l wkj s Gj vKvq ewo ewo Nfi A_©
AvniY Kti fQb gY³thvãv' i Rb' | i wRqv LvZb A_ñiY Kti fQb Zui wvR Gj vKvq |
KvRx ggZv tnbi 'vãx wQtb Wv³vi | 'vãxi KvQ t_ãK JIa msMh Kti wZwb
w'fqtQb gY³thvãv' i wPwKrmvq j wvevi Rb' | teMg gvtj Kv Avkivtdi Môtgi
ewofZ kZ kZ gY³thvãv Avik'Z ntqfQ | Zvt' i wZwb Lv' tZv w'fqtQbB Avt'v
w'fqtQb e' ; Ges A_© cvnoZj x msMg cwil t' i mãcw' Kv mvtj nv tPšajx tMvctb
ewo ewo wMtq Puv Zj fQb | XvKvi tZRZix evRvti ðcëvn tMvõdi e'vãv' JIa l
Kvco msMh Kti ki Yv_x^K'vãc cvVvãvivi `wqZ;cvj b Kti fQb mvtj nv Avt'bvqvi |

ce©cwK'vb Avl qvqx j xMi XvKv wvU kvLvi mãcv' K dwi `v ingvb dtj i Swo nãZ
wevfbaet' vKvb l nvmcvZvj t_ãK m'vj vBb msMh Kti fQb | GQovvl hfxi tktl i w'fK
Mig Kvco msMh Kti ivtqi evRvti i GKw evmvq tãfQ w'fqtQb | Lv' msMh l Zvi
enb KvR RwoZ wQtb fvi Zx ivYx emj ZrKvj xb t÷U e'vãKi tgvWK'vj Awdmvi
Wv. Avtqkv tPšajx wPwKrmv tmevi cvkvcwK gY³thvãv' i A_©' tq mnthwMzv Kti b |
Rb gum t_ãK wãvew Zv `vkcyj Kvq' 2 bãf tmãti i Aaxb KvQvo tRjvi KwigMÄi
kãñMti i Zti wãZ teBm K'vãc `wqZcÜB nb | GuU wQj Kgx©l tbZvt' i
K'vãc | GLvtb t_ãK ZvtK tMvi j vt' i Rb' e'vãÜR, Zj v, A'vãUtmãwUK, tãBb wKj vi
cãwZ msMh Ki fZ nãZv | 28 gvP©ivãZ PÆMög cvj k j vBb cvKewnbxi `Ltj Pãj
hvevi AvtM hãxi Z Ae'vã Rvnbvivi BDmcl Zui ewo t_ãK evOwj cvj kt' i Rb' fãZ
l Zi Kwii tiãa cwMtqfQb | KvRx tivRx Kj KvZiq Ae'vãvãv' JIa msMh Kti
gY³thvãv' i K'vãc cvVvãZb | ej vtU gY³thvãv K'vãc Ae'vã Kti `xcvj x tPšajx
(PµeZx) Lvevi msMh ni `wqZ;cvj b Kti b |

cÜ³b KigDwb÷ AÄvj j wnoxi GKvEi cteP figKv cQq wKse`všZj' | tgNij q
AÄtj i tPjv, evj wU, WvDKx, Dgjtig, cbUs, tUsi wUjv, gvBj vg, t'vqvivi vevRvi,
evkZjv, mvPbvi ki Yv_x©l teR K'vãcmgñ KLtbv tR'vov weklm, Kj vYx `vm ev
AvkivãtK wãtq KLtbv ev GKv GKv cQq cãZw' b cãq tãU ki Yv_x© i Rb' JIa,
e' ; l Lv' tãe' i thwvãv w'fqtQb | gY³thvãv' i w'fqtQb gkwi, Pv' i, kZi wÄ, gm,

tcl-cfWZ c0qyRbxq `e'w | nvmcivZvtj i Rb` w`tqtQb JIa I Ww3wi miAvg | i ay
wbtR bb, Zui Zrci Zvq eUzAvZyq-cwi Rb mevBtKB wZwb G KvRi mnthwMx Kti
wbtqwtj b | A- dvtgi Avt1/2 tRt`vi KvQ t`tK c0i Kof, `v`vt`i KvQ t`tK c0i
JIa, `vq bxtib j wnox KvQ t`tK `k nvRvi UvKv Ovovl Ab` wewfbaDrm t`tK
Purvi gva`tg AtpK UvKv wZwb DvWtqwtj b g3h, thv xv I kiYv_xp`i mnthwMZvi
Rb` | Gme Ovovl tPj v mve tmzti c0ZivYx `vkcy Kvqt`i tbZtZi cwi Pwj Z gwj v
g3t0StRi Kwiukí KwgWj KvRi Rb` wZwb cww`tKi mZv, Kvc0 Gme Gtb
w`tqtQb Ges kiYv_xbvi vt`i nvtZ Drcw` Z mvgM0 kni wbtq GKikg Rei `w`-Kti
wewp Kti w`tqtQb |

eZgvtb K_wkí x wntmte L`wvZgvb tj wLkv tmwj bv tnvtmb GKvEti mvtqY j`veti Uwi i
Ktj wbtZ `vktZb | ZLtbv wZwb eisj v GKvWgxtZB KgPZ w0tj b | GKw`b c0vZ
Kve úgvqb Kexi Zui mvt` thvMthwM Kti g3ewnbxi Rb` Purv I cyvtbv Kvc0
t`evi K_v ejtj wZwb `0gm Zui KvQ Purv t`b | Atpveti i i`tZ gvSwi aitbi
GKwJ mjtUtkk fWZMig Kvc0l mæc0vb Kti b wZwb |

Lvevi I JIa c0vb Kti g3thv`vt`i mnthwMZv Kti tQb 0kj wj w0 cwi Kvi
mæcv`K knx` musew`K tmwj bv cvi fxb | mvtj nv telMg miwmi h3x hvl qvi Rb`
mvgwi K Awdmv t`i KvQ Avte`tbi ci I Abtgv`b bv-tctq `fv0tSxi wbt`fk g3Re
ewnbxi Kwi tWvi wj qvtRu wntmte Kj KvZv t`tK w wj d I A_0msM0 Kti B- BwUqv
NvU K`vtæú tgRi Rwj tji KvQ tct0tQ t`evi `wqZi cuj b Kti b | tbTtKvbi g`b
_vbvi mvrnx thv xv Ges A`i | evZPevnK `wi`a wgiwv telMg wbtRi Mi` I wFUVi Rwg
wewp Kti ewRZcj, KvcvwwUqv, MsvbMi, dntPKv I MvBbcvov Gj vKvq Ae`vbi Z
g3thv`vt`i A_0mnthwMZv w`tqtQb |

mfbt`R

msM0gx bvix h3M h3M (c0g LE) : tmwj bv tnvtmb, ARq `vk_B, tivKqv Kexi mæcw`Z, eisj vt`k
bvix c0wZ msN, wvtmæf 1998, XvKv ; msM0gx bvix h3M h3M (w0Ziq LE) : tmwj bv tnvtmb, ARq
`vk_B, tivKqv Kexi mæcw`Z, eisj vt`k bvix c0wZ msN, wvtmæf 1999, XvKv ; g3gtA bvix : Wt
wbtew`Zv `vkcy Kvq` ; w0c: U0-, XvKv, 1999 ; g3h3x PÆM0tgi bvix : telMg gkZvix kdx, w0tg
cKvkbx, PÆM0g, 1992 ; `0Z I K_v 1971 : AÄwj j wnox, kvvxb AvLZvi mæcw`Z, AvBb I mwj k
tK` ; XvKv, gvP1999 ; iYvztb mh0mubK : mvlvl qvZ tnvtmb gRby cKvK : g3R0v AvLZvi, 1992,
PÆM0g ; GKvEti i XvKv : tmwj bv tnvtmb, Avng` cvevj wks nvDR, XvKv, 1989 ; Awg bvix : Awg
g3thv`vt`i : c0kKv gvbæK Db0b tK` ; 2003

খাদ্য ও আশ্রয়দাত্রী হিসেবে নারী

gy³ h̄t̄x̄i t̄c̄ŋ̄i v̄t̄U h̄Lb t̄ t̄ki R̄t̄b̄ Ā; aivi WvK Gj , ZLb thme gvt̄qiv Z̄t̄ i c̄ŋ̄v̄w̄aK w̄c̄ŋ̄ āv̄Zv, c̄ŋ̄ ev̄ t̄ŋ̄x̄t̄K Av̄i N̄t̄i āt̄i i v̄L̄t̄Z c̄t̄ib w̄b, w̄Ksev w̄b̄t̄RivB t̄ t̄ki ḡ½t̄j i R̄b̄ Z̄t̄ i h̄t̄x̄ t̄t̄Z Dr̄m̄w̄n̄Z ev̄ ev̄ā K̄t̄īQ̄b ; Z̄uiv Z̄t̄ i GKR̄b m̄š̄t̄bi c̄w̄i ēt̄Z̄ḠK̄w̄aK t̄h̄v̄x̄t̄K m̄š̄t̄bi m̄ḡv̄ t̄i w̄b̄R̄M̄t̄n̄ Av̄k̄t̄ w̄ t̄q̄t̄Q̄b I Lv̄ w̄ t̄q̄ R̄x̄eb i ̄ŋ̄i v̄ K̄t̄īQ̄b | Ḡt̄ŋ̄t̄ t̄ k̄R̄t̄o b̄v̄i x̄t̄ i Ask̄M̄ŋ̄Y GZUvB w̄ēZ̄ w̄Q̄j th̄ i v̄R̄v̄K̄vi w̄b̄q̄w̄š̄Z̄ b̄q̄ Ḡgb̄ ev̄Ow̄j c̄w̄i ev̄t̄i c̄ŋ̄Z̄K̄ b̄v̄i x̄B Ḡ K̄w̄Z̄t̄Z̄j K̄ḡt̄ēw̄k̄ Ask̄x̄ v̄i | GB̄ ḡv̄t̄qiv-t̄ev̄t̄biv c̄ŋ̄Z̄ḡn̄t̄Z̄D̄t̄ŋ̄M̄i m̄v̄t̄_j ̄ŋ̄ K̄t̄īQ̄b h̄t̄x̄i M̄w̄Z̄c̄K̄w̄Z̄ | t̄M̄w̄t̄b̄ t̄v̄ax̄b̄ ev̄s̄j̄v̄ t̄eZ̄vi t̄K̄x̄^ā ev̄ Av̄K̄v̄k̄ev̄Ȳxi Ab̄ŋ̄v̄b̄ īt̄b̄t̄Q̄b— ḡy³ t̄h̄v̄x̄t̄ i R̄t̄q̄i m̄sev̄ īt̄b̄ Dj̄w̄w̄Z̄ n̄t̄q̄t̄Q̄b, c̄iv̄R̄t̄q̄i m̄sev̄ t̄ē b̄v̄Z̄n̄t̄q̄ Ak̄ŋ̄c̄iv̄Z̄ K̄t̄īQ̄b | b̄v̄-R̄w̄b̄ t̄K̄v̄_v̄q̄ K̄x̄ Aē_v̄q̄ īt̄q̄ t̄M̄t̄Q̄ w̄c̄t̄ t̄ŋ̄x̄ēw̄³w̄U, Av̄Z̄w̄i ev̄āt̄b̄ ev̄āv̄ m̄š̄t̄b̄w̄! ḡt̄bi w̄F̄Z̄t̄i t̄K̄v̄_v̄q̄ t̄h̄b̄ GKUv̄ m̄t̄½Z̄ ev̄t̄R̄, f̄iv̄ej̄ȳK̄t̄i t̄ q̄ c̄ŋ̄Z̄Uv̄ Ac̄iv̄n̄ē c̄ŋ̄Z̄Uv̄ ḡāiv̄Z̄ | Ḡ D̄t̄ŋ̄M̄ t̄h̄b̄ m̄x̄ḡv̄-c̄w̄i m̄x̄ḡv̄x̄b̄ | w̄Z̄b̄t̄ej̄v̄ L̄vevi m̄v̄ḡt̄b̄ w̄b̄t̄q̄ īāβ̄ ēt̄m̄_v̄K̄v, Ḡt̄Uv̄ K̄iv̄ | M̄j̄v̄q̄ t̄K̄v̄_v̄q̄ t̄h̄b̄ Av̄Ūt̄K̄ h̄v̄q̄ | th̄ ḡv̄ t̄ŋ̄t̄j̄ t̄K̄ b̄v̄-L̄v̄B̄t̄q̄ KL̄t̄b̄v̄ t̄L̄t̄Z̄b̄ b̄v̄ w̄b̄t̄R̄, Av̄R̄ w̄Z̄w̄b̄ K̄x̄ K̄t̄ī L̄v̄t̄eb̄ t̄ŋ̄t̄j̄ ī t̄K̄v̄t̄b̄v̄ Lei I Āš̄Z̄ b̄v̄ īt̄t̄L̄! t̄m̄ t̄L̄t̄q̄ Av̄t̄Q̄ b̄v̄ b̄v̄-t̄L̄t̄q̄, t̄ēt̄P̄ Av̄t̄Q̄ b̄v̄ ḡt̄i— t̄K̄v̄t̄b̄v̄B̄ t̄Z̄v̄ w̄b̄w̄ŋ̄w̄Z̄ t̄b̄B̄ | K̄x̄f̄iv̄t̄ē c̄t̄ib̄ w̄Z̄w̄b̄ t̄c̄Ūc̄t̄ī t̄L̄t̄Z̄ ? GB̄ D̄t̄ŋ̄M̄i L̄w̄b̄K̄ Āem̄v̄b̄ N̄Ūvevi R̄b̄B̄ ēȳS̄ ī- īš̄-t̄_ t̄K̄ Av̄M̄Z̄, K̄v̄š̄-Ām̄ȳ-ŋ̄j̄av̄Z̄^ēxi h̄ev̄t̄ ī Av̄k̄t̄ w̄ t̄q̄, Lv̄ w̄ t̄q̄ ḡb̄t̄K̄ t̄ev̄S̄v̄t̄Z̄ t̄P̄t̄q̄t̄Q̄b̄ th̄, Av̄ḡvīB̄ ḡt̄Z̄v̄ Ab̄ t̄K̄v̄t̄b̄v̄ ḡv̄ w̄b̄ŋ̄q̄B̄ Av̄ḡvī t̄ŋ̄t̄j̄ t̄K̄I ḡt̄L̄ t̄ ev̄i R̄b̄ GK̄ḡt̄V̄w̄ L̄vevi t̄ t̄eb̄, Āem̄t̄ī N̄ḡv̄ev̄i R̄b̄ t̄ t̄eb̄ L̄w̄b̄K̄ V̄ūB̄ | th̄ c̄w̄i ev̄t̄i h̄t̄x̄ h̄vevi ḡt̄Z̄v̄ t̄K̄v̄t̄b̄v̄ m̄ŋ̄ḡ h̄ēK̄ w̄Q̄j̄ b̄v̄, Z̄uiv̄L̄ Z̄t̄ ī GB̄ `x̄b̄Z̄vi c̄ŋ̄q̄w̄ŋ̄Ē K̄t̄īQ̄b̄ Āw̄b̄t̄K̄Z̄ t̄h̄v̄x̄t̄ ī Av̄k̄t̄ I Lv̄ w̄ t̄q̄ | Āš̄Z̄ GB̄ c̄ŋ̄q̄v̄q̄ Z̄uiv̄ t̄P̄t̄q̄t̄Q̄b̄ t̄ k̄ḡy³ ī GB̄ Av̄t̄ v̄j̄ t̄b̄ w̄b̄t̄R̄I w̄K̄Q̄j̄v̄ f̄iv̄ḡK̄v̄ ī v̄L̄t̄Z̄ |

Ḡmē w̄q̄t̄Z̄j̄ t̄K̄ej̄ ābēv̄b̄ c̄w̄i ev̄t̄ī b̄v̄i x̄iv̄B̄ w̄b̄t̄q̄w̄R̄Z̄ n̄b̄ w̄b̄ | h̄ūt̄ ī w̄b̄t̄R̄t̄ īB̄ c̄ŋ̄Z̄w̄b̄ w̄Z̄b̄t̄ej̄v̄ L̄vevi R̄t̄Ū w̄b̄, Z̄uiv̄L̄ w̄b̄t̄R̄t̄ ī L̄vev̄t̄ī Ask̄ t̄K̄v̄t̄b̄v̄ ̄ŋ̄j̄av̄Z̄^ ḡy³ t̄h̄v̄x̄t̄K̄ L̄v̄B̄t̄q̄ Av̄b̄ t̄c̄t̄q̄t̄Q̄b̄ | Ask̄ w̄b̄t̄q̄t̄Q̄b̄ t̄ t̄ki t̄m̄ḡt̄q̄ t̄K̄v̄t̄b̄v̄ B̄w̄Z̄ev̄P̄K̄ K̄t̄ḡŋ̄ N̄t̄ī f̄iv̄i x̄ t̄K̄v̄t̄b̄v̄ L̄vevi t̄b̄B̄ t̄Z̄v̄ K̄x̄ n̄t̄q̄t̄Q̄— GK̄ḡt̄V̄w̄ w̄P̄t̄ō_ ō, GK̄ḡt̄V̄w̄ ḡy³ n̄t̄j̄ I w̄ t̄q̄t̄Q̄b̄ ; w̄b̄t̄ b̄c̄t̄ŋ̄ M̄v̄t̄Q̄i GK̄w̄Ū t̄c̄q̄v̄iv, GK̄w̄Ū t̄c̄t̄c̄, t̄ŋ̄t̄Uv̄ K̄j̄v̄ | w̄K̄i c̄ŋ̄ t̄K̄ M̄v̄t̄Q̄ D̄w̄t̄q̄ W̄vē b̄w̄ḡt̄q̄ Āš̄Z̄ Z̄ŋ̄v̄ w̄bēvi Ȳ K̄t̄īQ̄b̄ Z̄ŋ̄v̄Z̄^ t̄h̄v̄x̄v̄ h̄ev̄t̄ ī |

b̄v̄i x̄m̄ḡv̄R̄ Av̄k̄t̄ I Lv̄ w̄ t̄q̄ ḡy³ t̄h̄v̄x̄t̄ ī R̄x̄eb̄ ̄ŋ̄i v̄ K̄iēvi th̄ t̄ŋ̄v̄š̄-Z̄L̄b̄ t̄v̄cb̄ K̄t̄īQ̄b̄, Z̄v̄ m̄w̄Z̄B̄ Abb̄ | GL̄v̄t̄b̄ GīK̄ḡ w̄Ū N̄Ūbv̄ Z̄t̄j̄ aiv̄ n̄t̄j̄v̄, th̄ N̄Ūbv̄ t̄ŋ̄w̄t̄Z̄ b̄v̄i x̄t̄ ī D̄^P̄v̄t̄½ī ḡv̄b̄w̄ēK̄Z̄v̄t̄v̄t̄aī w̄P̄ĪB̄ c̄ŋ̄Z̄c̄w̄j̄ Z̄ n̄t̄ē |

GK. ewi kvŕj i gŕ³thv×v wǵUzemyZui GK ˘šZPviYvq Rvrbv, Zui v 8 Rb Lj bvi
t`envUvq cvKewinbxi AZwKZ nvgjvq `j t_ŕK wew`Obentq hvb| tmlv wQj GK
mU`v| cmvj ŕq GK ˘wi`a cwi evŕi Zui v Avkŕq tbb| Nŕi Zut` i Pŕj wQj evoš`wKš`
t`ŕki Rb` huiv hyk Kitŕb Zui v ewoŕZ Gŕm bv-tLŕq _vKŕe Guv exv MŕnKŕiŕP
cO>` ntjv bv| i wŕl ŕejv avb fivŕtj b Ab`ŕ i wŕtq| Zvi ci Lv l qŕtj b jvj Pŕtj i
fvZ, KuPvKjv tm× w`ŕq| GLvŕb AvwKZiv Gi 17 w`b AvŕM meŕkl fvZ
tLŕqUŕtj b| wǵUzemyRvrbv, l wU wQj Zut` i eQŕi i tkŕ Lvev |

˘B. wctivRcti i gŕ³thv×v Rvgvj j nK gby Ab` PviRb gŕ³thv×vnmn ivRvKvi
KgvUvi cvMjv tmKv`ŕi i nŕZ aiv cŕob| mevi nŕZ tŕQŕb tŕta KPr b`xi cvŕo
wŕtq Zut` i Dŕiŕŕk _wj tQrov nq| GŕZ NUbv`ŕj ˘ŕRb knx` nb| ewK wZbRb
i^{3v3} Ae`vq b`x muZŕi th ewoŕZ l ŕvb tm ewoi GKRB biv ivRvKviŕ i
wei`ŕ× cŕj cŕZŕiva Mŕo Zŕj Zut` i ewPvb| th Mŕtg GB NUbv NŕU, tm MŕguU wQj
Avki v dŕPqvi g`ŕŕbi, whwb wŕŕR ivRvKvi KgvUvi wQŕj b|

gŕ³hŕ×i mgq mvaviY gvbŕl i gŕa` gvbweK tevaB eo ntq DŕwUj | ivRvKvi bb,
Ggb gvbŕl i gŕb tKŕŕbvŕŕteB mv×cŕ wqK tŕ`ej× RvqMv j vŕ KiŕZ cvŕi w| wŕ`y
agŕej ×ŕiv agŕU ivRvKviŕ i nŕZ Awak nŕi j wŕĀZ l wbnZ ntqŕQb Guv wK ;
Avev Gi Kg D`vniYl wei j bq th, cig Av`ŕi gŕnj gvb cwi evŕi wŕ`ybvix-cj`l
AvwKZ l mgv`Z ntqŕQb| ˘xcv`ŕŕmi GKwU ˘šZPviY t_ŕK Rvrbv hvq, Zui v hLb
ŕg gŕŕmi w`ŕK w`ŕbi ci w`b tŕŕU mŕgvš-AwZŕug Kŕi AvMi Zjv hvw`ŕtj b, ZLb
Zut` i RbweŕŕŕKi ˘ŕjvZŕ⁹ Kvš`-j wUŕK wŕ`j vB Mŕtgi GK gŕnj gvb Kl.K cwi evi
DchvRK ntq ewoŕZ tWŕK wŕtq fvOv Nŕi Avkŕq w`ŕtqŕQb| tŕRv Kvco e`j vev
Rb` wŕŕŕŕ` i Kvco w`ŕtqŕQb, Nŕi hv wQj ZvB w`ŕq tLŕZ w`ŕtqŕQb Ges AZ`š-SwK
wŕtq ivZ mevBŕK tkvev mŕŕhM l w`ŕtqŕQb| ˘ckwPK wŕsmZvi cvkvcwK gvbŕl i
cŕZ gvbŕl i GB AKÉ fŕtj vevmvB i³˘ŕjvZ GB hŕ× RqŕK Zi wšZ KŕiŕQ| bvi xMš`
cŕZŕv cŕKwKZ ŕgŕvj v gŕ³thv×vŕ Mŕš i jrdj Kweŕi i cŕZŕe`b ŕXvKv knŕi ew`ŕ
gŕnj vŕ` i mvŕŕvRvKvi ŕ t_ŕK th wŕŕ cvl qv hvq ZvŕZ GK_v` wqZj wŕtqŕB ej v hvq th,
gŕ³hŕ× ˘wi`a RbmvaviŕYi AskMŕY abx` i tŕŕq AŕbK teŕk Avšŕi K wQj | l B
cŕZŕe`ŕb Duj wZ w`wRq teMg, whwb thv×ŕŕ` i Avkŕq l A_ŕ w`ŕtqŕQb ; ivŕeqv
LvZb, whwb Avj e`ŕi i _wj ŕZ ˘ŕgŕviv ntq l wZigvZvnb ˘ŕRb wŕ`y hŕZŕŕK
wŕŕRi KvŕQ ŕiŕLŕQb ; i wŕg v teMg, whwb wŕŕRi ewoŕZ thv×ŕŕ` i K`v×c ˘vctŕbi
mŕŕhM w`ŕq Zut` i ŕiŕta LvBŕtqŕQb ; gbŕRgv LvZb, whwb wŕŕRi ewoŕZ thv×ŕŕ` i
Avkŕq w`ŕtqŕQb Ges K`ŕŕ×c wŕŕg kjv teŕUŕQb l ivbŕe KŕiŕQb— Zui v hZ` ŕ
fiv hvq wŕŕRi Rb` eo wKŕy cŕŕBi Avkvq GZme SŕK tbb w| eis gvbweK Ges
gvZZŕevŕtai KvŕŕYB mvŕj ntqŕQb evOwvj i mŕRbxb GK HŕK`i RvqMvq| th
AskMŕY ˘ŕxbZv ARŕbi Rb` mŕšj Z AMŕvŕŕŕK BwZevPKŕŕŕe cŕŕweZ KŕiŕQ|

hLb tKvfbv Gj vKvq eo ai tbi Acvti ktbi c0qvRtb gy³thv×viv m`tj Gtm `vcb
Kti tQ tKvfbv A`vqx K`vrc, ZLb GKmt½ 50/100 Rtb Lvt`i c0qvRb ntqtQ|
GKwJ cwievii ct¶ GB 50/100 RbtK mBvfi Lvevi t`qv c0qkB Amæ| dtj
ZLb GKRb Kvtiv Dci wbfP bv-Kti thv×viv Gj vKvi c0Z`K emo t`tKB
mñthwMZv wbtqtQb| tKD w`tqtQb GK-`¶KwR Pvj, tKD c¶Kti GKwJ gvQ,
tKDev tLuqvti wcb¶ gj vMwJ, tKDev wcvR-i mp-Avj ¶ Avi Gme Avwi Z Lv`e`
Ptj tMtQ l LvbkviB tKvfbv mæcbetj vtKi emotZ| ZLb w`tbi ci w`b GB
GZ`tjv tj vKtK ti ta Lvl qvevi GKwJ `vqI tPtC tMtQ l B emoiB bvi t`i Dci |
G Ae`vq GKRB tKD tZv bq, emoi c¶P eQtii wKtKvixwJ l Ae`vb `fKZ ntq
tMtQ GKwJ `v GwMtq t`evi gta` w`tq| wKs`GB GZ th cwiktj, Z`vM, meB Zui v
Kti tMtQb AwZ Avb t`i mv t`_ KviY Zui v, µgvMZ AwaKvi ni tYi AwaKZP
weRvZxq kÎ t`i Kej t`tK G t`ktK gy³ t`L tZ PvBtZb| exi evOwj h¶Kt`i
mrvwmKZv Zwt`i GB `cæ t`wL tqtQ th, GKw`b gy³ nteB nte tmvbi evsj vt`k ;
th-`cæv`evqb Kitz ntj , GB mvmx gvbl `tj vi m`fvte tetP _vKv Acwi nvhP

gy³thv×vt`i Avktj l Lv` mñthwMZv c0vtbi KvRwJ AZUv wbeRæQj bv| Kvi Y
mkj Gj vKvqB cvKewnbxi t`vmi ag¶ ivRvKvi-Avj e`i-Avj kvgm ewnbxi
m`m`iv Owtq wQwJtq wQj | memgq Zwt`i wK tPbv thZ bv| th-ewotZ
gy³ewnbxi m`m`i hvZqvZ wQj, tm-ewoB cwk`wbeRævax`i AvLov wntmte
wPvY Z ntZv| Avi GB wPvY ZKi tYi dtj KZ eo eo wec`B th tbtg GtmtQ
t`ktc0gK evOwj t`i Dci, Zui AmsL` bgbv Avgiv t`LwQ wbePvi jÉb, al¶,
nZ`v l Mñ Av`b t`evi gtZv eeP AvPi tY| GZme SpK wbtqI thme brix mrvm`
wbtRt`i tMj v-c¶Ki -tLuqvo duKv Kti tQb, wbtRiv ktZ Kó Kti AwkZt`i Mvtq
tj c-Kæf Ztj w`tqtQb— Zwt`i GB Z`vM, GB D`vi Zvi tbc t` KvR Kti tQ
t`kgy³i gnr AvKv`¶wJb|

huiv kiYv_x`ntq t`tki gwJ tQto fvi tZ wMtqwQtj b Zwt`i gta` mxgZmsL`K
cwievii AvZkq-`Rbt`i emotZ m¶L kwšZ emevm Kitz cvi tJ l, AwaKvstkiB
kiYv`P K`vtæú Ae`vb MhY Kiv Ovov MZ`š t wQj bv| Gme kiYv_x`K`vtæci
Awaevmiv Ges huiv t`k tQtoB wQtj b tUlbs MhY Kti h¶x Ask tberi Rb`, ctiv
b0gvm atj cwitc0¶tZi `vm-`vmx ntq ntj l Zwt`i mwµq _vKtZ ntqtQ gy³h¶x i
mct¶¶B| tUlbs K`vrc`tj vtZ, thLvfbv cj`liv h¶xhv`vi c0K-AvtqvRb mæcbæ
KivQtj b, tmLvfbv brix c0Znbwai mve¶wYK c0qvRb ntqtQ AšZ ivbwti i
ZÉyavtb| AtbK bixi B mxgvš-Gj vKvq Owtq _vKv Gme K`vtæc KK wntmte
`bwgwiEK `wqtZi wbtqwmRZ _vKtZ ntqtQ| G AskMhY l Aek`B thv×vi
ghP vmæcb¶

PÆMvṭgi I. Avi. wbrvḡ tivṭWi GbrṭqZ gljv I wḡtmm AwZgv gljvi ŌKvKj xŌ
brvK evmFebwU wQj ḡṽṭhvxṭ`i GKwU tUṭbs tmUvi | tḡṣ-tmbvṭ`i teuk teuk
hvZvqZ wQj G ewmouṭZ ; th KvṭY tḡṣ Acvṭikṭbi eo eo wmvṣ-tjv GLvṭbB
nṭZv| G ewmouṭZ hḡmsṽṣ-wKQḡ nq bv, GUV tevSṭZ jvKx brṭgi GKRB tḡtqi
eaeiY Abḡvb Kiv nq GLvṭb| jvKx I Gbvḡmn AṭḡKB G ewmouṭK wbiVC`
ivLevi Rb` tRvi cḡPóv Pvj vb| wKṢ`tkl i ḡlv nq bv| tmṭPḡṭi KvKj ṭZ nvḡj v
Kṭi cvKewnbx ḡṽṭhvxṭ`i AṭḡKṭK aṭi wḡtq hvq|

cv_iNvUvi evṭŪj tivṭWi nwiR kudi evmḡ ḡṽṭhvxṭ`i weiVU GKwU Mḡc Ae`vb
KiṭZb| Abṭṭb`i mṭ½ Avṭḡbv teMg Gṭ`i ZĒyeavb KiṭZb| wclwi w½ evRvṭii
e`wṭP ÷ PṭPḡAew`Z tKvqvUḡṭi MḡKZḡ tnbix wṭPwḡṭPṢajx I wḡtmm tPṢajxi
ZĒyeavṭb GK`j ḡṽṭhvxṭ`i GLvṭb vKṭZb| tKvṭbv Acvṭikḡ Kxṭve`ii` Kiv hvq
tmUv thḡb w`i nṭZv GLvṭb, tZḡub Acvṭikṭbi mvdj`-Amvdṭj`i ḡj`vṭṭbi Rb`I
G ewmouṭZB `evK emZ|

t`ecvṭoi Kvgvj j Avj ṭgi evmḡ wḡtmm Kvgvṭj i ZĒyeavṭb vKṭZb tek wKQy
ḡṽṭhvxṭ`i m`iNvṭUi t`Ṣj Zi ingvṭbi ewoi KĪxḡAvmḡv ingvb ḡvṭPḡ cŌg
t`ṭKB ḡṽṭhvxṭ`i cŌZ wḡṭew Z wṭmṭe wḡRṭK cḡY KṭiṭQb| hṭxi ifc hLb
Zxeḡ nṭq IṭV ZLb wZub Zui ewmouṭK Mṭo tZṭj b`ṭMḡ ḡhḡvq| Avkṭ, Lv`
mṭḡwMzv I Abṭṭb` cḡqvRṭb ḡṽṭhvxṭ`i KvṭR tj ṭMṭQb wZub wḡqvḡZ| wZub
GḡbṭK weṭfbcAcvṭikṭbi Z`I msiḡY KiṭZb| cvPj vBk I qvṭRw` qvi i wḡK
VvKṭii cĪea-ḡṽṭhvxṭ`i Rb` tLṭUṭQb cḡṭi| ewmouṭZ AvkZ ḡṽṭhvxṭ`i fvṭṭ`i
Acvṭikṭb cvVvei Rb` me wKQyWVvK Kṭi w`ṭZb Ges cvVvei ci Zṭ`i ḡṭṭj i
Rb` cŌḡvq wḡḡḡZ nṭq vKṭZb| 109 m`iNvṭUi t`Ṣj Zṭḡvi ewo t`ṭK AṭḡK
Acvṭikḡ cwi Pwj Z nṭqṭQ| tK wṭ 3 Mṭci AvkṭṭK`ḡ wṭmṭe GwU e`eüZ nṭZv|
G ewoi MḡKĪxḡwḡtmm Avkṭṭq GLvṭb AvkZṭ`i t`Lvṭkvbv KiṭZb|

ḡṽṭhvxṭ`i nweej ingvbmn AṭḡKB Avkṭ wḡṭZb PÆMḡ ḡvḡj v Avl qvḡx jṭMi
ZrKvj xb AvnṂwKv wḡtmm wḡjyḡvi mḡ Zrvbi evmḡ| G ewoi KZḡ cvKewnbxi
nvṭZ knx` nb| tkvj Keni i wkl qvj v cvovi bi`j Avj ḡ Lvṭbi evmṭ tK wṭ 3 Gi
mṭṭ` RwoZ AṭḡKi Avkṭ`j wQj| MḡKZḡ `ḡ tŌṭj ḡṽṭhvxṭ`i RwoZ nb|
cvKewnbx G ewo tNivl Kṭi wḡj Qṭṭj Avj Avntḡ` wbnZ nb| Lvḡ mṭṭṭei GK
tŌṭj bṭmi`wṭṭṭ cvKewnbx aṭi wḡṭq hvq| wḡtmm Lvḡ G ewmouṭZ AvkZṭ`i
t`Lvṭkvbvi `wqZcvj b KiṭZb| AvMḡev` nvRxcvovi mṭKbv LvZb KLṭbv ḡvṭqi
fḡḡKvq KLṭbv `wṭi fḡḡKvq ḡṽṭhvxṭ`i Kḡ`vṭY `wqZcvj b KṭiṭQb| G ewoi
cŌḡ mKj m`m`B wŌṭj b ḡṽṭhvxṭ`i dṭj thvxviv thṭKṭbv mḡḡ wḡṭRi ewo ḡṭb
Kṭi G ewmouṭZ cḡek KiṭZb| Zui Nṭii Pj vq cŌZw`b evowZ 30/40 Rṭbi

tdlvwU hf×i KvR hf "Q e"envi Kti | cieZxmgqtq cvKewnbx Gw tK Gtj ewoi
wfbæKvigi, ev_i"tg cPimsL"K evOwj tmbvK Avktq w tq Zt`i Rxebi Qlv
KtiQb | `Rb cvK Awdmvi Zt`i Nti etm `xNqY K_v etj Pv tLtg w e`q nq |
Liv hvZ tKvfbvi Kg m`n bv-KiZ cvti, Zvi Rb` G`æcuzi tek wKQyKSkj |
Aej æb KiZ nq | cti G ewotZ g³ewnbxi tQij ivl wdaqZ AvkZ _vKZ |
cieZxmgqtq cvKewnbxi Awdmvi `Rb c`qkB AvmtZ _vtK, Zt`i mvt_ evi evi B
fvjv AvPiY KiZ ntZv, hvZ Liv tKvfbvifc m`n bv-KiZ cvti |

PÆMögi cÆER mstNi cvvto cÖZtiva hf×i cÖqvRtb mstNi wKqK, QvT Ges
te/zj tiwRtgU | BwAvi ewnbx wgtj GKwU k³ NuU `wcz nq | wKŠ` cvKewnbxi
fvix At`j KvQ me bwm` ntq tMj mstNi mvaviY mæcv`K exti>`ajv tPšajx
wbR ŠyK wbtq mstNB t`K wMtg AvnZt`imn QvT QvTx-wKqK mevBtK wbi vct`
ivLevi Rb` aj NuU nvB`dj cvwtq t`b | 30 gvP`cvKewnbx msN Avztb cÖek Kti
exti b evefKmn tmLvtb _vKv mevBtK ea`fngtZ wbtq nZ`v Kti | GKmgq wbi vct`
etj Kw_Z aj NuU nvB`dj | Avµgy Kti cvK`mjiv | GLvtb | AtbtK knx` nb |
hviv AvnZ Ae`vq cvjvtZ m`lg nb Zt`i gta` GKRb Rj ai tmb_β | wZvb Avktq
tctqQtb `gZj vi tešx cwiveti | G cwiveti cÖZgv eoqv | Zui `vgx akti>`a
eoqv ZtK i`qvi me ai`bi e`e`v MÖY Ktib | aj NuU nvB`dj i Avktq t`K
cwj tq Avmv cÆER mstNi Ab`vb` tqtq | wKwqKv`i Avktq t`b wgm tgix, gxiv
wmsn, wgm tWviv, SYP tPšajx | G cwivewU i mevB wQtb wLÖvb | wg. | wgtmm
Gj ewW`Gm gEtj i Ae`vb | GtqTt` `šj YthvM` |

evsj vt`tki g³hf× tešxwenvi, tešxMög | tešx cwivewU i fngKv tMšieRbK |
fviZ t`K cÖkqY wbtq evsj vt`tk tdivi ct_ AmsL` g³thv×v tešxMög_wj tK
UöbvRU K`væc wntmte e`envi KtiQb | XvKvi agPwRK wenvti AvkZ ntq thgb
g³thv×viv XvKv kni | Avkcvtki AÄtj Acvtikb PvjvtZb, tešxMög_wj |
tmfvte e`eüZ ntZv | Mötgi wenvi_wj | e`eüZ ntZv g³thv×vt`i wj btK>`a
wntmte | RwZ-ag`eY`wbe`ktl tešx cwivewU t`jv g³thv×vt`i Avktq w`tqtQ |
Avktq | Lv`mieivn KvR Dj E`thvM` Ae`vb ti tLQb Gme cwiveti t`gtqiv | G
KvR `i"ZcY`Ae`vb ti tL Zviv t`ktöqK wntmteB AvZ`cwi Pq i Pbv KtiQb |
g³thv×viv w`tbi tejvq Avktq`vZvi cwiveti m`m`i m`½ wgtj wgtk KwUtg
ivZ tmLvb t`K wfbæ`vtb Acvtikb thtZb | Ög³hf× evOwj tešx mæcÖvqÖ
Möši tjLK cVekzvi eoqv `we KtiQb th wZvb AtbtKi gL i`btQb
g³thv×viv cwiveti m`m`i mvt_ GKB wQvbwq khv wbtZb | G NuUwU cöyY
Kti th, G cwivewU t`jv thv×vt`i fvjv etmB Avktq w`Z | g³thv×vt`i Avktq |
Ab`wea mntwMzv w`tqtQb GiKg AtbtKi gta` AvQb Wv. tiYKYv eoqv (Bwb
wPwKrmv tmewi t`qTt` Abb` Ae`vb ivLv Orov | PÆMögi Ae`vbKvtj GgBGm

evstj vq Ae⁻vbi Z BwCvri ewnbxi 100 R^tbi `yc^tii I ivtZi Lvevi w`tqtQb| Zui
`v^gx m^owZi Äb eoqv `vbxq tQtj^t`i mn^thwMZvq K^vt^ac GB Lvevi t^ct^tQ
w`tqtQb), k^tg^uZ m^obwZ eoqv, Pvi^aevjv eoqv (PÄMÜg kn^ti cvK^tmbv^t`i `w^jz
knx` nb), ti eZx eoqv (evsjv `ekvL 1378-G w^btLuR nb), Aw^ogv eoqv c^og^l|

tgRi Zv^tni Dwi^b AvLwÄi m^ov^ovrKvi t⁻tK Rv^bv hvq, wZub I tgRi Lv^tj `g^oftgU
tj Uvi t^ct^q A^t±ve^tii 11 Zwi^tL 5 b^at^t tm[±]tⁱ Av^tmb| 5 b^at^t tm[±]tⁱ tnW
tKv^oU^oU^o wQj GKwU ti ÷ nvDR| GLv^tb G^tj Z^ut⁻tK wgtmm kIKZ wi^omf
Ki^tZb| tm[±]i KgvÜvi gxi kIKZ QvZ^tK GKwU Acv^ti k^tb P^tj hv^lqv^q 5 w^b
Z^ut⁻tK GLv^tb Awk^Z _vK^tZ nq| GB 5 w^b wgtmm kIKZ Z^ut⁻i Z^Eearv
K^ti b|

gv⁻vix^tii Kvj wKbx⁻v^bvi k^kxNi `t^ji tnWgv⁻vi m^vtⁿtei ewo^tZ AvM⁻ g^vfm
c^oq 100 Rb g^v³t^hxv Avk^Z nb| tnWgv⁻vi m^vtⁿtei `x Ges f^vB^tqi ea-G^t i
Rb⁻ i v^bvevbi⁻ wqZⁱ cvj b Ki^tZb| AvM⁻ t⁻tK h^x t^kl b^v-n^l qv ch^s-c^oZw⁻ bB
Z^ut⁻i ewo^tZ g^v³t^hxvⁱv Lv⁻ mn^thwMZv t^ct^qQb|

ewi kvj A⁻ t^dvW^o w^gk^tbi gv⁻vi d^wYm, c^wim w^m-vⁱ tivRgÜ, W. w^m-vⁱ
w^j t^qv^biv⁻ k^wsKv^gx evO^wj^t i Avk^t w^tq, Lv⁻ w^tq th⁻óvš⁻vcb K^ti wQ^tj b—
Zv⁻ f^veZB w^ej| kn^ti hLb⁻ ymn Ae⁻v w^eivR Ki^tQ, ZLb w^gk^tbi w^fZ^ti Z^uiv
A^tbK evO^wj^t t^k w^bt^rt⁻i c^wi ev^tii m⁻m⁻ K^ti w^bt^qQ^tj b| w^gk^tbi f^vÉvi Lw^j K^ti
Z^uiv Awk^Z^t i c^wi ev^tii Rb⁻ g^q⁻v, Mg, Rv^gvKv^ct^oi e⁻e⁻vl Ki^tZb| G^mtei
AwZw⁻³ w^gk^tbi evB^ti tei⁻evi Rb⁻ w^uw^oq^wb^ui c^wi P^qc^l w^tm^te K^w^o m^k
BZ⁻w⁻ c^wi t^q w^tq^tQb, hv^tZ evO^wjⁱ iv cvK^t i Ab⁻vq Av^tmvk t⁻tK evP^tZ cv^ti|

Rvⁿv^biv Bgv^tgi tMvUv c^wi evi B tKv^tbv-bv-tKv^tbvfvte g^v³h^txⁱ m^t½ m^suk^o-wQj |
Zui `v^gx 2 b^at^t tm[±]tⁱ KgvÜv^ti w^bt⁻ k^o A^tbK tL^tU w^eR Kvj f^vtU^o Zw^j Kv I
bK^kv K^ti w^tq^ot^j b, hv^tZ K^ti G⁻t^jv mⁿt^r cvK^t i e⁻env^tii Ab^ct^hvMx Ki^tZ
a^Ym Kiv hvq Ges cieZ^x^omg^tq mⁿt^rB tgivgZ Kiv hvq| Zui eot^ot^j i⁻gx
wQ^tj b GKRb tMw^jv thv^xv| tMw^jv Acv^ti k^tb Ki^tZ wZub XvKv kn^ti B⁻ wqZ^cÜ^o
nb| Rvⁿv^biv Bgv^tgi evmvqB Z^ut⁻i c^wi Kⁱbv, bK^kv BZ⁻w⁻ n^tZv| i⁻gxi thv^xv
eÜⁱv, kwi d Bgv^tgi thv^xv eÜⁱv Ges g^v³h^txⁱ c^tqⁱ Ab⁻v⁻ e⁻w³eM^oweirfbamg^tq
G evmvq Awk^Z I Av^c wqZ n^tq^tQb|

w^ctⁱvR^ctⁱ eZ^ov^b t^cšⁱ K^wgk^bvi w^gb^viv teMg h^x-Kv^tj 8/9 eQi eqm^x ew^j Kv|
tgRi wRq^vDwⁱ b w^bi⁻ n^tq^t tM^tj Z^ut⁻K ev^tMiⁿvU tR^jvi tev^j cy M^ot^gi ivRvK^vi v
ai^tZ tP^ov K^ti| Z^ut⁻K c^wij t^q th^tZ mn^thwMZv K^ti w^kt^kvix w^gb^viv| wZub th M^ot^g
j w^kt^qQ^tj b, w^gb^viv tmLv^tb Z^ut⁻K Lv⁻l mieivn Ki^tZb| MYc^oRvZŠ^x evsj v^t-k

miKv̄t̄ii eZḡvb Kwlgšḡ gwZqv tPšajxi PwP bwiRicj _vbvi wgtmm jvj wgvv
gy³hḡxi "ii" t_ḡK tkl chš-thv×vḡi Avkḡ `vb, Lv̄" mieivn l Z_"
Av̄vbcḡvḡbi `wqZj cvj b KḡiḡQb|

A`WḡfvḡKU gyḡR`j ingvḡbi gv nḡRiv LvZb (gwZ) wv`y tḡtḡḡi Avkḡḡ
Dḡj LḡhvM̄ fḡgKv ivḡLb| cvKewnbx, ivRvKvi l Avje`iiv wv`ḡḡi cḡZ wQj teik
bvḡLv̄k| dḡj wv`y tḡtḡqiv GKvĒḡi metPḡḡ `ḡmn mgq AwZevnb KḡiḡQb| AḡbK
cwi evi gḡmj gvḡḡḡi Avkḡḡ w`ḡj l, wv`ḡḡi Avkḡḡ w`ḡZ mḡnm KḡiḡZb bv̄| nḡRiv
LvZb GB wec`Mḡ-wv`y tḡtḡḡḡi vḡḡRi tḡtḡi ḡḡZvB ḡḡZeeAv̄ḡi Avkḡḡ l Llevi
w`ḡḡḡQb| Zui NibōRbiv mevB wQj cvKewnbxi mnḡhvMx, GgbwK Zui tḡtḡi
RvgvBl | G Ae`vq ZvḡK mev̄i tPḡLi Avovḡj cḡZv̄b 20/25 Rb tḡtḡi Llevi
ivbveKḡiḡZ nḡZv l R½ḡj vḡḡḡ Lvl qvḡZ nḡZv| G KvRwU wZwb t`^QvqB KḡiḡZb|

KLḡbv KLḡbv G Avkḡḡ v̄ixiv vḡḡRivB thv×v wvḡḡḡḡ fḡgKv M̄hY KḡiḡQb, AwkZḡḡ i
Rxebi ḡḡvi cḡḡvRḡb| eḡḡYewoqv̄i Kmev AAḡḡj miRwḡḡb Z_`msM̄h KḡiḡZ wMḡḡ
i wḡv LvZb bvḡḡ GK bvixi K_v Rvbv hvq| Bvb gy³thv×vḡḡi GKwU Avkḡḡḡḡ
ivbvevbeKḡi t`evi `wqZj cvj b KḡiḡZb| G KvḡR ZvḡK mnḡhvMwZv KḡiḡZb Zui
`ḡ cḡZteKx AwQqv LvZb Ges mḡnviv LvZb| Kmev _vbv kni t_ḡK cḡḡ 10
wKḡj wḡḡvi `ḡi Aew`Z gCbcj M̄ḡḡ wQj i wḡv LvZḡbi ewo| eZḡvḡb 50 eḡi
Qwotḡ hvl qv i wḡv LvZḡbi mḡnmKZvq gy³hḡxi tkl mgḡḡi tKvḡbv GKv̄b
Zvḡḡi ewoḡZ AwkZ gy³thv×vḡḡi 20/25 Rḡbi GKwU `j i ḡḡv tctḡwQj | tmlU
wQj GK kvḡZi ivZ| Kvš-kḡš-gy³thv×v̄v ZLb Ngḡḡḡḡḡ| KḡḡKRb ivRvKvi
Ges cvwK`wb `mb` tmB ivḡZ Zvḡḡi ewoi KvQvKwQ tcsḡQ AvḡḡḡYi cḡwZ
vbwQj | i wḡv LvZb AvḡMB Zv t`LḡZ tctḡ gy³thv×vḡḡi mZKḡḡḡi t`b| "ii" nq
i³ḡḡḡḡ hḡḡ| G hḡḡ i wḡv LvZb vḡḡRl teḡḡbU nḡZ Swcḡḡ cḡwQḡḡḡ| Kmev
_vbvi wKv̄icj M̄ḡḡḡi tḡḡvewoi dvḡZḡv teMḡ gy³thv×vḡḡi Lv̄" tRvMḡḡv̄i Rḡb`
cḡḡvš-KḡiḡZb| G ewoḡZ gy³thv×v̄v tctḡZb Avkḡḡ l Av̄vi |

hḡḡv̄t̄ii tdiḡḡ smx teMḡ Zvḡḡi ewoḡZ th A`vqx wKwbK `Zvi nḡḡwQj, Zvi
t`Lvḡkvbv KḡiḡZb| G ewoḡZ cḡZwbqZ AvnZ gy³thv×vḡḡi Ges weḡkl
evZḡevnKḡḡi hvZvqvZ wQj | KLḡbv KLḡbv gy³Kvgx mv̄aviY gvḡḡl | G ewoḡZ
AwkZ nḡḡḡQb| ḡḡi mev̄i Llevi-`vev̄t̄ii e`e`v KḡiḡZ nḡZv ZvḡKB| gy³thv×v
Kgvḡvi iweDj Avḡḡḡi gv wgtmm tḡḡḡḡv LvZb hḡḡKḡḡḡ fviḡZ Ae`vbi Z Ae`vq
Zvḡḡi ZveḡZ hḡḡvḡḡḡḡ fviḡZ AvMZ bvixḡḡi Avkḡḡ w`ḡḡḡQb Ges mḡsMvwbK KvR
KḡiḡQb| Zvḡḡi ZveḡZ hḡḡv̄t̄ii bvixḡḡḡḡ ggZvR teMḡ Ges mvḡḡnv teMḡ
t_ḡKḡḡb|

Lj bvi wgtmm jvqj v Mdi 9 baf tm±tīi Aaxtb 24 ciMbvī ewkīnvtU wQtj b| GLvtb Zui ZuefZ Ab'vb'† i vKv-Lvl qvī e'e-v wQj | Bwb AvMZ kiYv_xp i wKvbn msi qY Ki†Zb | thv×v wī μuJs-G mnthwMZv Ki†Zb| Zui tqtq tnmṭb Aviv LKd ZutK Gme Kv†R mnthwMZv Ki†Zb| cvBKMvQv vbvī kvncvov Mōtgi wgtmm Rvj vj fvi Z t_†K tUlbs wbtq cD'vewZ gyp³thv×vt` i Avkṭ w tqtQb | Lv` mieivn Kti†Qb| cwi`v AvLZvi tnvṭmb wbtR† i Mōtgi ewotZ gyp³thv×vt` i Avkṭ | Lvevī e'e-v Kti†Qb| Avkṭ w tqtQb ti vtKqv gnepl |

tQbv Kvco cwi avb Kti weifbē-vṭb gyp³thv×vt` i Rb` Lvevī tcštQ w †Zb Lj bvi i wngv Bmj vg| Zui GB Awfhtvbi wKQywbafī Z m†¼Z wQj | m†¼Z D'Pri Y Ki†j thv×vīv j Kv†bv Ae-v t_†K Gtm Lvevī wbtq th†Zb| G Kv†R ZutK cPī mZKZv Ae j ṭb Ki†Z n†Zv| GB mZKZvī Zui tkl i qv Ki†Z cv†i wv| cvj vtZ wṭtq aiv cṭob cvKAwgP n†Z Ges Atī i Rb` cōtY i qv cvb|

Kuóqv Gucōj BwAvī ewnbxi m†½ vbxq evOwj hēK† i hṭ n†j cvKewnbx e'vcK qvqYvZi mṭṭxb nq| f†q fxZ n†q Gici t_†K Kuóqvī mvari Y gvbl Rb ewoNi Z'vM Kti mṭgv†š† w†K P†j th†Z v†K| tLvKmv vbvī Rwbct†i cMwZkxj i vRbwiZK AwRRj ingvṭbi ewotZ ZLb t_†K Dōv`† i AvMgb NU†Z v†K| G cwi ev†i i `B Rb m`m` gyp³thv×v wQtj b| Av†M t_†KB wbcqgZ G ewotZ gyp³thv×vīv hvZvqvZ Ki†Zb| cōq mgqB ewotZ Dōv`† Kv†bv-bv†Kv†bv cwi evī (G† i g†a` wv`ycwī evī B wQj tewk), wefObw†Kv†bv gyp³thv×v, i vR%bwZK tbZv G ewotZ Ae-vb Ki†Zb| ewoi K†xwgtmm j ydv teMg AwkZ† i Rb` mnvṭm` Lv†` i thvMvb w†Zb| ewotZ AwkZ† i Qvovl G ewotZ t_†K cōqk gyp³thv×vt` i K'v†c Lvevī `Zwi Kti cvv†bv n†Zv| gyp³thv×vt` i Rb` i "wU-nvj qv `Zwi i Gme Kv†R ZutK mnthwMZv w†Zb cwi ev†i | Ab` bvi xiv| G† i g†a` wQtj b ti nvbv, Qvqv, Avmgv, UMi x, teex, Gwj Rv (AwkZv) cōj |

KvgDwb ÷ tb†x tnbv `vm, Zui fvB†qi `x kwš-` È, fvBwS wgvj Ges wbtRi tqtq Avj gZvR teMg Qiemn vK†Zb KvgDwb ÷ cvwUṖ tnW tKvqvU†i | GLvtb Zui v tKvqvU†i vKv tbZē† i Rb` ivbvevbe Lvevī cwi tekb Ges Amy` cmoZ† i tmevī KvR Ki†Zb| tmj bv Lv†j K tPšajx Zui `vqx A`vqx mi Kv†i i `†vó` mīPe Ges BY†c±i tRbv†j Ae cyj k Ave`j Lv†j Kmn vK†Zb Kj KvZvq Avi. Avi. tPšajxi evmvq| ewotZ AvMZ gyp³thv×v | h†x i msMVK† i GLvtb wZvb wbcqgZ Avkṭ w†Zb, Avc`vqb Ki†Zb| evKw`qv K'v†c vKv Ae-vq i "by `vk gyp³thv×vt` i Rb` ivbvevbe Kti w†Zb|

e`mī MwZ K'v†c t_†K ev†Mi nvtUi nwj gv LvZb gyp³thv×vt` i ti†a LvB†qtQb, Kvco tK†P w tqtQb| GKevi N†i P†j evoš-nl qvq gyp³thv×vt` i Lv` mieivtni

Rb" Rug t_tK avb tKtU wbtq Gtm GK ivtZi gta" Pvj ewbtq fiv ivbve Kti
KPril cvbv w_tq tXtK, b`x muZwi_tq thv_xv fvBt`i LvBtqtQb nwyj gv| ewi kv_tj i
`tfcKvX Gj vKvi fvi Zx ivYx emy wPwKrmv-tmevq we_tkl Ae`vb ivLvi cvkvcvnik
ewniPi t_tK wbtqgZ gyp`ewnbxi Rb" Llevi cvv_tZb|

mtj nv A_tbvqtii Mib tivtWi evmnu uQj GKiu U`btwRU K`v`aci gtZv| fvi Z
cZ`vMZ KtqKRb thv_xv Zui ewotZ cvj v_tg A`mn _vKtZb| GLvb t_tKB Zui v
Acvtiktb tei`tZb Ges Acvtikb tktl Avevi GB evmqB wdti AvmtZb| Zui
gyp`thv_xv`i Avkt` t`evi Lei Avj e`iewnbxi tj vKRb tRtb tdj vq Liv Rvbyj v
tKtU ZtK I Zui `vgtK aievi Rb" Nti c`ek Kti| wKs` tmS`vM`ekZ Zui v
tmw`b evmq uQtj b bv| wKs` AvkZ gvgvZ fvB`j vj tK Liv ati wbtq hvq, cti
hui j vk cvl qv hvq ivtqievRvi ea`fvgtZ| AwQqv LvZtbi Aog tktitZ cov tQtj
ht`x Ask wbtqQj| tQtj i eUz I Ab" gyp`thv_xv iv wbtqgZB Zui ewotZ AvkZ
_vKZ| GLvtbB A_tk Avrhvtbi cui Kiv ntZv I tm Abjvqx Avrhvb cui Pwj Z
ntZv| Gme AvkZ`i me ai_tbi t`Lvtkvb KitZ ntZv AwQqv LvZtK| Avtqkv
nvq`vti i evmq clqk gyp`thv_xv Avkt` wbtZb|

evnEtii whvb gwjv cpe`nb tkt`i KvhRix Kuguli GKRB m`m` wntme `wqZj
cvj b Ktib, wZvb gw qg teMg| tg gvtm t`tk wdti Zui XvKvi evmq gyp`thv_xv`i
Avkt` w_tqtQb| gqgbmstni gyp`vMvQvi Qvqv emy cvovi tqtq`i k`nvZ AvMtj
ti_tQb, hvZ Zt`i tKvbtv qWZ mwaZ bv-nq cvKtmbv ev Zt`i t`vmit`i Oviv|
G KvR wZvb mdj ntqutj b| UvzvBtj i Lw`Rv wmi Kx Zui wvR ewotZ A_tk
w`y` cui evi tK Avkt` t`b, Zt`i gwjvgj tndvRZ Ktib| teMg kvgmpwvi
wepgctii kibMti wbtRt`i ewotZ A_tk tK Avkt` w_tqtQb Ges wect`i mgq
`vbxq we_tj AvkZ tj vKt`i j`Ktq ti_tQb| wZvb I Zui AvtiK tev wgtj
AvkZ`i Ges Avtkcvtk K`v`c Kti _vKv gyp`thv_xv`i Rb" ivbvevve KtZb|
KLt`bv KLt`bv gyp`thv_xv`i Llevi Zui v wbtRiv enb Kti NuutZ tctQ w_tq
AvmtZb, KLt`bv ev ivtZi AUkvti gyp`thv_xv iv mkixi Gtm Llevi wbtq t_tZb|
AvdtivRv nK ivb beveMtAi wBRMog ea`cvovq _vKtZ kniZ`vX maviY gvbl
Ges gyp`thv_xv`i Avkt` w_tqtQb| ggZvR tkdvj x tj SnRstq wvR ewotZ _vKv
Ae`vq Zt`i ewotZ AvkZ t_tK ht`x wbtqWRZ gyp`ewnbxi tQtj`i ti ta
LvBtqtQb| Dte`vbx Lvbg I tejv bex gyp`ht`xi mgq thv_xv`i wvR ewotZ Avkt`
w_tqtQb| tMcvj MtAi Avt`bvqv teMg ivtZi tejv ivbvevve Kti Atc`vq
_vKtZb, KLb gyp`ewnbxi Kvs`-qavZ` tQtj iv Avmtel| ilkb nwmv Zui wvR
GjvKv gv`vixcti t_tK gyp`thv_xv`i Rb" tMvcb Avkt`K`^a tLvtj b| thLvtb
AmsL` gyp`thv_xv Ae`vb KtittQb| gvP`gvtm wbtRt`i Mtgi ewotZ kvgmpwvi

AþbKtK Avktq t`b| gunjv cwil`, wntjU-Gi bxbv tPŠajxl AþbKtK Avktq w`tqtQb|

Kgj mrvvi t`qv GK eYþv t`tK Rvbn hvq, 26 btfæf 1971-G wSbvB`tni Kvgvbnw Qj gy³ GjvKv| gvaep`a tFšigtki wUtbi Pvj I wUtbi teowemkó `vg Nti AvnkZ wQtj b 32 Rb gy³thv×v Ges cvtkB Qvtgbv teMtgi `wU Ltoi Nti wQtj b 10 Rb| `vbxq ivRvKvit`i tMvcb ZrciZvq Awg©Ptj Gtj Qvtgbv teMg I gy³thv×v vj wj wex nb| Qvtgbv teMg cõtY eutPb wKŠ`i "Zi AvnZ nb| Zwt`i mvt` wj wex ntq gvi v hvb gy³thv×v`i KvRi tgqt i½ weie| GB NUBvq AvnZ Avktq`vix Qvtgbv teMg I gy³thv×v`i ivbnvbnw I tmev-i kfl vi `wqZi cij bi Z knx` i½ weiei Aek`B thv×vi ghP v cõc`|

Ökj wj wõ cwi Kvi mæcv`K tmwj bv cvi fix, whub 13 wWtmæf ivRvKvi ewnbxi nvfZ aZ ntq knx` ntqtQb, Zui evmvq wZwb AþbK gy³thv×v I weceþK Avktq w`tqtQb|

mFwb`R

msMõgx bvi x hþM hþM (cõg LÊ) : tmwj bv tnvþmb, ARq `vk_B, tivtKqv Kexi mæcw`Z, evsj vt`k bvi x cõMvZ msN, wWtmæf 1998, XvKv ; msMõgx bvi x hþM hþM (wõZxq LÊ) : tmwj bv tnvþmb, ARq `vk_B, tivtKqv Kexi mæcw`Z, evsj vt`k bvi x cõMvZ msN, wWtmæf 1999, XvKv ; gy³gtÅ bvi x : Wt wbtew`Zv `vkqj Kvq` ; wõc Uþ, XvKv, 1999 ; evsj vi bvi x msMõgx : HwZtn`i AbymÜvb : Aw wZ dvéþx, t`cm& UqvWm& tWtþj ctgU, XvKv, 1997 ; evsj vi bvi x Avf`vj b : gvtj Kv teMg, BDwb fvmwU tctn wj wgtUW, XvKv, 1989 ; wntj tUi hþK_v : ZvRj tgvnvæš, mwinZ` cõKvk, XvKv, tde`qwi 1993 ; Avgvt`i GKvÉi : gunDwil`b Avntg` mæúw`Z, wmwGj, XvKv, 2006 ; gy³ht× PÆMõgi bvi x : teMg gkZvix kdx, wõg cõKvkbx, PÆMõg, wWtmæf 1992 ; gunjv gy³thv×v : dvi`v AvLZvi mæcw`Z, bvi xMõs`cõZõv, tdeqwi 1991 ; evsj vt`tki `faxZv hþK`wj j cT (Aóg LÊ) : nvmvb nwdRj i ngvb mæcw`Z, Z_` gšYvj q, MYcRvZšx evsj vt`k mi Kvi, XvKv, 1984

K_v tftē tetQ wbtqtQb t^OvgZii c_| thgb PÆMōtgi RqŠx cwij Z i Zv Ges
ermŠx ivYx|

GB te^bvKi ev^eZvU eeP Lvb̄tmbv̄t̄ i tftv̄Mvb̄t̄Zvi Pov^ckx^cōvY, th Db̄t̄Zv
gv̄t̄ bqv̄t̄mB GKwU `vc̄t̄U tmbv̄v̄n̄bxi ch̄P^-nt̄q covi Ab^Zg Kv̄t̄Y cwiYZ
nt̄qt̄Q| wbc̄wōZ GBme bv̄ixi mevB cōZ^¶| thv̄xv̄ wQ̄t̄j b bv̄| wKŠ^ Zey t̄t̄ki
^v̄axbZv Avbq̄t̄b Gt̄^i Ae^vb̄t̄K Lv̄t̄Uv Kt̄i t̄Levi t̄Kv̄t̄bv AeKvk̄ tbB| G
hverKv̄t̄j cōxZ gv̄³h̄x̄ w̄elqK Aw̄aKv̄sk MōŠi MōŠKZ̄B bv̄ixi GB kv̄ixi K
w̄bh̄P̄Z̄t̄bi NUBv̄t̄K gv̄³h̄t̄x̄ AskMōh̄Y w̄nt̄m̄t̄e t̄Lv̄t̄Z Pvb̄ w̄b A_ev t̄Lv̄t̄Z e^_
nt̄qt̄Qb|

Oh̄x̄ gq^v̄t̄b bv̄ix MYx̄gt̄Zi gv̄j ō— at̄gP̄ t̄gv̄ōt̄K cōvi KZ GB d̄t̄Zv̄q̄v̄t̄K Lvb̄t̄mbv̄
l Zv̄t̄^i t̄v̄mi iv cōZ gv̄t̄Z^Zv̄t̄^i gw̄^t̄x̄ cōZcv̄j b Kt̄i t̄q| Zv̄t̄^i bqv̄t̄mi
Av̄Pi t̄Y Gi t̄Kv̄t̄bv̄ Ab^_v̄ nq̄ w̄b| bv̄ixi cōZ Zv̄t̄^i Av̄Pi Y GZUv̄B Agv̄b̄w̄eK,
ti v̄gn̄l̄R̄ l̄ cv̄k̄w̄eK n̄t̄q D̄t̄v̄i Q̄j th, Gme NUBvi Av̄b̄c̄w̄eR̄ eqv̄b m̄f^ gv̄b̄j
gv̄t̄t̄KB̄ ^w̄Z̄ Kt̄i t̄q|

h̄x̄Kv̄t̄j cv̄K̄t̄mbv̄t̄^i cōZw̄U K^v̄ac̄ kZ kZ bv̄ixi Av̄v̄Rv̄ix̄t̄Z cY^ wQ̄j|
cv̄K̄t̄mbv̄t̄^i t̄v̄mi aḡP̄U iv̄Rv̄Kvi, Av̄j e^i, Av̄j kv̄gmiv̄ wQ̄j Gme bv̄ixi
thv̄Mvb̄^v̄Zv̄| cwi ev̄t̄i Ab^ m^m^t̄^i w̄bḡf̄v̄t̄e nZ^v̄ Kt̄i w̄ev̄f̄b̄w̄ēw̄o t̄t̄K D̄w̄t̄q
Av̄bv̄ n̄t̄Zv̄ w̄bi^; m̄v̄avi Y ev̄Ow̄j bv̄ix̄t̄K| t̄v̄mi t̄^i j̄¶|^ wQ̄j PZḡP̄x̄| cōgZ,
cwiK^w̄b̄ t̄mbv̄t̄^i L̄yk̄ Kiv, hv̄t̄Z i ¶v̄ cv̄q̄ w̄bR^m̄ac̄ Ges cwi ev̄t̄i Ab^ m^m^
m^m̄ivi Rvb̄ l̄ B̄3/4Z| Zv̄Qv̄ov̄ c̄f̄j̄v̄ L̄yk̄ n̄t̄j h̄t̄_“Q̄ j̄f̄t̄bi ḡv̄a^t̄ḡ Av̄Z̄f̄t̄^
P̄wi Zv̄t̄_P̄l̄ m̄t̄hv̄M NŪt̄e| w̄OZx̄qZ, ci bv̄ix t̄fv̄t̄Mi Av̄b>^ w̄b̄t̄Riv̄l̄ j̄v̄f̄ Kt̄i Z̄ cv̄iv̄|
ZZx̄qZ, GB m̄t̄hv̄t̄M ce^k̄l̄^Zvi cōZ̄t̄kva w̄b̄t̄Z Zv̄t̄^i w̄bab-al̄P̄yi ḡv̄a^t̄ḡ w̄bḡP̄
Kiv| PZl̄Z, AL̄E cwiK^w̄b̄ Z_v̄ Bm̄j̄vḡ i ¶v̄i Rb^ th h̄x̄, Zv̄t̄Z m̄n̄t̄hv̄M̄Zv̄ Kt̄i
ci K̄v̄t̄j̄ kw̄š-j̄v̄f̄ Kiv| GB PZḡP̄x̄ j̄¶|^ ev^ev̄q̄b̄ Kt̄i Z̄ th̄t̄q̄B̄ Giv̄ cōZ̄t̄ekxi
w̄K̄t̄kv̄ix̄ K̄b̄iv̄, th n̄qZ h̄x̄ceR̄v̄t̄j̄ Zv̄t̄K W̄v̄KZ̄ Kv̄Kv̄ ev^v̄v̄ et̄j̄, w̄eR̄v̄Zx̄q̄ eeP̄
Lvb̄t̄mbv̄t̄^i th̄Šw̄j̄ ávi K̄v̄t̄Q̄ Dr̄m̄M^K̄t̄i t̄q| ^v̄cb̄ Kt̄i t̄Q̄ w̄b̄ōi Zvi RNb^ me
D^v̄ni Y|

t̄fv̄t̄Mvb̄t̄Zvi Lvb̄t̄mbv̄iv̄ bv̄ixi cōq̄v̄R̄t̄b̄ me^v̄ Zv̄t̄^i t̄v̄mi t̄^i DciB w̄b̄f̄P̄k̄j̄ _v̄t̄K
w̄b| cōq̄B̄ Giv̄ w̄b̄t̄Riv̄B̄ ^t̄j̄-K̄t̄j̄t̄R̄ n̄vḡj̄v̄ Kt̄i Ūt̄K̄ f̄t̄i w̄b̄t̄q̄ Ḡt̄m̄t̄Q̄ w̄b^c̄v̄c̄
w̄K̄t̄kv̄ix̄t̄^i| Zv̄ici Z̄ḡj̄ Av̄b̄t̄^ n̄%̄t̄q̄i w̄f̄Zi w̄t̄q̄ ^t̄j̄ et̄j̄ DcM̄Z̄ n̄t̄q̄ P̄wi Zv̄_
Kt̄i t̄Q̄ ci m̄j̄ f̄ c̄w̄ȳt̄K| i ay K^v̄ac̄ b̄q, ew̄o ew̄o w̄t̄q̄ ev̄t̄ci m̄vḡt̄b̄ t̄ḡt̄q̄t̄K,
t̄Q̄t̄j̄ i m̄vḡt̄b̄ gv̄t̄K̄ al̄¶ Kt̄i Giv̄ ^v̄cb̄ Kt̄i t̄Q̄ n̄xb̄ ḡt̄b̄w̄ȳt̄Ei w̄b̄K̄p̄ cwi P̄q|

agfK i¶vi bvtg GB cvlEiv Bmjvtgi aYRv Dmoq Aag©Ktiq bôgvm ati |
AcKtgP vb wntmte Giv Ggbmk gmmR`tkl e`envi Ktiq | bvgvRiZ wksev
tkvib kwi d cWiZ bixt`itkl Giv nZv I wbfZb Ktiq | igRvb gvtm
tivRv vi bixt`itkl Giv tinvB t`q w | Z_` gšyvj q cKmkZ evjst`tki
`faxZv hÿ : `wj jcĀ-Gi Aóg LtĒ ivRkvnxi evNgviv mwiKtbi GiKg `ŃU
NUbvi Dtj E-AvtQ | Rvbw hvq, t`j Rvb weie I tmbvfvb LvZtbi emotZ Gtm Giv
hLb `jexfvte cvkweK wbfZb Pjvq ZLb wQj igRvb gvm | agēŃY G `ŃRb
bviXB tivRv titLwQtj b tmw`b |

côB Z_` gtZ, al¶Yi metPtq RNb` NUBv NtutQ XvKvi ivRvievM cÿj k jvBtb |
côZw`bB GLvtb aZ ntq Gtm mæj nvi vtZ ntqtQ ARm`wktkvix-hÿZxt`K | côZw`b
knii weifbæ`vtb Awfhvb Pwjtq GLvtb hv`i ati Avbv ntZv, Rvbw hvq, Zvt`i
AtbtKi nvtZB eB-LvZvcĀ t`Lv tMtQ | A_Ń Giv wQj `g ev Ktj R QvĀx | nqZ
ivóq Aw`wZkxj Zvi gta`l I iv covtkvbuVv bó Kti Nti etm _vKtZ Pwq w |
tPtqtQ wbtRt`i etZ wbtRiv wbtqwmRZ _vKtZ | A_P AvKw`šK AvµgtY Zvt`i
m`tj ati wbtq wMtq eePiv Zvt`i etZi _vjvq tXtj w`tqtQ GtUvKvUv | KLtbv
KLtbv tKvbw gnjv`-tNivl Kti weifbæewo t`tK Mnea- I wktkvix-hÿZxt`i I
GLvtb DwMtq Avbv ntZv | ftq wenjy , AvZ½MŃ-Gme tqtqt`i wbtq hLb UŃK Gtm
tcôZ cÿj k jvBtbi wfZti, ZLb `mb`ti gta`n`Ń cto thZ | UŃK t`tKB Zviv
cô> gtZv tqtqt`i tUt b wnto bvgvZ | cKvtk` Zvt`i Mtqi-ci tbi tcvkvK Ltj
tdj Z | meŃgt¶ wksev MwQ ev t`qvtj i GKUz Avovtj wbtq wj b ntZv al¶Y-
ejvrKvti | tmw`tbi ht`Q e`envti i ci Gme tqtqt`i tnW tKvqvUŃi i PZL`Zjvq
wbtq ivLv ntZv mæcY©Dj ½ve`vq, hvZ tKD Kvco c`wPtq AvZhnZv KtZ bv-
cvti | tmLvB Zvt`i mwi exfvte `wo Kwitq Pj w`tq itWi mvt` telta ivLv ntZv |
ivZi tejvq cbivq`i` ntZv `ckwPKZv | tKD AAvb ntq tMtj I tinvB wj Z
bv | huiv côZev` KtZb Zvt`i Rb` tivgnlŃ mvrvi e`ev ntZv | KvDtK ev Dj ½
Ae`vq cv lcti telta Svj tq ivLv ntZv, avij At`j AvNvtZ Kvfv ev tKtU tbcv
ntZv `b, Kvfv ev thwbct_ XwKtq t`qv ntZv ivBtdtj i evU | côZwbqZ Giv AvZ©
wPrKvi KiZ, wKš` cÿj k jvBtbi Af`šfi _vKv evOvj wmcvnt`i Gme AvZŃv`
`ck©Ktj I Zvt`i wKŃB Kievi _vKZ bv | KviY Zuiv wbtRivB côZ gnŃZ©gZzi
cŃi _YtZb | iŃeqv LvZb bvtg ivRvievM cÿj k jvBtb KgPZ GKRb cwi Pwi Kv
(wbtRI LvB tmbv`i al¶Yi wkKvi) jvBtbi Af`šfi msNuUZ bviX wbfZtbi wel tq
chŃ Z_` w`tqtQb | wZwb weifbæ Kvfv Ri ARyvvtZ Gw`K-tmw`K AvmtZ-ttZ
Pvi Zjvi i`tgi Rvbjvct_ cŃqk wbfZtbi NUBv cŃ`¶ KtZb | côZw`b Zvt`K
wbfZZv tqtqt`i cvqLvbw-cŃte cwi`vi KtZ ntZv | Zui gtZ, tqtqt`i
Avnrwii, KvKuz wgbwZ eePti`i Dj wntK Avfv emotq Zj Z | Giv i ayal¶ KtB

t_#K KtqK U#K j vk tdtj b| Gme j vtki gta" me#fi i j vkB Zui v t` tL#Qb, Zte
tgtqt` i hZ j vkB Zui v Dw#qt#Qb Zut` i tenki fv#MiB kix#i tKv#v Kvco #Qj
bv| Gt` i `b, Di", th#ov#2, tcU, g# c#v#Z `vb #Zue#Z #Qj |

30 gvtP# Awf#Zvq m#ne Avj x tWvg Rvrbv, mKvj tej v XvKv wek#e`vj q t_#K
GKRb tgRi Zui Kv#Q Ri"wi msev` cvWb th gZ gv#t#i cPv M#U Gj vKvq _vKv
hv#Q bv| Awej t#^thb wek#e`vj q Gj vKvi j vk _tj v Z#j tbqv nq| Dtj #th Gi
Av#M m#ne Avj x | Ab" m#Bcvi iv c#i v#v XvKv Gj vKvq j vk DV#vbi KvR
Ki#Q#j b| msev` cvevi ci 6 Rb tWvg wbtq #Zwb XvKv wek#e`vj q Gj vKvq hvb|
c#tg Zui v ti vtKqv ntj c#ek K#i b, #K#` ntj tZgb j vk #Qj bv| c#i Zui v ntj i
Pvi Zj vi Ov#` #Mtq A#v` kx GKRb tgtqi Dj #2 j vk t` L#Z cvb| Zui gv_vi Pj
wbK#UB #Q#o tdtj t`qv ntqt#Q| j #4v`vb tcU t_#K dtj A#bK Dc#i D#V Av#Q,
thwbc_ i #3v#3 | #Mvtj | #b `#Z| #K#` j vk#U i tKv_vl tKv#v _wj i #P#y#v#
#Qj bv t` tL GKRb `m#b`i Kv#Q Rv#Z Pvl qv ntj `mb#w A#vnm#Z tdt# c#o
etj , #Avgiv mKj cvK#mbv #gtj | #K al# Ki#Z Ki#Z tgi#w| #

GKv#ti i gvtP# Awf#Zv eY#v Ki#Z #Mtq XvKv tc#im#vi m#Bcvi tQvUb tWvg-Gi
c# miKwi ci nvmcv#Z#j i m#Bcvi ci# kx etj #Qb, #...U#K t_#K t#tg Avgiv
k#Lwi evR#i i c#Z#U N#i N#i c#ek Kijvg— t` Ljvg gv#t#i j vk bvix c#`l
h#K h#Zx ex exv, evj K ewj Kv #K#kvi #ki i exfrm cPv j vk|... tgtqt` i
Av#Kvsk j vk Av#g m#cy# Dj #M t` Ljvg| t` Ljvg Zv#i e#K t_#K
`b Z#j t#l qv ntqt#Q| Kv#l Kv#l thwbc#_ j #W XKv#v Av#Q|... b`xi cv#o
OqRb ifcmx h#Zxi exfrm #Zue#Z, Dj #2 j vk t` Ljvg| t#Pv euav, nvZ, cv, k#3
K#i euav c#Z#U j vk _wj i Av#v#Z SuSiv, g#-g#j, e# | thwbc_ i #3v#3
#Zue#Z | exfrm t` Ljvg| #

i`ayXvKv bq, mvi#` #kB cvKci iv bvi#` i Dci Pig wbh#Zb P#vj tqt#Q| M#tg M#tg
N#i c#i tgtqi me#v#K K#i G#m#Q Giv Zut` i w#R#` i N#i B| A#b#KiB G#Z|
gv#3 R#Z bv| tc#bt#b#K e`env#i i Rb" aZ ntq th#Z n#Zv K`v#`c ev OvDwb#Z|
t` #ki c#Z#U K`v#Ubt#U Ges cvKew#bxi c#Z#U A`vqx ev#vi Ges K`v#`cB Gme
Dw#q Av#v t#gtqt` i h#x#i tkl#w b ch#-ivLv ntqt#Q| h#kvi K`v#U#t#U w#q#vZ
ev#ti t_#K t#gtqt` i Av#v n#Zv| Kv#v Kv#v m#2 K#P `#ai ev`Pvl _vKZ| Gme
#ki#` i cvKci iv gvtqi e#K ew#q teqt#U w`q L#P#q n#Zv KiZ Ges Zvici
al# KiZ etj Rv#v t#m#Q| Gg.B.G#mi GKRb Kg#vix nv#im Dw#`#bi Rem#Z
Rv#v hvq, 55 b#f w#i ti#R#t#U i Aw#P#wi d`w#vj tKv#U#i 12 t_#K 50 e#i
ch#-eq#mi 295 Rb t#gtqt#K Av#U#K ti#L c#Ziv#Z Zut` i Dci cv#k#K wbh#Zb
Kiv n#Zv|... c#Z#U b we#K#j G#m GKRb m#e`vi t#gtqt` i Z#vj Kv KiZ, m#U v

nŧj tK tKv_vq hŧe Ges Zwj Kv Abŧhvqx wbaŧi Z Awdmvŧi i KvŧQ wbw 8 tŧtqŧK
cvVŧŧbv nŧZv| ew` nŧim DÍxb 12 bŧŧ e`vivŧKi 10 bŧŧ Kvgivq| 50 Rb
bvixŧK ŧ`LŧZ tctqŧQŧj b| wZwb Rvbvb, ew` tŧtqŧ`iŧK wZbŧvŧM fŧM Kiv nŧZv|
cŧg fŧŧM _vKZ hŧZx, wŧZxq fŧŧM ga`eqmx Ges ZZxq fŧŧM mŧŧŧbi gvZv| wZwb
Rvbvb, `j-KŧjŧRi Aíeqmx wKŧkviŧ`i wegvŧb Kŧi XvKvq| cvVŧŧbv nŧZv|
Avŧi KŧW NUbvq Rvbv hvq, fvi ZMvgx GK`j kiYv_xŧ mevBŧK nZ`v Kŧi Zŧ`i ga`
ŧ_ŧK 15 Rb wKŧkviŧ-hŧZŧK ciŧbi Kŧico Lŧj mŧcY`Dj ½ Ae`vq KŧqK gvBj
nuŧŧq gŧnkctŧi wŧŧq Avmv nq| hŧx`i tkl w`b chŧ-Gme tŧtqŧ`i ŧfŧM Kievi
Rb` AvŧŧK ivLv nq|

Kŧŧqvŧi cvK-QvDwbŧZ ARm³ Mŧg Rŧvj ŧq w`ŧq tmLvŧ ŧ_ŧK GKwaKevi Mŧea-ŧ_ŧK
`i` Kŧi Aíeqmx mKj tŧtqŧK aŧi wŧŧq Avmv nq Ges bgqme`vcx hŧ`Q ŧfŧM
Kiv nq| `ŧxbZvi ci GLvbKvi ŧKD ŧKD RmeZ Ae`vq Qovov cvb|

cvKciŧ`i ŧfŧMwKv`ŧŧv GZUvB Zxe³ wQj th Zviv cŧŧqvRŧb Zŧ`i mnŧŧhvMx
ivRvKviŧ`i `x-Kb`ŧ`i il ev` ivŧL wb| GiKg GKŧW NUbvi K_v Rvbv hvq
Kŧŧqvq| GLvbKvi _vbv KvDwŧŧj i WvKevŧjvŧZ Ae`vbiZ tgRi | K`ŧŧPbŧ`i
Rb` cŧZw`b bZb tŧtq mieivŧni `wqZj wQj `vbvx RvgvZ | gŧmj g jxtMi
Kgxŧ`i | Zviv Mŧg Zj wK Kŧi cŧZw`b bZb bZb wKŧkviŧ-hŧZx aŧi Gŧb Awg®
Awdmvŧ`i DctXŧKb w`Z| ciw`b ŧ`Lv thZ WvKevŧjvi tcQŧbi ŧWvevq tmB
nZfŧMŧ`i jvk| GKw`b wŧvj Uwiiv tgRŧi i Rb` bZb tŧtqŧi ŧLŧŧR tei nq
ivRvKvi KgvŧviŧK mŧ½ wŧŧq| mg`-Mŧg Zj wK Kŧi | Zviv ŧKŧŧbv my`ix tŧtq LŧR
bv-tctq Aeŧŧkl Kgvŧŧŧi emotZ Avŧm| GLvŧb Gŧm wŧvj Uwiiv Kgvŧŧŧi
ŧlvokx Kb`ŧK ŧ`LŧZ cvq| `n-nj v-Kŧi Lvlqv`vlqv tmŧi `mb`iv ivRvKvi
KgvŧviŧK Nŧi i LŧJi mŧ½ teŧa Zvi `x-tevbmŧ emoi me bvixŧK alŧŧ Kŧi ŧlvokx
Kb`wŧŧK tgRŧi i Rŧb` DctXŧKb `ŧŧc wŧŧq hvq| Kw`b ci Ab` tŧtqŧ`i gŧZvB
ivRvKvi Kb`vi jvk| cvbvŧwZ`cKŧi fŧmŧZ ŧ`Lv hvq| G NUbvq D³ ivRvKvi
cvMj nŧq hvq etj Rvbv hvq|

PÆMŧŧgi teŧx Aajŧw Z AvejwLj, `e`cŧov, Avavi gŧwbK, cvnvoZj x, tŧqvŧvcŧov,
evŧMvqvŧb, cvPLvBb cŧŧwZ Mŧŧgi emm`viv wŧŧki `kŧKi weceŧ Avŧ`vj b Ges
GKvĒŧi i `ŧxbZv hŧx Amvgv` Ae`vb ivŧLb| weŧkl Kŧi GKvĒŧi G Mŧgmgŧni
cŧq bvix-cj`IB gŧ³ thv`vi fŧgKvq AeZxY`nb| GiB ŧLmvi Z wŧmŧe Gme teŧx
Aajŧw Z Mŧŧg 5 nvRvi teŧx wbnZ | 4 nvRvi AvnZ nb| G Mŧg_wj ŧZ 20ŧW
teŧxwenvi ŧŧwZMŧ, 10ŧW f`ŧŧfZ, 100ŧW teŧxgwZ`weaŧ, 100ŧW j`jĒZ | 4ŧW
`YŧwZ`Pŧi nq| Gŧov 5 ŧKŧW UŧKvi mŧc`l webŧ nq| Dŧj w-Z cwi gvY ŧŧwZB
tkl bq, Mŧg_wj i 1 nvRvi teŧx bvixŧK `wŧKfŧe alŧŧi wKŧŧi | cwiYZ nŧZ

nq| evsjv GKvWgx cKvkZ Ōgv³htx evOwj tešx m³cŌvqŌ MŌš' G wntmenU
Dc⁻vcb KtiŋQb MŠKvi cŲeKgvi eoqv|

kvnwqvi Kwei m³cw²Z ŌGKvĒtīi `t³mn `šwZŌi fvgKvq Kgvi Lvjxi euUqvgvīv
Mŋgi L⁻Kvi b³j Bmjvtgi Revbew`tZ GiKg Avti KūU NUbvi K_v Rvrv hvq|
wZvb etjŋQb— ŌGKw³ b `Rb wgvj Uwi GKUv ivRvKvīK ejŋQ, Av³Qv t⁻v⁻,
AvlivZ wgvj t³q `vl bv| ZLb ivRvKvīUv Zvt³ i GKUv emwŋZ wbt³q hvq|
wgvj Uwi t³ i Lei t³ct³q D³ emoi bvix-cj³l mevB emw tQto Ab³Ī P³tj hvq|
ivRvKvi l wgvj Uwi `wU D³ emoi g³t³ X³tK Avi tKvb tjvK L³tR cvq bv| ZLb
wgvj Uwi `wU D³ ivRvKvīK etj, Av³Qv t⁻v⁻-tZvgvi tWiv tKv_{vq} ? ZLb
ivRvKvīUv Zvt³ i mv³ wbt³q wR emw hvq Ges cvK³tmbvīv Zvi emw wM³tqB N³tīi
g³t³ X³tK c³to| Zviv t⁻L³tZ cvq, N³tīi g³t³ D³ ivRvKvīi gvZv etm Av³Q|
Zvici GKRB cvK³tmbvīv N³tīi evB³tī P³tj Av³t³m Ges D³ ivRvKvīi etK ivB³t³dj
atī iv³L| Avi GKRB cvK³tmbvīv Zvi e³xv gvZvi Dci cvk³wK AZ³vPvi P³vjvq|
Zvici wŌZxqRb wM³tq cvk³wK AZ³vPvi K³tī | cŌ_gRb G³t³m ivRvKvīK cvvīv w³tZ
_vtK| Zvici Zvt³ i KvR tkl n³tj Zviv K³v³ac P³tj Av³t³m| c³tī GB msev³
ivRvKvi K³v³ac Qwŋt³q cotj D³ ivRvKvi Avi K³v³ac bv wM³tq tKv_{vq} th P³tj
tMj Zvi Avi tKvb tLwR cvl qv tMj bv|Ō

ewi kv³tj cvKewnbx Zvt³ i K³v³ac wntm³te e³envi KiZ tmLvbkvi gv³ t³mv³g³tK|
KL³t³bv ev gmwR³ n³t³qŌ G³t³ i A⁻vqx K³v³ac, t³f³v³Mi `vb Ges j³ wU³b| Gme `vtb
t³q³t³ i Av³U³tK t³l w³t³bi ci w³b al³ Kiv n³tZv| cŌZw³ b hv³l xevnx j³ Ā Zj w³k
K³tī w³k³t³vix-h³eZ³t³ i bw³q³t³q ivLv n³tZv| GKw³ b j³ Ā t³ t³K GK e³x³i Kb³v l
c³l³ea³tK bw³q³t³q wbt³ f³ t³jvK cvM³tj i g³tZv mviv kn³tī Q³tU teov³| ewi kv³tj i
`t³fcKv³x³ _v³bvi Rj³ vU Mŋgi Elv ivYx gvj³ K³i Revw³tZ Rvrv hvq, cvKAv³g³
mgw³f³e³v³v³tī GK³ j³ ivRvKvi cv³t³ki emoi `BRb bvix³tK atī tRvi K³tī N³tīi
w³fZ³tī wbt³q hvq| Zvici Zvt³ i tK³tj i ev³Pv³tK Av³Qvo t³g³tī t³d³tj w³t³q Zvt³ i tK
m³acY³Dj ½ K³tī m³ j³ etj al³ K³tī | al³Riv P³tj tM³tj Zviv N³tī X³tK t⁻L³tZ cvb,
`Rb bvix³B A³Āvb Ae³-vq c³to Av³tQb| Zvt³ i t³ t³n GK w³ey³Kvicol w³Qj bv| Mŋg
R³tō e³v³cK a³lsm³Ā P³vj³ vevi ci h³evi mgq Gi v GK³ j³ t³g³t³tK Dw³t³q³l wbt³q hvq|

t³bqvLv³xi `w³Y Lvb Mŋgi GK³ `wi³ K³l³t³Ki t³g³t³ Aw³dRv LvZ³t³bi eqvb GiKg
th, b³t³f³at³ gv³t³mi cŌ_g w³ t³K `vb³xq ivRvKvī t³ i mn³t³hm³Zvq cvKewnbx Zvt³ i Mŋg
tNivl Ki³tj Aw³k³usk gv³b³l cv³wj t³q hvq w³K³ t³m wbt³R cvj vtZ m³l³g nq bv| N³tīi
gv³Pvi wbt³P Av³Z³M³vcb K³tī _v³K³tj l ivRvKvī iv Zb³eZb³eK³tī L³tR Zvt³K tei K³tī
t³d³tj | k³l³ewnbx Zvt³K t³l³ tek Drm³wnZ n³tq l t³v l ivRvKvī i nv³Z GKw³ 10
Uv³Kvi t³bvU aw³ t³q w³ t³j t³m N³tīi evB³tī P³tj hvq| Aw³dRv b³v³b³v³f³te Kv³Kw³Z w³gvw³Z

KtiI Zvt`i nvZ t_tK Qrov cvq bv| AvcdRvi gv-l Zui tqtqK tfto w`tZ
etj b| wKŠ' Zviv ZvtK j_w_ w`tq Ni t_tK tei Kti Nti i`i Rv eU Kti t`q l
AvcdRvi Dci cvkweK AZ`vPvi Pvj vq| Iiv AvcdRvtK emotZ ew` Kti tiL
wZbw` be`vcx ht`_0 wbhZb Pvj vq| wZbw` b ci GKw` b Mfxi ivtZ gv l tQvU
fvBtK wbtq AvcdRv Ab`T cvj tq hvq| wWtm`fi emotZ wdti Gtm AvcdRv RvbtZ
cvti `vbxq gpr`thv`viv ivRvKvi l mgvb Avj xtK ea Kti tQ|

tmvbmVwR `vbi evtNwi qv Môtgi Avtj qv teMg AvM÷ gvtm wcl`vj tq mšvb cthe
Kti b| cti wZwb `vgxi emo Ptj Avtmb| btf`af gvtmi 15 Zwi tL Zui `vgxi emo
AvµgY Kti cvKewnbx l ivRvKvi iv| l Lvfb cvKewnbx ZvtK ati tdtj l tkvtj i
mšvb tK gwU tZ tdtj w`tq Zui Dci cvkweK AZ`vPvi `i i` Kti | Dchewi 4/5 Rb
Zui Dci AZ`vPvi Pvj vtj wZwb AÁvb ntq ctob| cti Zui `vgx, AvZwq`Rb l
`vbxq Ww`vti i mntwmZvq Avtj qvi Ávb wdti Avtmb| cvKtmbiv tmvbmVwR `Lj
Kti tbevi ci 15 A±vei cpivq gpr`thv`viv tmvbmVwR gpr` Kti tbb| Môtg t_tK
huiv Ab`T cvj tq wM`tq tjb b gpr`thv`viv `vbr `Lj Kti tbevi ci Zui v cpivq
Mtn wdti Avtmb| ce`Pi Pw` qvi tgvQvt wcviv LvZbl wdti Avtmb wbrMtn| wKŠ'
cieZx`mg tq gpr`thv`viv tmvbmVwR Avi `Lj ivL tZ cvitj b bv| `i i` ntjv
Môtgevxi Dci AZ`vPvi | mviv Môtg AvMnsthvM l jylZivR `i i` ntj wcviv teMg
Zui evevi nvZ ati Ab`T cvj vtZ tPov Kti b| wKŠ' cv`gta` ivRvKvi iv Zvt`i t`tL
tdtj Zui evevi nvZ t_tK ZvtK wOwb tq tbq Ges cvKewnbxi nvZ tmcv`Kti |
Ii evevtK GKwU MvtQi mt½ teta tiL nvb`viv iv Zui kixtii Dci Swctq ctob|
GtK GtK mvZRbB Zui kixtii Dci Povl ntj wZwb AÁvb ntq ctob| nvb`viv
Ptj tMj 10 NÈv ci wcviv teMg Ávb wdti cvb| GLvtbB tkl bq| ciw` b
h_vixZ lB ivRvKvi iv Avtj 3 Rb cvKtmbvtK emotZ wbtq Avtmb| Givl wcvivi
Dci cvkweK AZ`vPvi Pvj vq|

Kugj v-K`vUbtgU m`ctK`ej tZ wM`tq gbmj Avj x Rvbvb, 117 b`af w`tM`Wi Lvb
tmviv eU Zi`Yx, h`Zx GgbwK beRvZtKi gvtq`i l K`vUbtgU ati GtbtQ|
Gt`i cftZtKi B Ki`Y cvw YwZ eiY Kitz ntqtQ| mvwi K QvDubi cvtK B`cwnvb
cvewj K `tj i Dctii meKwU Kt`l 9 gvm atiB Zui v ew` wO tjb| Avkcvtki
tj vKRb clZw`bB Zvt`i AvZPrKvi i btZ tctZb| tKvtZvqj x `vbi cvj k mve-
BÝtci eRj j ingvtbi Rewb t_tK Rvbv hvq, wgt`ewnbx Kugj v-K`vUbtgU t_tK
KtqK0k j wÁZ bvi xtK D`vi Kti |

Kugj v- grVddiM`Ä GK ee` NUbv NtU| GLvtb KtqKRb ivRvKvi GKwU
ewj KvtK al`Y cÈE ntj emoi tj vKRb ZvtZ ewav t`q| ciw` b GK`j ivRvKvi
tmB emo AvµgY Kti 37 Rb tj vKtK nZ`v Kti Ges emoi wKtKvix-h`Zx-

Mneam 8 Rb tK ati wbtq hvq | 4 w b t f w M Kievi ci n Z v K ti G t i t K v b x q
L v t j f w m t q t q v n q |

cvK t i e e f Z v l w e K w Z i A v t i K u l b g b v c v l q v h v q j v K m v t g i w m M v t i U d i v w i t Z
m s N u l U Z N U b v i w e e i Y t t K | G L v t b M o g t t K a t i A v b v w K t k v i x - h e Z x - M n e a f i
K v i L v b v i Q v t D w t q D j 1/2 K t i t h v Z D c t i Z t j w o K w i t q i v L v n t Z v | K v i L v b v i
c v k w t q h v l q v h v t x e v n x t U b w m g t q h v t x t i t K Q v t i w t K w o A v K l f K i v n t Z v |
G f v t e m v i w b w e K Z A v b D c t f v M K i e v i c i K v i L v b v i w e i f b r e t K v v q w b t q t g R i
M w f R l Z v i t v m i i v K i Z c v k w e K A v P i Y | G L v t b t g t q t i g c v t b e v a K i v
n t Z v | t K D G t Z i w R b v - n t j Z u t i t K P v e t K i A v N v t Z f l Z w e f l Z K t i t q v n t Z v |
g c c i t i A e n w m i A v l q v R t g t q t i A v Z b t K Q m c t q D V Z | A t b K g v -
t e v t K B G L v t b g Z e i Y K i t Z n t q t Q | h v i v t e t P v K t Z b Z u t i t K l t f v M w j a v
P w i Z v K i e v i c i A A v b A e v q i v t Z i A u a v t i K v i L v b v i w e i f b r e t K v b v q g w l P v c v
w t q i v L v n t Z v |

mq c t i i Z r K v j x b n v D w R s A v U m v t U j t g U w e f v t M i B w A m b q v i d R j j i n g v t b i
t e M g m j v B q v i n g v b Z u i t g x t e i f v t M e K D w t q w b t q t g t i t d j e v i c i w b
n v b v i e w n b x K Z R e w n t q m q c j t U K w b K v j t j A v t m b | G L v b K v i A v f A Z v
e j t Z w M t q w Z u b R v b v b t h t m L v t b w Q i a y b v i x A v i b v i x | K g c t f l 600 t t K
700 R b | m e v B G t K K u v K w n b x i c o Z K u Z , R x e s - m v f l x | t m L v t b A v U K b v i x t i
D c i c k w P K f i t e w b h f Z b K i v n t Z v | c t i G m e b v i x t K v b x q v i j D j g g v t m v q
w b t q A v m v n q | G L v t b t g v m A v U K t i t L w b h f Z b K i e v i c i e e f i v A t b K t K B t o t o
t q |

R b g v t m c w k w b m b i v t f i j v q A v t m | G L v t b G t m G i v g v B t K t N v l Y v w t Z v t K
t c o m t W s U A v c b v t i c o Z m v a v i Y f l g v t N v l Y v K t i t Q b , c o Z t K w b f f q K v R K g K t i
h v b | w n y a g e j e t i D t l t k e j v n q , A v c b v i v M o g l P i v A t j c w j t q b v - t t K
w b R w b R e w o t Z w d t i A v m b | G u l c v K e w n b x i G K u l P m v s - w Q j m v a v i Y g v b l Z v
e s t Z c v t i w b | m n t R B Z u i v G c o Z k b z i c o Z A v v v c b K t i w Q j | t j v K R b
m v a v i Y f l g v i t N v l Y v q m c w i e v t i N t i w d t i G t j Z v t i l c t i i i n q w b h f Z b | t h
e w o t Z m y i x h e Z x t g t q w Q j , k w s K u g u j i m m e v i v R v K v i t i t o v i v e w o t N i v l
K t i t m e w o i A v f f v e K t K a t i A v b v n t Z v m v g w i K e w n b x i B t i | l q v c v
K t j w b t Z A e w Z m v g w i K e w n b x i B t i t c o t j a Z e w s i e t K e v K t v u K t q Z u i
K v t Q U v K v l t g t q w e K i v n t Z v | G w l w e i t K v t b w l U B t h c u j b K i t Z P v B t Z b
b v Z r f l Y v r Z u i g Z i K v h R i K i v n t Z v | G B K t j w b i t i v n v D R w Q j Z v t i
c v k w e K Z v i t K w l G L v t b 6/7 g v m a t i A R m t g t q i w e b v k K i v n t q t Q |

ivRkvnx wekpe`vj tqi mgvRKj`vY Abyt`i QvT QvTx I wk¶KMY`vbxq cuPwU Mõtq
mßvne`vcx Z`msMõh Kti GKvËtii MYnZ`v I brix wbh¶Zb weItq GKwU wi tcvU[©]
cVqB KtiwQjt b| G wi tcvU[©] tK Rvbn hvq, GLvfb 500 Ni ewmo m`acY[©]ev AvsñkK
cjo tq t`qv nq, 2000 ewmoNi ¶wZMÕ-nq| 42 Rb tK`uj Kti nZ`v Kiv nq Ges
214 R tbi Dci wefwbK Kg wbh¶Zb Pvj vfbv nq| 145 Rb bvi tK aI¶ Kiv nq Ges
55 Rb Zi`YxtK Dw tq wbtq hvl qv nq| Zut`i cwi YwZ Kxi Kg fqbK ntq`vK tZ
cvti Zv mntRB Abtgq|

Gtnb cvkweKZvi e`jv wntmte cvKci t`i tnb`vl Kg ntZ nq wb| mvi v t`k B
Giv Dch¶wi gvi tL tqtQ| Zey GB ci t`i jvj mv Ktg wb| wbtæi NUBwU cõvY
Kite th jvj mvi ekeZr`ntq Gt`i KL tbn KL tbn wbg¶fvt Rxeb l w`tZ ntqtQ|

eIþYewoqvi dj ewoqv Mõtgi tgvQvt Pvb fvb tK evbywgTv, tmvbn wgTv I Pu` wgTv
bvGk wZb ivRvKvi 17 Rj vB Zwi tL ewo t`tK ati Gtb cËb BDwbtbi
ivRvKvi t`i K`v t`c tctQ t`q| weaev gvtqi GKgwT mSwb Kgvix Pvb fvb tK tctq
cvKewnbxi m`m`iv Lp Lpk nq| GB Dcnvtii e`tj ivRvKvi wZbRb cPti g`
eLwkm cvq Ges Mõtq Aeva j`f tbi Awakvi jvf Kti| cvKtmbv iv Pvb fvb j`p
t`ntK 5 w`be`vcx ht`Q t`fivM Kti| Pvb fvb yAÁvb ntq tMjt I ZutK ti nvB t`qv
nq wb| AÁvb Ae`v t`tK Ávb wcti tctq| tm t`tL tQ th Zwi Dci AZ`vPvi Kiv
nt`Q|

Pvb fvb tK ati wbtq hvevi ci Zwi weaev gv 18 Rj vB tKkecj Mõtgi gpr³ewnbxi
KgvUvi bRxi Avng` mvtntei Kv tQ Awf thvM Kiti Zwi tbZ tZ; 21 Rj vB cËtbi
wkwei I e`vAvti Awf hvb cwi Pwj Z nq| G Awf hvtbi mgq| Pvb fvb yAZ`vPwi Z
nr`Qj | gpr³thv`v`j G Awf hvtb Pvb fvb tK D`xvi Kiv Qivl 14 Rb cvKtmbv I
Dch¶ wZb ivRvKvi tK ati fvi tZi w`c jv iv tR` wbtq hvq| tmLvfb wbtq Pvb fvb j
mvg tB GB 14 Rb cvKci Ges ivRvKvi wZbiU tK Rxeš-gwU Pvcv t`qv nq|

cvkweK wbh¶Ztbi Avti KwU gg¶SK D`vniY wctivRctii evNgv iv Mõtgi fivMxi`x
mrvntK nZ`vi NUBwU| aI¶Yi wkKvi GB weaev cvKtmbv t`i mvt` m`acK[©]vcb Kti
Zv t`i tK Zwi wbtRi Mõtq AvgšY Kti Avtbb| Ab`w tK gpr³ewnbxi Kv tQ ce¶nB
cvKci t`i G Mõtq Avmi Lei Rwb tq iv tLb| NUBvi w`b AvKw`šK Av`u g tY
cvKtmbv t`i` tji Awakvsk m`tm`iB nZvnZ I A`pxb ntq wcti tZ nq| G NUBvi
ci fivMxi`x mrvn aiv cotj` BPie¶Ei mrvv` t`fc ZutK Dj ½ Kti tgvU imvB tK tji
tctQ tB tetã Zv Pwj tq t`qv nq| tMvUv wctivRcj kn ti tgvU imvB tK j Pwj tq ZutK
wbg¶fvt nZ`v Kiv nq I etj kji b`xi NvtU (thwU wQj wctivRctii enEg ea`fwg)
wbtq gZi wbiÖZ KitiZ GKwU`uj Kti tdtj Avmv nq|

nvbv`vit`i nvZ t`tK Rxebi`lvi Rb` t`tki mxgvsēZi[©]AAj` ,tjv w`tq kZ kZ
evOvj Avej`exembZv fvi`tZ wMtq Avk`tj tbq| gqgbwms`tni nvj`pvnVU wQj G
AA`tj i tjvKt`i fvi`tZ c`etki GKwU euj` e`eüZ c`_| G c`_ w`tq A`v`A`tj i
tjvKRb fvi`tZi gwU`tZ cv`ti`L nud` tQto euPwQj | evOvj iv`th G c`t`_ fvi`tZi
tgNvj`tq c`v`c`v`P Ki`tQ, GK`_v ivRvKvi-Avj`e`i`t`i ARvbv`wQj bv| 29 Gw`c`j
`vbxq ivRvKvi iv`GK`j nvbv`vit`K G c`t`_ nvj`pvnVtU wbtq Avtm| ivZ 11Uvi w`tK
AvMZ nvbv`viiv b`xi l`cti fimgvb`cjvqbiZ evOvj`t`i tb`SKvq epoi`gtZv
`uj`el`P Kti | AvZ`b`v` tQ`tq hvq Av`v`v`S-Gj`vKvi AvKvk`evZvm| th-mg`-evOvj
ZL`tbv ch`S-b`xi cvto Ae`vb`KinQj Zv`i`wlog`P Ki`tZ`_v`tK ivRvKvi iv| cvto
_vKv`i`gta` wQ`tj b`tkic`ti i GK`Pvj`e`emvqxi Mf`@Zx`my`ix`_x| ivRvKvi iv`GB
bvix`tK b`xi Xvj`t`_tK tU`tb`w`n`P`to cvto Z`tj`kwio, t`c`wU`tKvU meB`L`tj`m`c`Y`
Dj`½`Kti`tdtj | Zvici`Zut`K mgZ`tj`i`B`tq`M`f`P`Dc`ti`_w`otq`Pvc`w`tq`t`ct`Ui
ev`Pv`tei`Kti`Av`tb`Ges`cv`w`tq`gwotq`Ac`Y`[©]w`ki`wU`i`ao`Avj`v`v`Kti | ee`P`Zvi
GB`Pig`w`b`k`B`t`w`L`tq`l`Giv`P`v`S-bv`n`tq`Ae`t`k`t`l`c`h`w`Zi`Mj`vq`P`to`Ges`cv`w`tq
k`ym`t`iva`Kti`w`b`vi`Y`f`ite`Zut`K`n`Z`v`Kti |

evsj`v`t`tki`_v`axbZv`h`x` :`_`uj`j`c`l` (Aóg`LÉ)-G`A`š`f`P`Lj`bvi`Wg`yi`qv`_v`bvi
tiev`ivYx`bv`f`_i`t`q`v`weeiYx`t`_tK`Rv`bv`hvq,`R`b`g`v`f`mi`tkl`w`tK`Zui`v`8/10
nvRvi`gvb`t`li`GKwU`_`j`fvi`tZ`hw`Q`tj`b|`mvivivZ`nuUvi`ci`mKv`tj`w`KQy`ivb`vev`b`i
KvR`Pj`tQ`g`v`l,`Gmgq`3/4`wU`Avwg`P`Mwio`Avtm|`I`iv`G`tm`B`GKU`lvb`_`uj`Pvj`v`tZ
_v`tK|`tQ`tj`_tj`v`tK`me`j`v`B`t`b`_w`o`Kwi`tq`nZ`v`Kievi`ci`c`@`Z`K`Mwio`tZ`15/20
Rb`Kti`tg`t`q`t`K`Dw`tq`tbq|`Mwio`tZ`B`A`t`b`t`Ki`Dci`AZ`v`Pvi`Pw`j`tq`mev`B`t`K
Sv`D`Wv`½`vri`cv`KNwU`tZ`wbtq`hvq|`tm`L`v`tb`w`Mtq`tiev`ivYx`50/60`Rb`tg`t`q`t`K`t`_t`L`b|
h`v`i`g`ta``Kti`R`-w`ekt`e`_`v`j`tq`co`qv`tg`t`q`l`wQj |

tiev`ivYx`bv`f`_i`gtZ`Sv`D`Wv`½`vq`3/4`wU`Zuey`wQj |`c`@`Z`K`Zuej`Z`_v`KZ`G`t`K`KwU
w`m`t`Ui`Aax`tb`3/4`Rb`Kti`c`@`q`15/16`Rb`tg`t`q`l`GK`_`j`cv`K`tm`bv`mem`gq`Zuej`Z
v`KZ|`Ab``j`G`tj`Giv`tew`tq`thZ|`GB`tg`t`q`t`i`Øviv`cv`Kew`n`b`xi`m`m`iv
w`ew`f`b`e`v`te`th`S`b`P`jav`w`g`wU`tq`wBZ|`Zviv`GL`vb`Kvi`Kv`D`t`K`ev`ØR`ci`tZ`w`Z`bv,`i`ay
kwio`cti`_v`K`tZ`n`tZv|`GKR`b`t`K`Av`ti`KR`t`bi`mv`t`_`K`_v`ej`tZl`w`Z`bv|`tiev
ivYx`bv`_`GL`v`tb`5`w`b`wQ`tj`b|`GB`5`w`tb`Zut`_i`t`K`1`evi`g`v`l`fvZ`tL`tZ`t`q`v`nq|

5`w`b`ci`Av`tiv`bZb`tg`t`q`t`i`wbtq`Gtj`cv`K`tm`bviv`c`e`[©]Av`bv`i`ivRvKvi`t`i
nv`tZ`Z`tj`t`q`l`tiev`ivYx`bv`_t`K`GK`ivRvKvi`Zui`em`otZ`wbtq`wMtq`3/4`w`b
iv`tL|`GL`vb`t`_t`K`ivRvKv`ti`eD`tqi`m`n`t`h`w`M`Zvq`cvw`j`tq`fvi`tZ`wMtq`wZub
tM`j`c`K`i`K`v`t`c`Av`k`tj`tbb|`_v`axbZvi`ci`7/8`g`v`f`mi`A`š`tm`E`y`tiev`ivYx`bv`_`bvi`x
c`p`e`f`mb`t`K`_`i`g`v`a`t`g`w`P`w`K`rmv`I`KvR`cvb|

Kugj w- kvncfi gmnj g jxM tbZv uJ. Avj xi emotZ 3 kZmaK brix ew` uQj etj Rvbr hvq| kvncfi i GKuJ cwiz³ un>y emotZi K^vu^v vcb Kiv ntqUj | KuJevRvti 39 Rb, PEx0vi BDubqb Awctm 10 Rb, nwi qven KZe wgv I BDbm Lvi emotZ 20 Rb brix ubhZZ ntqtQ| h^x Pj vKvtj Z^u i tK GLvtb Gtb AvUtK ivLv ntqUj | G0vov wSKov c0_wgK we`vj q, KvBDgcj c0_wgK we`vj q Ges we`vj q msj Macw0tgi ewo, Bgvgewo t÷k^b wicZ K^vt^c brix ubhZtbi NUBv NUvtbv ntqtQ| Kmev _vbr gw³thv^xv msmt`i Kgv0vi Rvbrb, wkKvicj t^uK KwizKⁱ c0_g mBvfn AvovBewoi ivRvKvi wmi^v K gv÷vti i tbZtZ; 11 Rb brixK kvncj wbtq AvUtK ivLv ntqUj | AvLvDov _vbi t`em0tgi wZbRb brix cvKt`i ftq cwj tq teow^vQtj b| cvjvev mgq nwi qve^vni wbbvB b`xi Zxti cvKAwg⁰ Z^u i ati tdj tZ m^vlg nq| aZ nevi ci cvKt`i nvtZ GB wZb bixi a^vYi wkKvti cwiz n^t nq| PEx0vti h^xi tkl `0gvm tMvcbv_c^vfi R%0K iwckⁱ ingvbtK ivRvKvi iv ew` Kti t^uLwQj | ew` Ae^vq wZb GK^v b t`L^tZ cvb, ivRvKvi iv mxg^vs-tcwⁱ tq fvi tZ hvl qvi R^tb` Avmv biwms`xi GK`^v cwizK^t ati Avt^b c0^tg Zviv I B`^v cwizⁱ wki c^v `0w^tK, c^vi c^v `l w^tK Ges metktl ht`_Q a^vY tktl bix w^tKⁱ nZ^v K^ti |

Mi Kvi wntmte cwiz wgv^vZ Avj xi AvZ^vRw^vbK GKuJ M0s` Avⁱ MÄ mvBtj vtZ ew` uQj b Ggb tek KtqKRb bixi bug cvl qv hvq| GB Avⁱ MÄ, mvBtj vtZ n^vbr vi ew^vbxⁱ GKuJ w^kwei uQj | tmLv^tb AvUtK ivLv ntqUj 80/90 Rb tg^tq^tK | huiv Dch⁰wi AZ^vPwi Z ntqtQb, hu^t i tK c^vi Avⁱ tKv^tbw^v b tLwR Kiv nq w^b | GLb Avⁱ Z^u i K^vD^tK L^tR cvl qvⁱ m^ve n^te b^vl nqZ Z^u i A^tb^tK^B tiv^tM- tkvtK mgv^tRi MÄv mB^tZ mB^tZ `v^fw^eK mg^tqi c^teB gZeiY K^ti tQb | nqZ tKD GL^tbv tetP Av^tQb I A^sfi i wekvj vKvi 0Zw^v Av^tRv enb K^ti P^tj tQb | wK^s tK tbq Z^u i Lei^w ? Avⁱ bZb^vvt^e Z^u i k^vbr³ Kiv gv^tb Z^u i eZ⁰vb `v^fw^eK R^xehv^ct^b Avev I evav m^v0 Kiv |

AÄvj j w^vrox, w^vw^b tgNvj t^qi mxgv^ts-M⁰o I Vv ki Yv^{_x}0K^v v^c t^v vtZ `xN⁰ be^vvcx D^tj L^th^vMⁱ K^vR K^ti tQb, wZw^b Zui t^j Lv 0tUsi w^vUj w0 kxⁱ R⁰ wbetÜi GK RvqMvq weR^tqi Ae^vew^vZ c^vi t` Lv K^tqKw^v cvÄwe ev^vvti i we^vl^tq etj b— 0l iv uQj GKk GKw^kRb ti j^vi Awg⁰Avⁱ RbvcÄvtK ivRvKvi | ev^vvti i j^tUⁱ gv^tj i g^ta` uQj M0g t^uK L^tR Av^vbr Kⁱ.K Ges ga^vwe^E N^ti i `v⁰ eZx, m^kkt evQvB Kiv Pw^eYkRb m^v ix Rvqv I Rbbx | 0lgZvi AnwgKvq GB gv^bl t` navix ci iv l^t i ati wbtq hvq QvD^btZ, ev^vvti | w^t bⁱ ci w^t b Z^vtⁱ B⁰Qvi wei^tx mvavi Y tRvqv^b t^uK iⁱ K^ti D⁰Pc`^v Awdm^vi ivl G^t i Dci w^bt^rtⁱ cvk^weK j^vj mv Pwi Zv⁰K^ti | 0 Gici wZw^b g^se` K^tib, l^t i 0wZ^tj wZ^tj AvZ^f n^tbi GB w^v bcwÄ nqZ Awj wLZB i^tq hv^tl | 0Yk^vj mgvRe^v v, t^j vK^vb^v v^fxZ Kms^v vⁱv⁰Qv^e cwⁱ evⁱ t^j v wK

Avgvṭ`i mgvṭRi GB i 1945 Zvi KvītYB GKvĒtīi Avṭiv AṭbK aml 2v brix
 KvDṭK Rvbvb bv-w`ṭq bxiṭe Zui GB te`bv jvj b Kṭi `ṭfveK gZieiY KṭiṭQb
 ev GLṭbv RweZ AvṭQb| knx` Rbbx Rvnbvīv Bgvṭgi ṭbZṭZi 1992-Gi 26 gvṭP[©]
 hṭvcivax ṭMvj vg Avṭṭgi wePṭīi Rb` th MYAv`vj Z eṭm, ZvṭZ mvṭṭ` ṭ`evi Rb`
 Kṭiṭqv ṭ`ṭK wZbRb exivṭbv XivKvq GṭmṭQṭj b| GB wZbRb mṭcṭK[©]cĪ-cwĪ Kvq
 ṭj Lvṭj wLl nq| Giiv hLb Mōṭg wṭṭi hvb ZLb wṭṭRṭ` ṭṭK Awe[®]vi Kṭib GKṆṭi
 Ae`vq| mgvṭRi ṭj vKRb Zvṭ` ṭṭK bvbvṭṭe we`fc-Dcnvm Kṭi, Zvṭ`i Rxeṭb
 ṭbṭg Avṭm GK bZb weoṭbv| GB NUbvU GUvB cōṭY Kṭi th GKvĒtī thSbṭṭe
 wṭhṭZZ ṭKvṭbv brix cṭKZ mZ`fvY mn` Kievi gṭZv cṭMwZcšK Avgiv AvṭRv nṭZ
 cwī wṭ| ṭkL gvRe Gṭ`i ṭexivṭbvṭ ṭLZvṭe fvY Z KṭiṭQṭj b| A_P Avgvṭ`i mgvR
 eivei Gṭ`i evivṭbvZj` KṭiB ṭ`ṭLṭQ I ṭ`LṭQ| Avi mgvR Pvq bv etj `ṭaxbZv
 cieZ[®]34 eQi chSṭ Zvṭ` ṭṭK IB exfrmZvi K_v ṭMcbB ivLṭZ nṭ`Q| thLvṭb
 hṭv-wṭhṭZZ brixiv cvōṭZ`i ṭ`kṭj vṭZ D`P mvgmRK gh[®] vq Avṭw³ nṭqṭQb,
 Ges Zvṭ`i AvṭĀZv wj wLZfvṭe Dc`vcb Kievi mṭhvm ṭcṭqṭQb| G cṭṭṭ
 `šZ[®] th, wṭZxq wekṭṭx MYNz`v brix wṭhṭZb I Ab`vb` ṭṭṭṭ Rb` `vqx cōṭwYZ
 bvrvm hṭvcivaxṭ`i AvṭRv LṭR tei Kṭi KvMvovq `wo Kivṭbv nṭ`Q| Pxb, DĒi
 ṭKwi qv, `ṭṭY ṭKwi qv, wṭwṭj cvBb, Bṭ`vṭbṭkqv cṭfvZ ṭ`ṭki cōq 2 j ṭṭ brix 1941
 ṭ`ṭK 1945 mṭṭji gṭa` Rvcvb-AwaKZ `vKvKvjxb alṭ I wṭhṭZṭbi wṭKvi
 nṭqṭQṭj b| Gṭ`i gṭa` huiv GLṭbv RweZ AvṭQb, Zui v gṭ Lṭj ṭQb Ges wePvi I
 ṭṭwZcṭY `we KṭiṭQb| hv cōZdvj Z nṭqṭQ 2000 mṭṭji 8-12 wṭṭmṭṭ Rvcvṭbi
 ṭUwṭKl ṭZ AbṭōZ ṭUwṭKl UṭBejṭṭj i ivṭq|

wṭZxq wekṭṭx i Ae`emZ cṭi hṭvcivaxṭ`i wePṭīi Rb` AvBbMZ GLwZqvi mṭṭbre
 `ṭU UṭBejṭṭj MvWZ nq| Gi GKwU bṭi gevM[®]UṭBejṭṭj (1945) I Ab`wU ṭUwṭKl
 UṭBejṭṭj (1946)| IB `ṭU UṭBejṭṭj i GKwṭZl KṭṭdvU[®] ÷ kṭb cwī Kwī Zfvṭe
 cwī Pvij Z thSb`vmṭZj i ṭKvṭbv wePvi nq wṭ, hv I ṭUwṭKl UṭBejṭṭj (1946)-G WvP
 brixṭ`i alṭYi Acivṭa 12 Rb `mṭṭṭKi wePvi nq| j Ūb PvUṭ KZṭ cōZwōZ
 bṭi gevM[®] UṭBejṭṭj (1945)-G cōgZ alṭ I thSb`vmZṭK gvbeZvi wei`ṭx
 Acivṭai Avl ZvqB Avbv nq wṭ| cieZ[®]vṭj wṭZxq mwīi bvrvm hṭvcivaxṭ`i
 wePṭīi mgq 10 bṭṭ KṭṭUṭj KvDwYj AvBb Abjvqx alṭṭK gvbeZvi wei`ṭx
 Aciva wṭṭṭe `ṭKvi Kiv nṭj I IB UṭBejṭṭj G RvZxq ṭKvṭbv gvgj vB wQj bv|
 Ab`wṭK wṭZxq wekṭṭx i wṭṭk³mgṭ KZṭ cōZwōZ mvgwi K Av`vj Z ṭUwṭKl
 UṭBejṭṭj (1946)-G `i i` ṭ`ṭKB alṭ I thSb`vmZṭK gvbeZvi wei`ṭx Acivṭai
 Avl Zvq Avbv nṭj I KṭṭdvU[®] ÷ kṭb alṭYi wePvi nq wṭ| Gi KvīY wQj mgṭU
 wZṭi wṭZvi wePvi KṭiZ hṭvṭṭṭ Abxrv|

alPvi gtZv hkvcivtai wePvti AvšRŃZK mgvtRi e`_Zv, Rvcvb miKvti i μgvMZ A`ŃKwZ I wePvi Abpvtb Zvt`i e`_Zv, AvšRŃZK AvBtb hkvci va wntmte bvixi cŃZ mnmSZvi m, p cŃZŃv, hkvcivtai wePvti i Rb` bvix I gvbewaKvi msMVbmgŃni mwpvj Z I D`PwKZ `we Ges mtefciwi mnmSZvi wkKvi bvi x`i cŃ t_ŃK μgvMZ wePvi I ŃwZciŃYi `we Dl wcz nl qvB cieZxmgŃq 2000 mvtj Avti KŃw tUwKI UŃBejbj MVtbi cuFwg i Pbv Kti | GŃw MVtbi tcQtb AbŃcŃYv wQj wfŃqZbvq hŃx hŃpivo` msNwUZ hkvcivtai wePvti i Rb` evUŃ i vtmj KZŃ cŃZwŃZ GKŃw UŃBejbj |

tUwKI UŃBejbj 2000-Gi i bwbŃZ 35 Rb KgŃdvU`bvix mvŃŃ` t`b | GQrovI I B UŃBejbj Aciva `ŃKvi Kti mvŃŃ` t`b mvteK tmbvm` m`MY Ges Rvcvb miKvti i cŃŃ cŃmKDUi MY miKvti i wefŃbmgŃq t`qv GZ`welqK e`e` Dc`vcb Kti b | I B UŃBejbj i 1094w AbŃ`QŃ` wef` 300 cŃvi we`wii Z ivq tb`vij `vtŃi tnM kni t_ŃK cŃKwKZ nq 2001 mvtj i 4 wŃtm`Ń | ejvi AŃcŃv ivtL bv th, GB ivqŃw AvBbMZ tKvtbv GLwZqvi tbB, thŃnZi GŃw wQj RbMŃYi GKŃw Av`vj Z Ges I B UŃBejbj i KZŃj tKvtbv ivŃ`e AvšŃi vŃŃq ms`v t_ŃK D`wŃ nq wŃ | GB ivtqi Dci wŃwŃ Kti GRb` KvDŃK kw`+ t`qv hrŃe bv | wŃš` Zey vj ½wŃwŃK Acivtai wePvti i b`v`Zv m`wŃwŃ GŃw GKŃw `i`ZcY`HwZnvMk `vj j, hvŃZ cŃZdij Z nŃŃq th AvBb `i ayivŃŃŃ GKK m`wŃwŃ bq | GŃw RbMŃYi I GKŃw nwwZqvi nŃZ cvŃ | thŃnZi AvBtbi Dci RbMŃYi I AwKvi iŃŃq, KvŃRB ivŃ` AvBb cŃŃqvŃM e`_ŃŃj , bvMwi K mgvR tmLvŃb n`ŃŃc KiŃZ cvŃ |

GŃw Avkvi K_v th, Avgv`i t`Ńkl GKvŃŃi thšb wŃhŃZtbi wkKvi tKD tKD meaiŃbi mvgwŃRK cŃZeŃKZvŃK DŃcŃv Kti Zvt`i te`bvKi AwfŃZvi K_v ejŃZ `i` KtiŃQb | bŃf`ŃŃ 099-G cŃKwKZ kvnwiqvi Kwei m`cŃw`Z Ges ŃGKvŃŃi NvZK `vj vj wbgŃ KŃwŃwŃ cŃKwKZ ŃGKvŃŃi `Ńmn `ŃwŃ MŃš` Gi KgB GKRB wŃhŃZZ bvix L`wZgvb fv`h`wŃkix tdiŃ`šm wŃŃŃwŃwŃ Yx m`cv`KŃK t`qv GK mvŃŃvRvKvti Zui Dci KZ wŃhŃZtbi we`wii Z weeiY w`ŃŃŃQb | bqgv m`ŃŃ Zui mvt_ hŃ`Q AvPiY Kti cvKci iv | G eYŃv tivgnI Ń tZv eŃUB, AvŃeM RvMwŃbqv | ŃwŃŃŃwŃwŃ Yxi 71, Awg I gŃp`hŃx i ami fŃwŃŃ kxl Ń GKŃw tj Lvq kvnxb AvLZvi G welqŃw i eYŃv t`b GfŃe, ŃevŃwŃ cŃwŃZkxj ms`wZKgx` AvMvLwŃb I wenwi i mŃ½ tRvU tŃŃŃ evŃwŃ bvixi Dci Povl nŃ`Q | ZvtK MwŃŃZ ZŃj tbŃvj tRvUŃZ wŃŃq hvŃ`Q alŃ Kievi Rb` | Pvi -cuP eQŃi cwi wPZ tŃŃj eŃwŃŃ`i w`tb mŃi cŃŃ | cŃwK`wŃb tgRi GŃm eŃj , ŃwK AvŃQ, AvR t_ŃK Awg tZvgvi cvŃk AvwQŃŃ wŃŃj i AvMvLwŃb wR Gg Avi evŃwŃ AwŃdmi — GKRB i cwi evi cŃwK`ŃŃb, Ab`Rtbi `xi AmŃ_ | Zvt`i `Rtbi B GKBR`tb kixŃi ŃŃav tgUvtZ `iKvi tmB evŃwŃ

bvixwUtk— 1971 mvtj | 0 10 btfat 099 Zwi tL 0GKvEti i `jmn `sz0 M0Si
cKvkbv Drmte `vgr-mšvbi Abtgv`bvtg RvZxq Rv`Nti i c0vb wj bvqZb fvZ©
`kKi mvgtb gnqxmx tdiť Šmx w0fwiL Yx Rvbvb th, 0G NUBv ej vq tKvrbv
Aegvrbv tbB|0 GZw`b ctiL wbh0ZZvť`i gL bv-Lj evi KviY wntmte Avgvť`i
mgvR l cwi evťi i i 0YKvj `eix cwi tekťK `vqx Kti wZwb etj b, 0Avig Avkv Kie
Avgvi GB Revbew` Ab`me wbh0ZZv bvixť`i tmv`Pvi ntZ Abc0vYZ Ki te|0

tdiť Šmx w0fwiL Yxi gťZv hZ bvix Zvť`i Dci Kiv `jmn wbh0Zťbi AvfAZvi
K_v ej tZ`i i“ Ki te b, HwZnwimK tUwkl U0Bejvvtj i gťZv GKwU 0XvKv U0Bejvbj 0
MVB Kti GKvEťi bvixi Dci Kiv thŠb wbh0Zťbi Rb` `vqx e`w3ť`i weiťx ivq
tNvYv Kievi m0vebv ZZB teťo hrte| thwU AvšR0ZK Av`vj tZ GB t`kx-wet`kx
ciť`i `0všgĵ K wePvi KvhrKi Kievi Rb` Pvc c0qvťMi t 00ĴťK c0nwi Z Ki te|

mFwbť`R

evsj vť`iki `vaxbZv hĵ `wĵjcĴ (A0g LE) : nvmvb nwdRĵ ingvb m0cwi`Z, Z_` gšYvj q,
MYC0RvZšĵ evsj vť`k mi Kvi, XvKv, 1984 ; GKvEťi i `jmn `sz : kvnwi qvi Kwei m0úwi`Z, NvZK
`vj vĵ wbgĵ KvgwU, XvKv, 1999 ; GKvEťi i MYnZ`v l bvix wbh0Zb : Avmv`ĵ4vgyb Avmv`, mgq
cKvkvb, XvKv, 1996 ; wet`kx m0sewiťKi `w0ťZ evsj vť`iki gĵ3hĵ : gvneĵ Kvgĵ Abw`Z,
Abb`v, XvKv, 1995 ; Avig exivzbr ej w0 (ALĒ) : b0wĵ gv Beřnxg, RvMwZ cKvkvb, XvKv, 1998 ;
gĵ3hĵ` bvix mgvR : Zcb Kgvi t`, w0D GR cveĵĵKkY, XvKv, 1998 ; gĵ3hĵ` ev0wĵ tešx
m0c0vq : cŷeKĵvi eoeqv, evsj v GKvťWgx, XvKv, 1998 ; bv ej v K_v : wgb0Z Avj x, 1980 ; mser`
mvgwqKx : ``wbK mser`, 16 wWtm0ť 099 l 8 Gw0ĵ 004

BuÜiv MvÜx, whub wQtj b ZrKvj xb fvi tZi cãvbgšx ; evsj vt`tki mct¶ Zvi fvgKv
wQj gnEi | evOwj i GKwU Avj v`v gvbwPÍ j vfi tbc t` Zui I Zui miKvtii
Ae`vb Ab`Kvh¶ cãq GK tKwU kiYv_xPK fvi tZi gwU tZ Avk t` vb,
gy³ thv x t` i cãk¶ tYi Rb` hveZxq e`v MõY, wPwKrmv tmev cãvb Ges mtefciwi
cvKewnbxi wect¶ `ovevi Rb` A` ; I tmbv mnthwMzv bv-tctj gvÍ bõgvtm eeP
cwk`wbiv ce t` i Avkv Z`M KitZ mæšZ ntZv wK bv m t` n | ce evsj vi `vaxbZv
h t` x i AvMv tMvov BuÜiv MvÜx Z_v fvi Z miKvtii mwµq mg_ß, cvKewnbxtK GK_v
fve tZ eva` Kti tQ th, Rqx ntZ ntj `i aycãq-A`pxb kvixi K I gvbwmK kw³ i etj
ej xqv evOwj i wei`tx Rqx ntj B nte bv, Rqx ntZ nte fvi tZi wei`tx | cvK-
fvi Z mæcK`wQj eiveiB kxZj | 1965 mvtj i h x hvi GKwU eo D`vniY | G
Ae`vq Avti KwU h t` x i Avk`v tK mvg t b ti tL BuÜiv MvÜx Zui mnthwMzv Ae`vnZ
ti tL wQtj b | hvi Revte tkIchš-4 wv t mæ t Bqwmqv Lvb fvi tZi wei`tx h x
tNv Yvl Kti wQtj b | cwk`wb t` i Rb` Zvi dj Kx ntq wQj Zv Avgv t` i Rv bv Av tQ |

evsj vt`tki `vaxbZvi cãZ GB Abj w³ i dtj fvi Z tK A t b K ¶ wZB `Kvi Kti
wb tZ ntq tQ | cãq GK tKwU kiYv_xP Pvc fvi tZi A`ßwZ tZ Kx ai tbi weifc
c fve t dtj _vK tZ cvti, Zv mn tRB Ab t gq | kiYv_xP i Rxebavi tYi Rb` Zui
miKvtii 10 tKwU Uvkv eivÍ KitZ ntq wQj | ZvQvov Gi dtj Af`š tY
ivR`wZK Aw`wZkxj Zv mwõ nevi GKwU eo ai tbi mæ t evb tZv t` tKB w t q wQj |
tgNvj tqi kiYv_xP væc AajwL Z Gj vKvi Lwmqviv G ai tbi kiYv_xP AvMgb cD`
Kti wb | `i` t` tKB cãq Zviv bvbv ai tbi mwsm Zrci Zv Pwj t q h wQj | Zey
BuÜiv MvÜxi cwi Pvj b vaxb fvi Z miKvi evsj vt`tki kiYv_xP i tK wb tR t` i B t j vK
etj g t b Kti Z u t` i em t q ivLevi Rb` bvbv fve cõ t cvl KZv w t q tQ | K`væcmg t n
fvi Z miKvi ARm² wPwKrmK tK wb t q wM w t q tQ, huiv wki I evaR`c wZ t imn
mKj Amy` tK wPwKrmv-wi wj d w t q tQ | wek t v mxi Kv tQ evsj v I evOwj i b`v h` we
DÌ vctb BuÜiv MvÜx c w _exi we w f b e t` k mdi I Kti tQ b |

17 Guc¶ Zwi tL gyRebMti MwZ evsj vt`k miKvi fvi tZi gwU tZ Ae`vb Kti B
evsj vt`tki gy³ h x cwi Pvj bv Kti tQ | evsj vt`tki A`vqx miKvtii tbZ e t` i
gva` t g evsj vt`tki gy³ h t` x i wbq šY K ¶ wUB wQj fvi tZ Ae`vZ | GB cõ t cvl KZv
fvi Z tK tgvUv` tM cvKwe t i vax wnt mte wPwY Z Kti wQj | ce evsj v Ges Zvi
gy³ msMõ t gi cãZ Abj w³ RwbZ Kvi tY BuÜiv MvÜxi Zrci Zvi wZ³ mgvtj vPbv Kti
ce evk`vb Rvgvq tZ Bmj vgx cwi Pwj Z `wbK msMõg GKvE t i G t Ki ci GK
mæcv` Kxq-Dcmæcv` Kxq wj tL h wQj | th t j vtZ ce evsj vq tmbv, A` ; I Ab`vb`
mnthwMzv vb tK fvi tZi AvMõmx g t b v fve i j ¶ Y wnt mte wPwY Z Kiv ntq tQ ; Ges
tkL gyR t e i g t j i Rb` MpxZ fvgKvi Kvi tY BuÜiv MvÜx tK tkL gyR t e i tãgKv
wnt mte e`½ Kiv ntq tQ | `i aye`½ bq, Bmj vgx t j evmavix GB cwi KwU bvbv fve Zui

bytg Kj ¼l iUw"Oj | Gme msev`i `ŕtqKuU bgbv Dŕj E-Kitj tevSv hŕte,
ce@vsjvi `ŕaxbZvi mct`ŕl Zui fŕgKv KZUv „i"ZcY@uQj, hvi Rb` ZŕtK tŕq
Kievi Am`ŕt`ŕk` ``wbK msMŕg GiKg b`v`vi RbK fŕgKv MŕY KŕitQ| 6 Rj vB
ŕ71 Zwi`ŕL ŕ`k nvZ kvoxi ivRbxmZŕŕ bvgK GKuU Dcm`cv` Kŕq Kj vtg ejv nq,
ŕAvmp Buiŕiv t`ex Gevŕi gvb Awfvgv tQto w`ŕq mB`i gva`tg tLvkvŕgv` bv
Pwj`ŕq tmvRvmyR Avgv`i KvŕQ AvZŕngc`ŕ Ki"b| tktivqvbxv KvŕQ kvoxi
AvZŕngc`ŕY tKvŕbv j ¾v tbB| Zvici Avmp wgtj wgtk hviv Ni tftŕŕ Ni KitZ Pŕq
Zv`i fŕj nvŕZ t`ŕL tbB|ŕ 23 AvM÷ ŕ71-G ŕtkL gŕRetK AcniŕYi tPŕv Kiv
ntŕqQj ŕ kxl`ŕ GK m`cv` KŕqŕZ ejv nq, ŕfviZ miKvi tkl gŕRetK AcniŕYi
h_vmv` tPŕv KŕitQj wKŠ`wKQŕZB Zv m`e KitZ cvŕi w| GŕZ fviZŕq c`avbgšŕ
Buiŕiv MvŕX RwiZmstNi tmŕtUvix tRbvŕij D_vuU l c_w_exi Ab`vb` tbZet`i wBKU
Avte`b Kŕib tkl gŕReti wei`tx thb gvgjv cwiPŕj bv Kiv bv nq| wZvb
cwiK`vbŕK GRB` gviVZK cwiYvŕgi ŕgwKI w`ŕqQŕj b...ŕ| 29 At±vei ŕ71
Zwi`ŕLi GKuU m`cv` Kŕq gše` ``wbK msMŕtgi AkvjxbZv, PUj Zv l Ki`wPcYŕvi
wŕtkl cŕvY enb Kŕi| GŕZ ejv nq— ŕgŕRe tKvb cŕqvRtb`ŕGkevi Buiŕiv
t`exi w`ŕK ZwiKŕtqQŕj b| tmUvŕKB tŕŕ aŕi wŕtq Buiŕiv t`ex hŕ` Zv`i Av`k`
igYx iwaKvi gZ wPi Rŕeb fŕtMŕe Mvb MvbŕZ_vŕKb, tZv Avgv`i wKQB ejvi
_vŕK bv| wKŠ`i waKv tZv Zvi Aš`ŕn wŕtR Rŕj cŕŕ LvK ntj l GKvš-mLx ŕrov
Gfŕte cvovgq tMŕq teovb w| GgbwK fŕtMŕe Rb` wŕtR cŕY w`ŕZ cŕZ ntj l
wŕixn mLx`i Kŕŕ AcniYKvixYxt`i wei`tx hŕx` tj wj`ŕq gvi vi `ŕŕ` AwŕUb w|

Avgv`i mwebq wŕte`b, Buiŕiv t`ex hŕ` GKvšB Avgv`i gŕRetK fŕj evŕmb,
Zvntj wekŕq tPPŕvŕgŕP Kŕi gŕRetK AwakZi wecbebv Kŕi Zv`i tŕŕgi Av`k`
iwaKvi c_ AbmiY Ki"b|ŕ

Gme gšte` tkl gŕRetK Rwiŕq Buiŕiv Mvŕxi mgvŕj vPbv Kŕi ``wbK msMŕg iayth
`ŕaxb evsŕv`ŕki m`ebvUvŕKB bŕ Kŕi t`evi tPŕv KŕitQ ZvB bq, RvgvqvŕZ
Bmjvgxi gŕcŕ wntŕte l B`j wUj bviX-wetŕŕl x Pwi`ŕU l cŕKvK NwUŕtŕQ, th Pwi`ŕU
mŕ`vnxZfŕte cŕj`l ZwišK|

gŕŕ`hŕ` PjvKŕj teMg bj Rvrvb gŕwK` c`evmx miKvŕi i`Z wntŕte Avil`ŕRb
cŕZvbwamn fŕitZi c`avbgšŕi mŕ½ t`Lv KitZ tMŕj mnvm` Buiŕiv ŕvŕi Gŕm Zv`i
`ŕMZ Rvrvb Ges RvbŕZ Pvb : tZvgiv Rvŕbv tkl gŕRe tKv_vq AvŕQb ? Zui
AcviMZv cŕKvK Kitj l t`tki mvgwMŕK Ae`v c`avbgšŕi KvŕQ Zŕj aitj, wZvb,
GLb Kx KiYŕq Zv RvbŕZ Pvb| cŕZvbwa`j ceŕ½zi mvcŕiZK Ae`v e`vL`vi ci
`ŕKvZi cŕn½ Dŕlvcb Kitj wZvb Rvrvb th, Avgvi ceŕ½ wŕtŕq cŕq menKQB

Rvb| AvšR^uZK Ae⁻uU c^uivc^ui AeMZ n^uq Aw^ug k^uNB evsj v^u k^utk ⁻uK^uz
t^u evi e⁻v tbe|

Bu^uiv Mv^uUx h^uxK^uvj xb ce^uevsj vi D^utj E^uthvM^u c^uiZ^uu eo NUbv m^uac^ut^uK^uAeMZ u^uQ^utj b|
h^ux^u i M^uzC^uK^uz tK^ugb, g^u3^uthv^uxv^ut^u i g^ut^ubvej K^ux Ae⁻vq Av^utQ, Zvi c^uuZ^uu Au^uK u^uQ^u
Zui bL⁻c^uuY | GiB w^uf^uiE^utZ ce^uevsj v l evsj vi evm^uv^ut^u i g^uz^utj i Rb^u w^uZ^uub Ri^uwi
e⁻e⁻v M^uuY K^ut^utQb| w^uDR DB^utKi w^ut^u k w^uelqK m^uac^uv^u K G^utW^uvqW^uu^uKB^utK t^u qv
GK m^uv^uu^urK^uv^ut^u w^uZ^uub g^uše^u K^ut^utQb, u^uAv^ugvi aviYv th Av^utM th^ugb u^uQ^u, tZ^ugbf^uv^ute
ce^uevsj v Avi KL^ut^ubv c^uw^uK^uv^ubi m^uz^u AL^uE^u v^uK^utZ c^uvi^ute bv|u^u tK^uB^utK t^u qv
m^uv^uu^urK^uv^ut^u w^uZ^uub Avi l Rvbvb, u^u...Z^uv^ut^u i (ev^uUwj t^u i) Av^uZ^uuq M^uf^uxi u^uQ^u m^uu^uo n^utq^utQ|
Av^uR ce^uevsj v c^uiv w^ubqš^ut^uY Av^utZ n^utj m^uv^uto m^uvZ^utK^uu^ul t^ujv^uK^utK n^uZ^uv Ki^utZ n^ute
Av^utM| ...Av^ugvi ej^utZ tK^uv^ubv u^u0av t^ubB th ev^uUwj t^u i c^uwi^u w^uz^utZ h^uw^u v^uK^uZ^uvg,
Zv^utj Aek^uB h^ux Ki^uZvg Aw^ug|u^u w^utR h^ux Ae^uZ^uY^uev^ui GB m^uac^utebvi Bw^uzZ^uu^uB
Gu^uv c^uu^uvY K^uievi Rb^u h^ut^uo th, Zui Ab^uf^uu^uZ^utK ⁻ck^uK^uiZ^u m^uu^uQ^ug n^utq^uQ^u ev^uUwj i
⁻t^uc^ue^u evsj v^u k|

Xv^uKv t^utk c^uK^uw^ukZ Avej n^uvmv^u tPšaj^ux m^uac^uw^u Z u^uevsj v^u k^u0-Gi 16 Av^uM÷ 071
msL⁻w^ul Rv^ubr^ut^uQ, Bu^uiv Mv^uUx Av^ue m^uvaviYZš^u u^umsnj, B^ut^uv^ut^ubu^ukq^uv, Av^udM^uw^ub^u-v^ub,
tbc^uvj, g^uv^u t^uq^ukq^uv, u^um^uz^uv^ucj, t^um^uw^uf^utq^ul B^uD^uw^uq^ub, K^uv^ubvW^uv, c^uu^uY, BU^uwj, m^uB^ut^uW^ub,
R^uv^uc^uvb, h^uš^uivó^u w^ut^uUb, c^uu^u0g R^uvg^uu^ub, h^ut^uM^uv^uw^uf^uq^uv, nj^u v^uU^umn 24^uu^u t^utki
ivó^uc^uu^urb^ubi K^uv^utQ Av^ute⁻b R^uw^utq^utQb th, m^uvg^uu^uK Av^uv^utZ t^uM^uvc^ut^u tkL g^uv^uRej
ing^uv^ubi w^ueP^uri e⁻e⁻v Ges Z^utK t^uK^uv^ubv w^ut^u k^ux Av^uB^ub w^ut^ukl^ut^uÁi m^uvn^uh^u w^ubu^ul x
K^uievi th t^uN^ulYv t^uc^uu^ut^uW^uu^u B^uq^uvnq^u Lu w^u t^utq^utQb, Z^uv^utZ f^uviZ mi^uK^uvi, f^uvi^utZi
R^ubMY, t^uc^uu^u Ges m^usm^u M^uf^uxi f^uv^ute D^uw^uM^uq^u Av^ugv^ut^u i Av^uk^uz^uv n^ut^uQ th, GB Z^uv^uK^uu^uZ
w^ueP^uri c^uu^um^ut^ubi Av^uov^utj tkL g^uv^uRe^utK n^uZ^uvi P^uu^uvš-K^uiv n^utq^utQ| GB n^uZ^uv ms^uN^uu^uUZ
n^utj ce^uevsj vi c^uwi^u w^uz^u Av^utiv f^uq^uven n^utq^u u^uov^ute Ges f^uvi^utZi mg⁻ivR^uu^uZK^u j
l R^ubM^ut^uYi g^ut^ubv^uve K^ut^uVi Zi n^ul q^uvi d^utj G^ut^utkl R^uu^ul^u Zi c^uwi^u w^uz^u i D^um^ue n^ute|
t^umB K^uvi^uYB Av^ugv^ut^u i D^ut^uOM GZ M^uf^uxi | Z^uvB Av^uc^ubvi K^uv^utQ Av^ug^uiv Av^ute⁻b R^uvb^uw^uQ
th, GB A^uÁ^utj i k^uwš⁻eR^uvq iv^uLvi ⁻v^ut^u t^uc^uu^ut^uW^uu^u B^uq^uvnq^u hv^utZ G e⁻v^ucv^ut^u i e⁻e⁻
⁻u^uof^uw^uz^u c^uwi^u P^uq t^ub, Zvi Rb^u Av^uc^uvb Zvi D^uci e⁻e⁻ c^uf^uve K^uv^utR j^uv^uvb|...
Av^uc^ubvi K^uv^utQ Av^ute⁻b R^uvb^uw^uQ th, Av^uc^uvb c^uw^uK^uv^ub mi^uK^uvi^utK Ab^ut^uiva R^uvb^uv, th^ub
Z^uiv Z^ut^u i Ges Av^ugv^ut^u i t^u k^utK w^uc^uz^u4^ubK c^uwi^u w^uz^utZ t^udj vi g^utZv t^uK^uv^ubv K^uvR bv
K^ut^ub| cv^uK mi^uK^uvi tkL g^uv^uR^utei t^uK^uv^ubv u^uQ^uz Ki^utj Zvi dj g^uviZ^uK n^ute|u^u

g^uv^uRebMi, evsj v^u k^u t^utk c^uK^uw^ukZ t^ugv⁻el^u Av^uj v^ug m^uac^uw^u Z evsj v^u t^uki ms^uM^u0^ux
R^ubM^ut^uYi w^uec^u g^ul^uc^u1 u^uR^ub^uf^uu^u0i 13 t^um^ut^uP^uac^u 071 msL⁻v t^utk R^uvb^u hv^uq, R^uac^uš^ut^utk
c^u0q 100 g^uv^uBj ⁻š^u i t^uRš^ut^uZ Ab^uu^uZ GK R^ubm^uf^uvq Bu^uiv Mv^uUx etj b— u^uB^uz^uv^umb

mv¶¶ t`te c¶_extZ tKv¶bv kv³B tKv¶bw`b RbMYtK `wetaq ivL¶Z cvi¶ vb|
evsj v¶`tki e`vcv¶i Avgiv i`ayvbitc¶¶ `kR n¶q etm _vK¶Z cvi¶ bv, KviY tmLv
t`_tK Kgct¶¶ Avmk j ¶¶ kiYv_x°Avgv¶` i t`_tk Avm¶vZ evsj v¶`tki e`vcvi fvi¶Zi
e`vcvi n¶q D¶v¶Q| t`_tki HK` msnwZ l ALÉZvi wei`× th-tKv¶bv iKg úg¶KB
Avm¶K bv tKb, fviZ Zv tgvKv¶ej vi R¶b` c¶Z i¶q¶Q| th-tKv¶bv nvjvi mg¶PZ
Reve t`evi R¶b` Avgiv ch¶B kv³kvj x|0

6 w¶tm¶t fviZ evsj v¶`k¶K `¶KwZ `vb K¶i| (¶¶iYxq th, evsj v¶`k¶K
`¶KwZ`vbKvix c¶g t`_k n¶°Q f¶vb)| fvi¶Zi GB `¶KwZ evsj v¶`k l evsj v¶`tki
gvb¶¶i Rb` c¶qvRbxq ¶Qj | bB¶j nqZ Ab`vb` ivómg¶¶l `¶KwZ `v¶b h¶_ó wej`
KiZ| th `¶KwZ bv-tc¶j GKw¶ bZb `¶axb RwZ w¶tm¶te ev¶w¶j nxb¶¶b` n¶q
cot¶Z cviZ| KviY th¶Kv¶bv fiv¶jv Kv¶Ri `¶KwZ _vK¶j B t¶Kej Av¶iv Av¶iv
D¾¶j KwZ°`vctb Zrci nlqv m¶e| fviZ evsj v¶`k¶K `¶KwZ t`evi c¶i
wb¶Kv¶j vm K`vi¶j i Kv¶Q t`_qv GK mv¶¶v¶v¶i Bw¶iv Mw¶x G wetaq g¶se` K¶i¶Qb|
etj¶Qb, ¶Avgvi g¶b nq hZ te¶k t`_k Zv¶`i `¶KwZ t`te Zviv ZZ te¶k
AvZ¶ek¶m c¶te| GLb Zviv thme mg¶vi g¶Lv¶g¶L n¶°Q, tm_¶jv Kw¶U¶q mvgtb
hvlqv mnR n¶te Zv¶`i R¶b`| Zv¶`i A¶bK m¶v¶th`i `iKvi n¶te— i`ay fviZ
t`_tK bq me Rv¶Qv¶ t`_tK| Avgv¶`i AwfÁZv t`_tK Avgiv Rwb th, `¶axbZv i`ay
GKw¶ `iRv L¶j t`_q| Avmj KvR Av¶m c¶i |0

Avgiv Rwb, evsj v¶`tki g¶³msM¶tg `¶axb evsj v teZvi tK`°KZUv _i`Zc¶Y° w¶qZi
cvi¶ b K¶i¶Q| P¶EM¶gi Kv¶j v¶wU teZvi tK`°t`_tK`i`i` n¶qv Avbvp¶wbK teZvi
tK`°w fvi¶Zi AvMi Zjv n¶q g¶RebMi ch¶-tc¶¶v¶Z 25 tg ch¶-mgq tj t¶w¶Qj |
g¶RebM¶i teZvi Kv¶¶g hLb`i` n¶jv, ZLb Gw¶ Kv¶j v¶wU ev AvMi Zjv
kvj ev¶vb GjvKvi t¶t¶q A¶bK te¶k ¶¶gZv¶cb¶U¶Y¶gUv¶i m¶v¶v` wb¶q¶Qj | Avi
Gi tbc¶_ ZrKv¶jxb fvi¶Zi t`_U w¶v¶÷vi bw`bx mrc_xi Ae`vb A¶bK|
D`P¶¶gZv¶cb¶U¶Y¶gUv¶i Afv¶te `¶axb evsj v teZvi Kv¶¶g Uv¶M¶ Gwiqv Kfvi
K¶i¶Z cvi¶Qj bv| GiKg Z` bw`bx mrc_xi Kv¶Q D¶vcb K¶i cvlqv¶dj
U¶Y¶gUv¶i `w¶e Rv¶v¶j AvMi Zjvq wZvb Rv¶vb th, evsj v¶`tki GK¶vBj
Mf¶b¶g¶U¶i m¶½ Av¶jvPbv n¶°Q| hZ ZivovZw¶o m¶e, GKUv w¶w¶qv¶g l¶qf
U¶Y¶gUv¶i t`_qv n¶te| 28 ev 29 Gw¶¶j i w`_tK t`_qv Zui GB c¶Zk¶wZ wZvb GK gym
Kv¶j i Av¶MB ev`evq¶b K¶i¶Q¶j b| D¶j ¶, g¶RebM¶i `¶axb evsj v teZvi tK¶`¶
Kv¶¶g 2 Rv¶g¶wi 1972 ch¶-Ae`vnZ ¶Qj |

fvi¶Zi `wbK h¶v¶š¶ c¶¶Kvi 28 gvP°1971 msL`vq c¶¶Oget¶½i tj LK l
ev¶RexM¶¶Yi eivZ w`_tq ¶Avgiv c¶Zev` Rv¶vB, Avgiv Zx¶`vb`v` Kw¶i 0 kvl¶R GK
w¶ewZ ¶rcv n¶q| evsj v¶`tki MYnZ`vi c¶Zev¶` cvK miKv¶i mg¶tjvPb¶m

evsj v`tki g³hytK mg₈ Kti G weyZtZ `vli Ktib Zvirk/i e³vcra`vq, mZ`wRr ivq, `gtlqx t`ex, Aveymqx` AvBqpe, ekt`e emy weoz t`, k³wgI, mtkvfb mi Kvi, tm³gI P³Avca`vq, ZvB wgl, c³evaP`³tmb, Zvvc` g³Lvca`vq, A³v³ `E, tM³iktkvi tNvl, mt³h Kgvi tNvl Ges bxti>`bv_ P³meZ³

GKB w`tbi h³M³st` cwl Kv t₁K Rvbr hvq, 0evsj v`k0 Gi tkvYg³i msM³tg mg₈ Ges cwlK`vb mi Kvti i R³zkvnx`gb crotbi c0Zevt` h³e KstM³mi WtK we I Avi K`v³c : Kuj KvZv 40 Gi gvtv 10 t₁K 14 e0ti i evj Kiv Abktbi gva`tg Zv³ i t³lvf c³Kvk Kti | evj Kt`i G Abkb Kgm³P³tK mg₈ Kti `Zt0Z³vte jxj v emy(59) I UKivYx`vml (40) Abkb cvj b Ktib |

fvi Zxq gwj v tdWtiki kb evsj v`tki `vaxZv Av³vj tbi mct³l `i`ZcY³Ae`vb ivtL | tdWtiki tbi c³0ge³ Kugl GK weyZtZ tclm³WbU Bqwnqv Lv³bi MYZw³JKZvi bKj g³Lvk Ltj cto³0 etj gZc³Kvk Kti | msM³VbU 1 Guc³ fvi Z mfv ntj Abj0Z GK mgv³tek ce³vsj vi fvB³evb³ i AvZ³v³mi Rj S`vb`k³bi c0Z Mfxi k³v v³te`b Kti | W. igv tP³ajxi mfv³cbv³Z; Abj0Z G mgv³tek e³Zv Ktib MxZv g³LvR³, AcY³e³vbvR³, Bj v wgl, Ai`Yv g³Y, Kgv v g³LvR³, gvqv `vm Ges gxiv`vk_ B | evsj v`tki GKRb g³msM³gxl GtZ fvi Y t`b |

Gi AvtM 29 gvP³Zwi tL BDvb³fvim³ B³YvUvUDU ntj Abj0Z w³ix mvrw³Z`K ep³Rext` i GK mgv³tek Ab³evk³ ivq, weteKvb>` g³LvR³ I A³v³ `Ei mt³ e³Zv Ktib Bj v wgl I `gw³qx t`ex |

8 Guc³ 1971 c³0get³ GK AfweZce³NUbv NtU | Gw`b c³0ge³ MYZw³JK gwj v m³g³Zi tbZ³Zi c³uP mnm³haK bvix Kj KvZvi knx` wgbv³ mgteZ ntq evsj v`tki g³msM³tg c0Z msnw³ Rwb³tq tkvfvhv³I | mgv³tek AvtqvRb Kti | G w`tbi tkvfvhv³lvq Kj KvZvi evB³ti i nvl ov, uMj x, 24 ciM³bvi wewfbo³Rj v t₁K bvxiv knx` wgbv³ti i cv` t`tk Gtm m³v³sj Z nb | G mgv³tek MpxZ c³0vte tNvl Z nq— 0...c³0gevsj vi gwj v` i vbKU Avgiv Avte`b RvbrB th, evsj v`tki GB msM³tg mg₈ me³Kvi mvrh` KitZ GwM³tq Avmp | fvi Z miKvi KZR evsj v`tki `vax miKvi tK `tkw³z`v³bi `vte³Z Zxe³ Av³vj b msM³W Ki`b | c³0get³ msM³W 0evsj v`k mvrh` I msnw³ KuglU0i cZvKvZtj mgteZ ntq Avej t³mv³h` MhY Avf³hb`i`i` Ki`b | A³UbdW, Pv, Wj Wv, `p, wewo, wMv³ti U c³fvZ me³Kvi mvrh` Avej t³msM³h Kti m³g³Zi Awctm Rgv w`b |...0

mfv-mgv³tek tktl GB m³g³Zi GKwU c0Zvba `j i vR`cv³tj i Kv³0 `svi Kwj w³c c³0vb Kti | 0m³g³Z evsj v`tki RbM³Yi b³vqm³Z msM³tg c0Z cY³mg₈ Avcb Ki³0 |

evsj vɛ k t_ɪk AvMZ ɪkɪx-mvɪvZ Kmn mvaviY gvɔɪɪk mɪthvMZvi Rb AZ`^a
 ɪQɪj b Giiv | Gɪ`i AskMɔY ɪQj AvZ`ɪSK Ges cɔYeʃt Giiv K`vɛɔ thɪZb,
 kiYv_xɸ`i mjeav-Amjeav t`LɪZb, mvɪv` thvMvo KiɪZb | ɔgɪ³msMɔgx ɪkɪx ms`vɔ
 Kgjv Mvj ɪ t_ɪj GKevi GKɪU Abɔvɪbi AvɪqvRb Kɪi | t_ɪj ɪ cɔY`cvj cɔYvZ t`
 (Kɪe ɪeɔz t`ɔi mɪnawɸx) G Abɔvɪb mdj KiɪZ mɪthvMZv Kɪi b | kɪgɪZ Bfɪj b
 ivq (ɪeɛɛ gvɔɪe) `a bviqvY ivɪqi mɪnawɸx) evsj vɛ t_ɪki gɪ³hɸ`xi mɪt`ɪ KvR
 KɪiɪQb etj Rvɔv hvq | Bɪb fviZgɪ³ Avɪ`vj tɪb | hɸ³ ɪQɪj b | fviɪZi mk`j
 ɪeɛɛɪ cɪɪ ɪeɛ t_ɪk etɪB MɔS`i Pbv Kɪi ɪQɪj b ɪZɪb |

nɪi k gnɔ`ɪk mfvɪvZ, I qmɪ`v i ngvɔ Ges kɪgɪ³v VvKi t_ɪk mɪ-mfvɪvZ Ges gɪeɸ
 bɪi`j ɪɪk mɛcv`K Kɪi tɛvɪBɪq ɔevsj vɛ k mɪvqK mɪgɪZɔ bɪtɔ Avɪi KɪU msMVB
 Mɔo I t_ɪv | ɔBDbvBɪUW e`v¼ Ad BɪUqv ɪeɪi s, m`vi ɪdɪivRkv tgUv tɪvW, tɛvɪB-
 10— GB ɪKvɪv t_ɪk Gi Kvɪɸg ɪbqvɪZ nɪZv | msMVBɪ KgRvɪEi gɪa` ɪQj
 evsj vɛ kɪk mɪvɪv`i Rb` A_ɪmsMɔh, 7 tg t_ɪk 14 tg chS-cZvKv ɪ em cvj tɪb
 Rb` cɪPj ɪ cZvKv gɪY, cɔY`vZ Z_ɪPɪ ɪbqvɪZv mɪt_ɪ etK ɪ t_ɪq evsj vɛ k ɪelqK
 Z_ɪPɪ ɪbqvɪY, Kvɪqvɪi Avɪtɪi AvɪqvRb, mɪcɔɪ emj gva`tg P`viɪU t_ɪkvi
 eɸ`ve`-Ges 13 tg ZvɪɪL gɪvɪKgvixi Dcɪ`ɪZɪZ gɪkɪvɪi AvɪqvRb | Gɔvov
 ɪeɪfɪeKg cɔPxi cɪɪ evsj vɛ t_ɪki ɪbɪɪZɪbɪ ɪPɪ dɪUɪq Zɪj t_ɪG m msMVB |

`ɪbK Avb`evRvi cɪɪ Kvq 6 tg 1971 ZvɪɪL ɔɔevsj vɛ kɪKɔ` ɪKɪvZ`vb fviZ
 mɪKvɪi Acɪvɪvɪ`KZɔ`— knɔ` ɪgbvɪi Rbmɔvɪt_ɪk t_ɪNvYvɔ kɪɪ R GKɪU
 cɔZɪe`b cKɪvKZ nq ÷vd ɪi t_ɪcɪUɪɪi eivZ ɪ t_ɪq | cɔZɪe`t_ɪb ejv nq, ɔevsj vɛ k
 RvZɪq mgɔɪ KɪgɪUɪ WɪɪK mɪv fviɪZB evsj vɛ k` ɪKɪvZ ɪ em Dcɪj t_ɪɪ epɪvi
 ɪeKvɪj knɔ` ɪgbvɪ gq`vɪb MɪxZ GK cɔY`ɪe ejv nq th, Kɪj ɪej`ɪ`bv-Kɪi
 evsj vɛ kɪk ɪKɪvZ I mɪvɪv` t`I qv AvR fviZ mɪKvɪi Acɪvɪvɪ`KZɔ` | cɔY`ɪe
 Avɪ ejv nq th, evsj vɛ t_ɪki ɪvɪxZv msMɔg fviɪZi RvZɪq Rɪeɪbɪ mvgɪb
 AvMɪeɪxɪv` ɪfɪc | GB Ace`mɪthvM e`_ɪt_ɪj fviɪZi eZgɪv RvZɪq Rɪeɪb ɪeKZ nɪe
 Ges fivɪx Rɪeɪb nɪe Pɪgɪvɪe ɪeɛɪe I ɪeɔvɪZ | ɔ W. ɪtgkP`a` gRɪg`vɪi
 mfvɪvZɪZɪj AbɪɔZ GB mfvɪ t_ɪkɪ GB gɪg`ɪvR`cvj mgɪt_ɪc GK` ɪɪi Kɪj ɪc cɔ vb
 Kiv nq | evsj vɛ t_ɪki cZvKvɪkɪvZ Abɪvɪb gɪA`i` ɪKɪ t_ɪbZvRɪx mfvɪ P`a` emj
 Ges eɪeUzɪtKL gɪRej i ngvɪbɪ Avɪj vKɪPɪ t_ɪkfvɪ cvq |

mɪvɪt_ɪkɪUɪ mPbv Kɪi b mɪPɪv ɪgɪ evsj vɛ t_ɪki RvZɪq mɪxZ Mvɪ qvi gva`tg | mfvq
 Dchɸ` cɔY`ɪeɪ mg`ɪb e³Zv Kɪi b cɔɪj P`a` tmb, mɪkɪj avov, nɪi c` fviZx,
 cvɔvɪj vj` ɪk_β, exYv t_ɪfSɪgK, ɪɪɪYvɪ Ab emy`gɪɪ qx t`ex, j vj Rvb cɔɪj |

AvMɪZɪvq ɪi ɪRqv tɪMgɪk mfvɪvɪx Kɪi ivgKɔ gv I ɪgkɪbɪ Dɪ`vɪM MvZ
 ɔevsj vɛ k mvi`v gɪɪj v tɪev msN0-Gi mɪ½ KvR KɪiɪQb AvMɪZɪvɪm x` ɪRb

fvi Zxq| Zui v ntj b evsj vt`k mvi`v gwnj v tmev mstNi cuDge½xq cãvb l mavi Y
mãcrv K kiguz teex, Bv Ges mn-mfvbix l tKvIva`¶ gxi v ug| Gi v AvMi Zj v
Gj vKvi nvmcvZj , ki Yv_x¶kwei cfvZtZ tmevgj K KvR cfZ fvgKv i vtLb|

fvi tZ AvkbtMhYKvi x evOvij t`i`y Rv mãctK¶vekþmxtK AevnZ Kievi Rb` 21
At±vei Zwi tL ÒA- divg 60 Rb cL`¶ kxP weeiY mãnj Z GKw cy`Kv cKvk
Kti | GB cy`Kvq weepZ, vj wLZ weeiY l m¶¶vrvKvi cKvkZ ntqtQ hut`i, Zvt`i
gta` tbttej kws-cj`vi weRqx gtnvEgv gv`vi tZtimv Ab`Zg| gvb¶li Kj`vtY
DrmMxZ uQj hui tMvUv Rxeb, wZvb evsj vt`tki mvtfo miv tKwUv gvb¶li b`vh` wiei
ct¶¶ _vKteb, GUvB uQj`vfweK| Gtnb ZrciZv kws± mãct¶¶ Zui m`v m¶¶q
Ae`vtbKB Bw½Z Kti |

Pij tki`k tK whub KwgDvb ÷ cwiU¶ m¶¶q Kgx© cieZxRvtj gubein%ZIx mgvRKtg©
whub mve¶¶WYKfvte wbô, tmB AÄwj jvnoxi GKvEi cteP fvgKv cãq
wKse`šxZj`| tgNvj q AÄtj i tPj v, evj vU, WDKx, Dgjtig, cbUs, tUsivUj v,
gvBj vg, t`vqvivevRvi, eukZj v, mvPbvi ki Yv_x¶¶ teR K`vãcmg¶ni mvt_ h³ cãq
mKtj i GuU uQj tPbvgt_| KLtbn tR`vov wek¶m, Kj`vYx`vm ev AvkiwctK wbtq
KLtbn ev GKv GKv cãq cãZw`b cvtq tntU ki Yv_x¶¶ i`jmnZvi cvtk`wovbv ;
Zvt`i Rb` JIa, e`i Lv`te`i thvMvb t`qv, mvgvM¶ Ae`v eYBv Kti ki Yv_x¶¶ i
c¶eva t`qv cfvZtZ wZvb uQj b AKvš± Zui mnthvMZvi cwiwa KZ e`vcK uQj
ZvtK tj Lv Wv. g¶wevtii Ges tntg>`a`vm cj Kvq`tK tj Lv Zui wbtRi wPwvi
wKq`sk DrKj b Kitj Zv cwi`vi nte| Wv. g¶wevti 4.9.72 Zwi tL tj Lv wPwZ
Okx`xq kth³v Rmr gvô mãvfab Kti ZvtK Rvbt`Ob 0...cãg g³tdSR msMvb
Kievi mgq Avcbvi t`l qv gkvi x, Pv`i, Ori wÄ [mZi wÄ], gM, tcBÜ, nvbiv BZ`w`
cvBqv Avgiv evsj vt`tk`vaxbZv msMôtg Suvctq ctovQj vg| ...e½eUz nvmcvZj Uv
Avcbvi mnvvh`KZ Wv³vix`e`w` AvcbvtK`šiy KitQ| 7.7.71 Zwi tL tntg>`a`
`vm cj Kvq`tK AÄwj jvnoxi vj LtQb, ÒAvwg K`vãci tqtq`i Rb` wKQy kwio
msMh Kti uQ— Avcub cãqvRb gZ Zv wevj Kievi e`e`v Kti t`teb| KvKxgvi
Rb` GKlvbv jvj cvio kwio cvVj vg— wZvb thb Zv e`envi Kti b| ev`Pvt`i Rb`
mvgvb` wKQy Kvco Rvgv cvVj vg| Af`llp l wdbvBj cvVj vg Avkv Kwv KvR
j vMte| 0 wbtRi Mn l`vqg-mšvbi`vq-`wqZ; Avi wZ`E bvaex Zui GK tQvUtevtbi
KvtQ tQto w`tq wbtR`M¶ cveZ` AÄtj Q¶U AvmZB Rretbi S¶K wbtq| th ct_
wZvb K`vãcmg¶n wqwgZ hvZiqvZ KitZb, _vKZ c¶¶i Kqvkv| Mvnoi mvgtb cãq
wKQb t`Lv thZ bv| tKv_vq iv`v, tKv_vq Kx mg`B GKvKvi | wKQj i wMtg nqZ
cvl qv thZ j`vUmvBW, Kv`v| Kv`vi wFzi w`tq wRc tUt b wbtq hvl qv tbnvM¶`i
gtZv| KZRb cvtib, Avi wbtRi t`tK KZRb Ktib Gi Kglv, thLvtb cãZgn¶Z©

RxebUvB SpkMÖ† A_P G eve` tKvtbv cÖnBi mætebv tbB gvbjLi fvtjvevmvi
AvZni³ |

w`wj t_tK ivbx `vk_ß bvæx GK bvix, whnb wQtj b wmwAvB-Gi Kgx© kiYv_xP i
gta` KvR Kievi AvMÖn GtmwQjtj b, wKŠ' Zui cwi©ZLtbv wmxvš-fbq wb th Avt`Š
Gme kiYv_xP i e`vcvti, evsj vt`tki ht`xi e`vcvti Zui v wKQyKi te wK bv| ivbx
`vk_tßi civgtkß Zui eÜz AAwj j wnox G KvR D`gx nb Ges tdtvb Zvt`i
wWmi KvQ cviwgkb Pvb| wWm cviwgkb w`tj tmB th wZnb wbtqwiRZ nb
kiYv_xP i tmevq, Zvici t_tK weRq ARß chS-wZnb kiYv_xP i B GKRB ntq
t_tK wmtqwiQjtj b |

i`aywbR bb, Zui ZrciZvq eÜzAvZwq-cwi Rb mevBtKB wZnb G KvRi mnthvMx
Kti wbtqwiQjtj b| A- dvtgi Avt½j tRt`i KvQ t_tK cPßi Kæf, `v`vt`i KvQ
t_tK cPßi Jla, `vgx bxti b j wnox KvQ t_tK `k nvRvi UvKv Qvovl Ab`nea bvbv
Drm t_tK Pw`vi gva`tg AtbK UvKv wZnb DwvtqwiQjtj b evsj vt`k I Gi Awæirmx`i
Rtß| Gme Qvovl tPj v mve tm±ti cÖnZivYx `kvcj Kvqti`i tbZtZj cwi Pwj Z
gwjv gw³tdšRi Kūlūkī Kūglūi KvRi Rb` wZnb cwi-tKi mZv, Kivo Gme
Gtb w`tqtQb Ges kiYv_xP bvi xt`i nvtZ Drcwi`Z wkī mvgMö knñi wbtq GKIKg
Rei`w`-Kti wepū Kti w`tqtQb| kiYv_xP wntmte fvi tZ AvMZ Aa`vcK i½j vj
tmbtK mcwievti vKevi e`e`v Ges tmbevetK gvtm 75 UvKvq tmwUj DBtg
Ktj tR mBvtn GKUv tj Kpvi t`evi e`e`v Kti t`b| wgtmm i½j vj tmb (Kgj v
tmb)-tK t`b Pvi-cwPūv wJDkūbi e`e`v Kti| GKevi wkj s-G AAwj j wnox
Dt`vtM evsj vt`k tK mnthvMzv t`evi Rtß` GKūl mvs`wZK Abpvtbi AvtqvrB
Kiv nq| tmLvfb Ab`ti i m½ wZnb wbtRi w`P cW Ges wUwKU wepū tZ Ask tbb|
AbpvtwU tZ tek tj vKmgwMg nq| tek UvKv I tV GtZ, hvi cti vUvB evsj vt`k
gw³tdšRi Znmetj t`qv nq|

tequj tki AwMk b`v wntmte L`vZ fvi Zxq tmvmwuj ÷ cwiU® tbTx Ai`Yv Avmd Avj x
evsj vt`tki gw³ht`x RbgZ msMö, RbMYtK msMwZKi Ymn wepT gjLx KgrvtE Zui
meRw³ wbtqwiM Kti b| j Ütb evsj vt`k A`vKkb Kūglū evsj vt`tki `vaxbZv
Avt`vj tbi mct¶ Qquw mfv I `evtKi AvtqvrB Kti | G Qquw i wZbuU tZB Ai`Yv
Avmd Avj x evsj vt`k I gw³hy mæctK e³Zv Kti b| Ai`Yv Avmd Avj xi mæftb
AvtqwiRZ Abpvtb wefbcÖZörtbi cōq 70 Rb cÖZnbwa Dcw`Z wQjtj b| gt`w
t_tK tdivi ct` tg gvtmi ZZxq mBvtn j Ütbi Kbl tq ntj wj sK tdivvtgi
Dt`vtM AbpōZ GK mfvq wZnb etj b, fvi tZi RbMY evsj vt`tki msMögtK RvZxq
wece-etj gtb Kti ; Kvi Y evsj vt`tki RbMY GKtvtM wep¶v f tNvi Yv Kti tQ| `j
I gz wbe¶kl fvi tZi RbMY evsj vt`k tK `vaxb I mve¶fsg ivö etj tgb

wbqtqtQ| wZwb Rvrbv, gt`v l ewj 9b evsj vt`tki `faxbZv msM0tgi c0Z mg_8
µgkB ewx cvt`Q| G w`tbi Abpvtb Ab`vtb`i gta` e³Zv Ktib ÷tWUm A`vKkb
KvgwUi mjbvBqv Lvbg| mjbvBqv Lvbg 0evsj vt`k UzTW0 (c0g mL`v cKvKZ nq 1
AvM ÷ 071) bvgK mvBwnKuUi cKvkbvi `wqfZj wbtqwmRZ e`w³t`i mnthwMZv
Ktib| GOvovl 6 wWtmxft Zwi tL epEi j Ub GjvKvi 14wU evsj vt`k A`vKkb
KvgwUi c`f t`tK `kRb m`m`wewk0 th c0Zwbwa `j wU j Ub` fvi Zxq nvBKvgkfb
wWtq evsj vt`k tK `xKwZ`vtbi Rb` fviZ miKvi tK ab`ev` Rvrbv, mjbvBqv Lvbg
wQtj b tmB c0Zwbwa `tj i Ab`Zg| GB `j wU 0Rq evsj w0 t`wvb w`tq BwUqv nvDfR
c0ek Kti ZrKvj xb fvi Zxq nvBKvgkfbt i mvt_ mv`fvtZ wgvj Z nq|

AvKvkeYxi KgRZP Uvj xMA Ryej x tivtWi ewm>`v mpxi i Ab gLVRxP `x t` ehvbx
gLVRxP gy³thv×v mvtj nv teMg l ggZvR teMg Qvovl Ab`vb` bvi xthv×vt`i
AwffvetiKti gtZv civgk`l mnvh`-mnthwMZv t`b| mvtj nv teMg l ggZvR teMg
fvi tZ `vKv Ae`vq c0qvRb ntj B Zwi evmvq th tZb Ges c0Z`vkvri AnaK
mnthwMZv wbtq wdtZb| wZwb ce0t`zi Awaevmt`i `ZSj fvgi Rb` th msM0g
ZvtK cY`mg_8 Kitzb| dtj bvbvfvte gy³thv×vt`i cvtK Gtm `wotZb, Drmn
thvMtZb| Zwi evmwU wQj GKwU ivR%wZK `M` emoi c0ZwU m`m`B evOwj i
gy³msM0tgi AbKtj Zvt`i mg_8 e³ Kitzb| Zwi Ktj Rcoqv tqtq G mgtq
Ktj R g`vMwRtb BstiwR fvlvq 0msM0gx bvi x0 bvtg GKwU KweZv wj tLb| cieZ0
mgtq evmvq tMtj t`ehvbx gLVRxP Gt`i GB KweZv t`LtZ w`tqtQb, cto
i wbtqtQb| ggZvR teMgti eotvbw mšvb c0he Kitz ZvtK `vKvi RvqMv,
KvcoctPvco, UvKvcqmv BZ`w` w`tq mnvh` KitzQb|

Rvrbv iv teMg wQtj b AvtiK gvnqmx bvi x| Bwb wQtj b hv`ecj vekte`vj tqi
GKRb Aa`vcK| evOwj i gy³msM0tg A_0mnthwMZv c0vtbi Rb` Bwb Aa`vcK
ntql kiYv_x`l gy³thv×vt`i K`vt`c t`evi Rb` Pv`v Ztj tQb, gy³ht`xi mct`f
RbgZ MVtb fvgKv ti tL tQb| evOwj t`i tK mg_8 Kti wZwb teZvti Abpvtb
Kti tQb|

Gj wMb tivtW tbZvRx mfv l P>`a emj emotZ wgtmm gbXqx 0`faxb evsj v mnvqZv
tK>`0 c0Z0v Ktib| G msMVtbi e`vbt i wZwb gy³ht`x A`fnvqZv c0vtbi c0P0v
Pvj vb| wUkweftvax Avt`vj tbi `B` mubK exYv t`fSugK l Kgj v emy evsj vt`tki
gy³msM0gt`i Ae`v c0Z`f Kitz Gw0j i c0g mBvtn temi Kwi Df`vM htktv
GtmwQtj b| wivj d msM0h Kti K`vt`c cvvtbv, tcn wgvwqvi mvt_ ga`Zv, ht`x
huiv ZLtbv chS`-thtZ cvtib wb, Zvt`i tK A_0mnthwMZv `vb Ges tcvkvKAvkV
msM0h Kti kiYv_x`K`vt`c t`stQ w`tZb Zwi v| wmicAvB-Gi MxZv gLVRxP Kj KvZv

ewnoW uQj GK Ri "wi cimgk^otK>`q gy^othv<v l hy-msMVKt`i AtbtKiB
hvZvqvZ uQj G ewnoWtZ| Gt`i GB AvbvMvbn wZwb mnvfm` cOkq w`tZb|

eipYewoqvi tqtq Aw^oqv AvRg l Ab` KtqKRb bvix AvMi Zj vq wevfbaeki Yv_x^o
K'v^oc tmev-i kflv t`evi mgq Zvt`iK GB KvtR cFZ mnthwMZv w`tqWtjb
AvMi Zj vevm teex`Bv Ges m^oPt^ov Mv/2j x bvgK `Rb ginqm x bvi x| `bvGLvZ
dj ti Y`n, gxi v t` Ges cAZfv emybvi x`i Rb` mi Kwii Dt`vtM cAZwZ GKgvI
cOkqY tK>`^otMveiv K'v^oci KvtR bvbvfvte mnthwMZv Kti tQb|

e`wii =vi ev`j iukt`i tbZtZ;`xij c tmtgi MxizAvtj L` cwitek^obi Rb` tPSI
m`tm`i th KigulWu w`wj -tevt^o; tMqv, cbv, Kvbcj cFvZ RvqMvq mvs`AZK
AwfHvb cwi Pvj bv Kti, tm`tji Abp^ov b cwi Pvj K uQtj b tevt^o wnkó
Pj wPT wftbTx l qwn`v ingvb Ges m/2xZ cwi Pvj K uQtj b tngs`gtLvcv`vq, mij j
tPSajx, meZv tPSajx Ges mij j tNv | G`j uW mvs`AZK AwfHv^obi gva'tg
cAvbgSxi `Bti D^otj L^oh^oM` cwi gvY A`^omnthwMZv Kitz tctiuQj |

ie>`tbjvMx AvtR@Ubvemx wft±wii qv l Kvgt^ocv, whub uQtj b `c`wbk fvlvi GKRB
`iZcY^oYj LK ; evsjvt`tki gy^omsM^otgi mct^oq wR t`k AvtR@Uvbx D^otj L^oh^oM`
Ae`vb titL^otQb| Oevsjvt`tki `vaxZv h^ox i`wjjcT^o-Gi Ttqv`k LtE
evsjvt`tki kiYv_x^o i mnvth`i Rb` AvtR@Uvbx ep^oxR^ox gntj i AvnYv^ob^o kxl R
GKuW mset` G Z` cvl qv hvq| GKvEti i 11 Rb ZwiL tm t`tki etiY` tj LK,
wki x, w^oqwe` l agx^o tbZvt`i c^oq t^otK GKul cAZwva` j AvtR@Uvbi
ciiv^ogSxi mvt` tLv Kti GKul `webv^o tck Kti | ZvtZ fviZ AvikZ ce^o
cwk`vtbi kiYv_x^o i Rb` Ri "wi mnvth` t^otYi `we Rvbtbv nq| GB `webv^ogq
`^oq i Kvi x`i gta` wft±wii qv l Kvgt^ocv bvg me^oM^oj q^o Kiv hvq|

ie>`bv_ wft±wii qvi vsj v Kti uQtj b OeRqv^o ktā | ZvtK ie>`bv_ G bvtgB m^ovab
Kitzb| evsjvt`k c^oht^o gše` Kitz wM^otq OeRqv^o etj b, Oevsjvt`tki
gy^omsM^otgi cAZ Avgvi mg`B AZ`S`-vfwek| KviY evsjvt`tki gvbtli fvlv
evsjv | evsjv ie>`bv_ vKt^oiil fvlv | Avi wZwb (ie>`bv_) eū mgq KwtqtQb
evsjvi GB Astk | tmRb` GB AĀtj i gvbtli msM^otgi cAZ mngvgZv cKvk Avgvi
KZ^o etj gtb KivQ|

_vBj`vU MgbiZ Rmwzms^oNi R%bK D"Pc`-` KgPvixi mvt` gvbbxq wei<vb>
gvnvt`ivi Xivqv t`Lv ntj gvnt`tiv cvKtmbvt`i wbg^o AZ`vP^oti i Kwnbx Zui
gva'tg _vBj`vU Aew`Z wek^o teS^o tmS^ovZZ; ms^oNi tK>`xq Kvh^oq t^oct^ovZ m^oqg
nb | G msev` AeMZ ntq wek^o teS^o tmS^ovZZ; ms^oNi mfv^ot^ox ivRKgvix wcmgyB

thtñZz wgvkMvrb evOwj QvtĪi cwi gvY Kg, KvĪRB AvĪiv wKQy evsj vt`kxi m̄v̄sj b
NUvĪbv hvq wK bv G e'vcvĪi fvetZ fvetZ `*Z GKwD DcvqI temĪq tMj |
A'wmqv̄b ÷ vWV t̄c̄M̄M̄g GKwD M̄M̄S̄Kvj xb tKvĪm̄P AvĪqvRb Kij | GB tKvĪm̄P
AvI Zvq wfb̄eK'v̄cvm t_ĪK AvĪiv 4wD evsj vt`kx cwi evĪĪK K'v̄cvm̄ v̄btq Avm̄v
ntjv | ZLb AĪc̄T̄vKZ w̄ekvj kw̄³ v̄btq w̄efb̄eGjvKvq tUvej m̄m̄R̄tq cvjv KĪi
D̄Ōx̄KiY I A_ĪsM̄M̄ni Awf̄hvb Pj ĪZ _vKj | GB A_ĪsM̄M̄ Awf̄hvb̄i Ask w̄nt̄m̄te
GKwD P'v̄wiwD w̄Vbv̄t̄i AvĪqvRb Kiv ntjv | k̄tq k̄tq AvĪgwi Kv̄b GLv̄tb w̄Uw̄KU tKĪU
ĪayWvj fvZ tLj | GB kZ kZ gv̄b̄Īi ivb̄v̄i gj `w̄qZwD mvgj v̄Z n̄t̄q̄t̄Q kwggv
Bmj v̄ḡt̄K | Zv̄t̄K m̄n̄th̄w̄M̄Zv KiĪj b Ab'v̄b' b̄vix-cj "I m̄n̄Kgv̄"

AvĪi Kevi GKwD P'v̄wiwD j v̄t̄Āi w̄m̄x̄v̄S-M̄n̄x̄Z n̄t̄ZB gvŪP̄v̄b̄t̄Kvj v̄m̄ AvĪgwi Kv̄b w̄Uw̄fi
6 b̄v̄t̄ P'v̄t̄b̄t̄j i c̄Ōhv̄R̄t̄Ki m̄v̄t̄_ Avjvc KĪi evsj vt`Īki ms̄⁻w̄Zi Dci GKwD
Ab̄p̄vb̄ Kievi e'vcvĪi i w̄R̄ Kivb | j v̄t̄Āi GKw̄ b AvĪM̄ GB Ab̄p̄vb̄ j v̄Bf̄ eWkv̄ ÷
n̄te evsj vt`Īki ivb̄v̄e I ms̄⁻w̄Zi Dci | Ab̄p̄vb̄ ti KwM̄S̄-Gi AvĪM̄ GKw̄ b gnov
ntjv | ciw̄ b gvŪP̄ v̄b̄t̄Kvj v̄m̄, kv̄ḡx̄gv̄ Bmj v̄g, t̄m̄j̄ gv̄ dvi "Kx, Rxb Gwj · b I
AvĪi KRb̄ b̄vix Rvḡ⁻v̄b̄ kw̄o c̄t̄i Ab̄p̄v̄tb̄ Ask t̄bb | Ab̄p̄vb̄w̄ĪZ `w̄T̄Y Gw̄kqv I
evsj vt`Īki Dci GKwD f̄vḡKvi AĪS̄⁻ ivb̄v̄ev̄b̄v̄e ms̄^μv̄S̄-b̄v̄b̄v̄ c̄Ōk̄v̄Īi ce^o ivb̄v̄i
e'env̄i K t̄K̄S̄kj BZ'w̄⁻ ce^ow̄Qj | GwD t̄kl̄ ntjv evsj vt`Īki Pj gv̄b̄ gv̄³h̄ȳ,
w̄i w̄d̄w̄R̄, w̄i w̄j d I P'v̄wiwD j v̄t̄Ā-Gi K_v̄ etj | GwD GZB mdj Ab̄p̄vb̄ n̄t̄q̄w̄j th
AskM̄h̄YKvi x̄MȲ em̄o w̄diĪZ w̄diĪZ Zv̄t̄⁻ i v̄b̄t̄R̄⁻ i w̄Kv̄bv̄q AĪb̄K Ri "w̄i Awf̄b̄⁻ b
evZ^P Ḡtm̄ t̄c̄S̄t̄Q w̄t̄q̄w̄j | Avi Ri "w̄i th c̄ŌZw̄^μq̄w̄D ĪĪZ `Zwi n̄t̄q̄w̄j Zv̄ ntjv,
ĪĪZ t̄m̄⁻ b̄ w̄et̄K̄t̄j i ḡt̄a' B P'v̄wiwD j v̄t̄Āi mḡ⁻ w̄Uw̄KU w̄em̄^μ n̄t̄q̄ t̄Mj | Ab̄p̄vb̄w̄i
gj D̄ĪĪ k̄⁻ w̄b̄w̄Z w̄Qj GLv̄tb̄B |

BĪZvḡt̄a" M̄w̄Z nq BgviĪRw̄Y w̄i w̄j d dv̄Ū (BAvi Gd) | GB dv̄t̄Ūi t̄bZv̄ w̄Q̄t̄j b
c̄ēv̄mx̄ GKRB̄ fvi Zix̄ Kgvi t̄cv̄i vi | Zwi G KvĪR̄ m̄n̄th̄w̄M̄Zv KiĪZ Gw̄M̄t̄q̄
Ḡtm̄w̄Q̄t̄j b t̄j b I AvBix̄b ÷ "v̄Uḡ⁻v̄b̄ Ges K'v̄cvm̄ m̄n̄th̄w̄M̄x̄ w̄Q̄t̄j b ti f̄v̄t̄i Ū I q̄v̄t̄i b
t̄W, `c̄w̄Z w̄ḡt̄m̄m̄ Rxb t̄W Ges K'vej Ūc̄mb̄ | kv̄ḡx̄gv̄ Bmj v̄g I Zwi `v̄gx̄ G
KvĪRI h̄j̄³ ntjv | Gevi GKwD bZb KgR̄v̄Ē n̄v̄Z t̄bqv̄ ntjv | GwD w̄Qj Dc̄v̄m̄
Kḡm̄P | cvjv KĪi Ḡt̄KK̄ cwi evĪĪK GKw̄ b Dc̄v̄m̄ KĪi ĪĪPi m̄v̄te" UvKv̄ w̄i w̄j d
dv̄t̄Ū Rgv̄ t̄⁻ evi Rb" D̄Ōx̄ Kiv Pj j | GB Kḡm̄Pi ḡ⁻v̄t̄m̄R̄ w̄Qj — Even 33
cents a day can save a child in Bangladesh | mdj ntjv G Kḡm̄P̄w̄D |
w̄ek̄t̄e⁻ v̄j̄ t̄q̄i kZ kZ Qv̄Ī GB Kḡm̄P̄Z Ask v̄bt̄q̄ Kḡx̄^o i B thb̄ cvj Uv D̄Ōx̄KiY
KĪi Pj t̄j b | G ch̄t̄q̄ w̄m̄t̄b̄U I K̄s̄t̄M̄M̄i Dci Pvc̄ m̄j̄o KĪi c̄w̄K⁻v̄t̄bi GBW̄ eŪ
Kievi Kḡm̄P̄ M̄n̄x̄Z nq | t̄m̄B j̄ĪĪ⁻ P̄t̄j Rb̄m̄t̄P̄ZbZv | Avi G Rb" e³Zv̄ KĪi
teov̄t̄bv̄ n̄t̄q̄ ĪĪv̄ Kḡx̄^o i w̄ b̄Kvi KgR̄v̄Ē | kv̄ḡx̄gv̄ Bmj v̄t̄gi Ūc̄ēv̄tm̄ t_ĪK gv̄³h̄ȳ^o
kxl̄ v̄t̄gi t̄j Lw̄D t_ĪK Rvbv̄ hvq, Zv̄t̄K̄ GKB̄ w̄ t̄b̄ GKw̄aK̄⁻ v̄t̄b̄ e³Zv̄ KiĪZ th̄Z

ntqtQ| tj LwUtZ wZnb Zui GKwU AwfÁZvi K_v etj tQb, thwU t_tK Avtgui KvqI
 Avgv`i ct¶| gvb¶I Abf¶Z Kxfvte tRtM DfvQ Zvi c¶vY cvlqv hvte| kn¶i
 DcKtÉ DBwjj qvg÷tb tKv¶v GK ivZ GK eq_v bvix t^Qv¶mex Abp¶v b e³Zv
 Kitz tMtQb kvxgv Bmjvg I Zui tnv÷-d'wgvj i GKRb bvix Rxbv KvBg (Bwb
 Ges Ug Gj vKvi AþKtK msNe× Kiv, ¶¶i msMh Awfhvb, wmtbUiþK tcvb Kiv
 BZ`w` KgRvÉ wj ß ntqtQb)| e³ZviZ Ae_vq kvxgv Bmjvg j¶| Kitz b
 tktZv`i gta` GK bvix d¶ctq d¶ctq Ku`tQb| Zvici t`Lv tMj AvtiKRb¶K|
 GKmgq t`Lv tMj AþtKB tPvL gQ¶Qb| Zv`i AþtKiB Avd¶mvm ØAvgv`i
 UvKvq cp ntq Avgv`i miKvi tZvgv`i GB `j Rv mwØ KitQ! Gfvte tZv Avgiv
 KLtbv wPŠv-Kwi bvB|Ø

cj`l ZmsK gb-gvbwmKZvi Kvi¶Y eiveiB bvix`iþK cj`l¶i t¶tq cÖvrc` I
 ¶feyx i etj wetePbv Kiv nq| GwU i ayth evsj v`tki ev`eZv ZvB bq| bvix etj
 mj`i Avtgui Kv¶ZI D¶cw¶Z nevi g¶Zv NUBv N¶UtQ Ges Zv Av¶`vj bmsniké-
 t¶¶tB| GiKg `¶Uv NUBvi K_v Rvbw hvq kvxgv Bmjvtgi tj LwU t_tKB| Zui
 wbtRi fvlvq, Øgtb cto tmevi Avgv`i I qmksU¶bi evsj v`kx, hviv `Zvevm Z`wM
 Kti tewtq G¶m¶Q¶j b, Zv`i mnthwMZvq wKQywe¶kl AwZw_ wbtq we¶kl tC¶Mög
 nte wKv¶Mv¶Z tevaKwi ¶cwZ W. Gd. Avi. Lv¶bi evmvq| Avgv`i GLvb t_tKB
 me e`v thvMvthv¶Mi gva`tg Kiv ntqtQ| j`wYs I Avtkcv¶ki K`v¶cvm t_tK
 we¶kl fite me evsj v`kx cj`l iv tM¶j b| Avgv`i mwgvZ mevBtK tbi qvi tPov
 Kti tQ— ev` cto tQ Avgv`i K`v¶cvtmi gwjviv| G¶i g¶tB nqwb th gwjviv
 evsj v`kx Ges Avgiv `yGKRb Zv`i AþK cj`li t¶tq AþK tekx msMötg
 RwoZ|Ø Avti KwU NUBv evsj v`k `vaxb ntq hvevi ctii| Avtgui Kv t_tK cÜg th
 70 Rb bvMwi K `j h¶weaY`-t`k t`tL thtq cpM¶b Kv¶¶tgi mg_¶b A_©
 thvMv¶bvi AvM¶n XvKvq Gj, mv¶_ G¶j b GKgv¶ evsj v`kx— Zui `v¶x bwmvg
 mv¶ne| G wel¶tq kwggv Bmjvg etj b, Øgtb g¶b t¶¶v¶ ntjv— tKb, AwvgI tZv
 mgvbfvteB AskMhY Kti wQ— Awvg tM¶j wK ¶¶wZ ntZv ? ...tmB mv¶_ tLqj ntjv,
 Awvg th Awj wLZ Kgv¶Qj vg— Zvq Avevi gwjv v|Ø

1 AvM÷ Ø71-G wD BqtK¶ g`wMwb t`vqvi Mv¶W¶b AvtqvmRZ nq evsj v`k `¶i¶Y
 GK g¶bvÁ m½xZ mÜvi | Ab`v¶b`i m½ G m½xZ mÜvq cwitewkZ nq h¶we¶ivax
 Av¶`vj ¶bi tbtX wntmte cwipZ Rb (tRvqv) evqv¶Ri tj Lv I mj Kiv Øevsj v`kØ
 kxl¶ GKwU Mvb| ce¶t_tKB Avti KwU RvqMvq Abp¶v wba¶¶i Z_vKvq evqvR wbtR
 G w¶¶bi Abp¶v Dcw`Z_vKtZ cv¶ib w| wKŠ Zui tj Lv I mj Kiv Øevsj v`kØ
 bvtgi GB MvbwU I Bw`b i wbtqvQ¶j b Avtgui KviB bvg-bv-Rvbv GKRb `g Qv¶x|
 cieZi¶mg¶tq G MvbwU wZnb wbtR wevfbeAbp¶v tMtq¶Qb, hvi ti KW¶weke`vcx

mgv`Z ntqUQj | L`vZbvgv evqVR IvU | mEi `ktK wftqZbvtg Avtgui Kvi AvMdmx
gtbvfvtfei wei`tx cUzev`gLi ntqUQj b | GgbwK gwKb we-52 wegvb`_tj v n`vbtmi
Dci tevgv wbt`c Ki tZ `vKtj wZwb n`vbm knfi i iv`vq wguQj Ask wbtqtQb |
mZivs Avtgui Kv mi Kvi cwK`vbi c`l mg`b Ki tJ I Zui ct`B m`e evsj vt`tki
Rb` u`q tQuqv Mvb tj Lv | evqvtRi MvbuLi wKQyK_v Gi Kg -

Bangladesh! Bangladesh!
When the sun sets in the west
Die a million people
of Bangladesh...

OGKvEti wtkfi etiY` ep`Rixet`i u`q wQj DEvj evsj vt`k0 bvgK Rbve gwZDi
ingvftbi GKwU tj Lvq cvl qv hvq, ORb evqvtRi evsj vt`k MvbuLi tkvbvi tmB
we`sqKi gnt`_tj v GLbl gtb cto | AvR cUg tkvbvi cUq t`ohM ci, kZevi
tRvqvtbi Mjvi GB Aue`_si Yxq MvbuLi GZUKz cjtbr nq wb | hZ`lY GB Mvb i`wb,
DI`xB mgq tKtU hvq | GKvEti i tm w`b`_tj vtZ wdti hvB | tPvtLi mvgtb tftm l`v
fqven me`_Z, hv my` t`_tKI Rb evqVR Dcj wa Ki tZ tcti wQj b AZ`S-
Mfxi fvte | 0

gy`hyk Pj vKvtj Avtgui Kvb bvMwi K tgix dwYm Wvbnvg ZrKvj xb ce`cwK`vbi
Ae`vb Ki wQj b | wbciva evOwj t`i Dci cwog cwK`wbt`i ee` AvmgtYi
cU`_l AwfAZvi mfi wZwb AvZcxob Abjfe Ktib gvbemaKvi j`NbKvix cwog
cwK`wbt`i cUz Avtgui Kvi mg`_b`_vKvi Kvi tY | th Kvi tY ZrKvj xb Avtgui Kvi
dv`_`tj Wx wgtmm wb` b`K tj Lv Zui 24 tg Zwi tLi cI fvt` wZwb Avtgui KvtK
`vqx Kti etj b, OeZ`vb Ae`vi Rtb` AvgivB `vqx | Avgvt`i mnvh` tctqtQ cwog
cwK`wb, `elg` tctqtQ ZvtZ | Avgvt`i A`_w`_tq nZ`v Pjt tQ | th wi` vl qvj v gaj
mfi Mvb Ki Z ZvtK AvR Avgiv wdti cve bv | wktpe`_vj tq Aa`vcKt`i nZ`v Kiv
ntqtQ | Zvt`i Rxb Avgiv w`tZ cvie bv | evOwj t`i Z`vtM Zvt`i iv` cUzOv
nte | Avrcub Avcbvi `vgtK tevSvb — cwK`vbi cUz Avtgui Kvi bwiZ hvZ
cwi ewZ` nq | 0

Avtgui Kvq MwZ evsj vt`k wVtdY j xM, Avtgui Kv j xM Ae evsj vt`k, evsj vt`k j xM
Ae Avtgui Kv : l qwksUb kvLv, K`wj tcvb` Avtgui Kv j xM Ae evsj vt`k, tmf
B` teZj KugwU, evsj vt`k mnvh` ms`v (mvdwYmtKv)0i Aaxtb l AmsL` evOwj
bvix-cj`l evsj vt`ki gy`hfxi mct`l miv`q ntqUQj b | bvi`i gta` Gme
msMVtbi A`f`_ wQj b Wv. RqZx `vk`_B, wgm mwgj v cb` wgm cUzgv tNvl,
Avrgbv cb`c`l |

GKvÉti 25 gvP^o ce^osvji wbciva RbMYtK ee^o cvKewnbxi m`m`iv
cwi Kwí Zfrte nZ`v Kitj teZvi wUrfiZ G msev` cvevi ci mviv cw_exi
kwšw^o gvb^oli g^oZv we^oU^otb c^ovmx mvariY evOwj MY I we^oU^otbí tKv^otbv tKv^otbv
gvbeZvev`x brixew^o3Zi evsjv^o t^oki mct^oq^o Kg^oRvÉ Gm^otq Av^otmb| evsjv^o t^oki
RbM^otYi c^oq^o c^oPviYmn h^ox^oi hveZxq LeivLei c^oP^otii gva^otg Av^oSR^oWZK
cwi gÉtj RbgZ m^ooi Rb` 25 gvP^o Ae^oewNz c^oti j Úb t^otk Rbve Zvmv^oí K
Avntg` I Zui ^ox tivR^ot^ogix Avntg^o i D^ot`v^otM ÚbDR^otj Uvi^o bvtg GKwU Bsti^owR
cwi^o Kv c^oKwkZ nq| Rbve Ave`j gwZb (wZwb w^ot^oRi ÚbDR^otj Uvi^o c^oKvk^obvi m^o½
h^o3 w^otj b)-Gi Ú`faxbZv msM^ot^og c^ovmx evOwj Ú M^oš` Z` cvl qv hvq th, ÚZwb
(tivR^ot^ogix Avntg`) evsjv^o t^oki Ú`faxbZv msM^ot^ogi AKcU mg^o_R w^otj b| Zui
Drmn, D^oí xcbv I c^oZ`^oq^o mrv^oh` Qvov GB cwi^o Kv c^oKvk m^oae w^oq bv|Ú

ÚbDR^otj Uvi^o c^oKvk w^ol^otq c^og`evK AbyóZ nq 27 gvP^o GwU Gw^oÚ gv^otm
mvBw^onK, tg gv^otm cwi^oq^oK I R^ob^o gvm t^otk gw^onK msev` c^oí wnt^ote c^oKwkZ nq|
ZZxq msL^ov t^otk GwU cwi^oewZ^o n^otq Úevsjv^o t^ok^o Ges I ó msL^ov t^otk Úevsjv^o t^ok
wbDR^otj Uvi^o bvtg c^oKwkZ nq| cwi^o KwU^otZ ^ovKZ Ú`faxbZv Av^ot`vj t^obi weeiY,
ÚgyRebMi^o miKv^ot^oi Kvh^og, gw^o3ewnbxi mgwi^o K ZrciZv, evsjv^o t^ok Av^ot`vj t^ob
we^ot^o kx mg^o_R^ot^o i Ae^ovb, gw^o3ewnbxi Av^ou^ogtY ch^o`-cvKewnbx m^oacwK^oZ Lei I
we^ot^o kx msev` c^ot^o c^oKwkZ evsjv^o t^ok ms^ouvš`-Le^ot^oi c^opg^oY|

GB cwi^o KwU h^o3iv^ot^oR^oi we^orfb^oek^ont^oi msM^ogiZ evOwj, Zv^ot^o i mg^o_R, cvj^og^oU
m`m`, miKwi Kg^oRZ^oP I we^ot^o kx`Zvevmg^ogn Kg^oP^ot^o i Kv^ot^o t^oc^ot^o t^oq^o n^otZv|
gw^onK^o h^o3iv^oo, Kv^obWv, w^oDw^oRj`vÚ, fviZ I cwi^og BD^otiv^ot^oci t^ok^o w^ojtZ cwi^o KwU
wbq^ogZ cvw^otbv n^otZv| hvi w^ofZi w^otq we^ot^o kx mg^o_R^oKvix A^ot^obK^otjv M^oci m^o½
cwi^o KwU^o Nwb^o thvM^ov^othvM`w^ocZ nq| cwi^o KwU^otZ c^oKwkZ msev`, gš^oe` I
wbe^oÚ^o w^ojt^o tivR^ot^ogix Avntg` Zui w^ot^oRi Av^oBueGg UvB^ocivBUv^ot^oi mrv^oth` UvBc
Ki^otZb Ges Gi g^oY I WwKLi^ot^oPi t^oMvUvUvB enb Ki^otZb wZwb I Zui Ú`g^ox Zvmv^oí K
Avntg` |

Úevsjv^o t^ok wbDR^otj Uvi^o-G Qvcevi Rb` c^ovix t^otk Új vj mvj Ú L^ovZ`mq` I qvj xDj w^o
(evsjv^o t^ok Ú`faxb nevi Ú`gvm Av^otM c^oq^oZ) diw^om msev` c^ot^o gw^oZ msev` I
m^oacv`Kxq gš^oe` cvw^otZb| t^oc^oÚ Z Gme msev` diw^om t^otk Bsti^owR^otZ A^obev` K^ot^o
w^otZb Zui Ú`x G^ov^ot^ogix|

j Ú^otb evsjv^o t^oki Ú`faxbZvi mct^oq^o brix ZrciZvi en`vskB cwi^o Pwj Z n^otZv
Úevsjv^o t^ok gw^on^ov mwg^ovZ^oi t^obZ^otZj| 28 gvP^o Ú^ot^obi tj W^oš^oix tiv^oW t^oRej^oev eL^omi
ewo^otZ G msMVb^oU c^oÚZwóZ nq| me^oš^ovZ^ou^otg G w^ob gw^on^ov mwg^ovZ^oi t^oc^oÚ^oW^oU
wbe^oPZ nb t^oRej^oev eL^oh| mwg^ovZ^oi c^oq^o t^otk w^og^otm t^odi^ot`šm ingvb, Av^ot^obqviv

Rvnb l gbræ ingvbtK (Bwb j Üb´ evsj vt`k mvs`wZK `tj i mvari Y mæc`K
wntmte `wqZi c vj b Kti b) RbmsthvtMi `wqZi t`qv nq| Öcèvfm gpr³hfxi
w`b`vj ö kxl R `šwZK`vq wePricwZ Avey mvc` tPšajx vj tLtQb, Öevsj vt`k gwnj v
mwigwZ AZ`š-KgP`Aj cÄZövfb cwi YZ ntqiwQj | Ö gwnj v mwigwZ j Ütb c`Kfvte tek
KtqKwU mtsj tbi AvtqvRb Kti | GQvov Ab`vb`ti AvtqwrZ mtsj tbi G
msMVtbi tbZex` Ask wbtqtQb l tRepbwv eLnmn AtbtKB e³Zv KtitQb|
evsj vt`tki gpr³hfxmsµvš-j Üb´ cÖq me aitbi Avt`vj tbi tcv÷vi tj Lvq
cävZ gwnj v mwigwZB fvgKv ivtL| wePricwZ tPšajx RwbttqtQb, wZwb hLbB
tdit`šm ingv tbi ewotZ thtZb, t`LtZb ewo tevSvB `Zwi tcv÷vi Ges meivB
wgtj ZLtbv `Zwi Kiv nt`Q tcv÷vi, cZvKv BZ`w` | evsj vt`k gwnj v mwigwZ GKevi
GKwU tkvfvhVt Kti Ötmf` wPj tWb dvÜÖ-Gi Awdftm wMtq fvi tZ Aew`Z ki Yv_x`
wki t`i gZi l `y Rvi wP` Ztj ati Ges GKwU `šri Kwj wcl cÖvb Kti |

evsj vt`k gwnj v mwigwZi Dt`vfm AbyöZ cÖg wet`vfv wgwQj (tnvqvBU nj , j Üb, 3
Gwçj Ö71)-Gi GKwU ÖwetZ mwq fvgKvq gvBK nvtZ j j y wej wKm evbtK t`Lv
hvq| G w`b Zwi mtsj wQtb wctivRv teMgm mwigwZi Ab`vb` tbZv-KgxP 4 Gwçj
iweevi müvtej v j Ütbi n`væc÷vU UvDb ntj kätgK `tj i cÖfvekyj x mfvcwZ Rb
G`vbj m-Gi mfvcwZtZi AbyöZ GK Rbmfvq ce½ cwk`wb tmbvevnbxi
AvµgtYi cÖZev` Rwbttq Ab`vb` AtbK i_x-gnvi_xi civvcwK e³Zv Ktib j j y
wej wKm evbj | 24 Gwçj kwevi Kt`wU` knüi GKwU wj b vqZtb mtsj tbi
AvtqvRb Kiv nq| GB mtsj tbi miv wet`U tbi wef`bækni t`tK wef`bæA`vKkb
KwguU 125 Rb cÖZwbwa l 25 Rb ch`e`K thM`vb Ktib| mKj `tj i c`
t`tK wePricwZ tPšajxK mfvcwZZi Kievi Rb` Abtjva Rvbtj , wZwb Zwi cwi etZ`
j j y wej wKm evbj bvg cÖve Ktib| j j y wej wKm evbj mfvcävbtZi AbyöZ GB
mfvq cuP m`m` wekó GKwU w÷qwi s KwguU MwZ nq| j j y wej wKm evbyvbtRl hvi
GKRb m`m` wbePZ ntqiwQj b| GB beMwZ w÷qwi s KwguU cÖg mfv, thwU 21
bæf ti wgwj w÷tU AbyöZ ntqiwQj , tm mfvi l mfvcäv v wQtb j j y wej wKm evbj | 1
AvM÷ iweevi j Ütbi Utvbj Mvi t`wqti AbyöZ nq wet`U tbi evÖwj t`i G
hverKvtj i me`nr RgvttZ GK Rbmfv| cj KtbtUi tbZtZi MwZ A`vKkb
evsj vt`tki Dt`vfm AvtqwrZ GB mgvtefk wet`U tbi bvbv cÖš-t`tK cÖq 20 nvRi
evÖwj thM`vb Ktib| evÖwj t`i j Ütb wbtq Avmvi Rb` G w`b A`vKkb KwguU
cPti tKvP fivov Kti | GK ewgšhvq t`tKB G mgvtefk thM w`tZ Avtmb 70wU tKvP
fivZ`evÖwj | cwk`v tbi mvgwi K kvmtbi wei`t`x e`e`wMÖY l `faxb mve`fšg
evsj vt`k tK `šKwZ`v tbi Rb` wek| RbgZtK cÖfweZ Kievi Dtit`k` AvtqwrZ GB
mgvtefk e³Zv Ktib bvix cÖZwbwa teMg j j y wej wKm evbj wZwb Zwi e³Zvq
evsj vt`tki gpr³hfxi mPbvKvtj MwZ j Üb´ Öevsj vt`k gwnj v mwigwZÖi

KvhRjvtci msvfjB weeiY Dc`vcb Ktib| G w`tbi mgvtek tktl c0Zubwa`j
c0vbgSx GfWqvW`nxt_i KvqO `§i Kuj wc c0vb Ktib| Avti Kuj wefkl AvKlI`uQj
G w`tbi mgvtefki | tmwU ntjv, 0l tgmV0i Df`vfm MwZ 0B:Uvi b`vkbj cxm Uxg0 |
Zui KgmPi ev`evqb| wePvicwZ tPšajxi `§iZK_v t`tk Rvbr hvq, GB cxm Uxtgi
KgRvtE gunjv mvgwZi KgmMY `Zt0Z`fmgKv tiLwQtb| G KgmPiB Ask
wntmte cwk`vb tmbvewbxi AvμgtYi dtj AvnZ l ¶wZM0`i mrvh`vt`
JlacI l Ab`vb` mvgM0 wbtq wgtmm cj KtbU l Ab` GKRb brix f`vbtvM
U`vdvj Mvi t`vqi t`tk evsj vt`tki Df`tk` hvTv Ktib| Dcw`Z evOwj iv Zvt`i
wecj mseabv Rvrbv| cieZKvtj 17 AvM÷ l tgmV cxm Uxtgi 8 Rb weUk l 3
Rb AvtgmV Kv w0Zxq `j wntmte t0Uttcj mxgS`w` tq evsj vt`tk c0ek Kti | GB
`tj l wgtmm cj KtbU l Avtiv KtqKRb brix w0tj b| GB `j wUtk Bqwnqv
`mb`iv AvUK Kti ivL| 24 N0v AvUK ivLevi ci Gt`i c00get½ tdiZ cvWtv
nq| tmfP`ft gvtm Avtiv GKwaK `j evsj vt`tk c0ek Kti Ges cvKemnbxi nvtZ
aiv cto| AtbtKiB wefbae`vrb trj evm Kitz nq|

4 Rb i`mevi 0evsj vt`k gunjv mvgwZ0i Df`vfm evsj vt`tki `faxbZv mSM0tgi
mg`fb GKwU wguQj i AvtqvRb Kiv nq| mvgwZi t0mWU teMg tRejbaev eL0mi
tbZtZj G wguQj c0q `0k brix l wki tmU tRgm cvK`t`tk wguQj Kti WvDubs
w÷`tU hvb| Awej t`MYnZ`v eU Kievi t`vAvb m0tj Z tcv÷vi l c`Kw0wii Yx
kwocwi wZv bixt`i G wguQj i c0Z mntRB c_Pvixt`i `w0 AvK0 nq| Rvrvbiv
ingvb G wguQj wU cwi Pvj bvi e`vcvti c0fZ mnthvMwZv Ktib| WvDubs w÷`tU t0tQ
mvgwZi c0Zubwa ntq wgtmm eL0n weUk c0vbgSx wg. GWl qvW`nxt_i mt½ mv¶iv
Ktib l `§i Kuj wc c0vb Ktib| GB `§i Kuj wctZ Bqwnqv mi Kvi tK mrvh`v`vbi
weUk wmxvšwU c0wefePbv Kievi K_v ejv nq| `§i Kuj wctZ gše` Kiv nq, eZ0vb
cwi w`vZtZ weUk mi Kvi Bqwnqv mi Kvi tK mrvh`v`vbi Ae`vnZ ivLtj c0Kvixšf
evsj vt`tki gvbt l i`tfvMB epx cvte Ges tmLvrb eU c0Ynvbx NUte|

j 0tb evsj vt`tki mct¶i cwi Pwj Z wefbaeKgRvtE c0vnx evOwj bixt`i gta`
Avtiv huiv KvR Kti t0b Zvt`i gta` Wv. gvndRj ingvrb 0evOwj i RvZxqZvev`x
msM0g gy³hfx P/EM0g0 M0smf1 `mq`v AvdtivRv tnvtmb, i wRqv tPšajx, wgtmm
bRgj Avte`xb tPšajx Ges G.Gm.Gg. mvgOj Avti wctbi 0gy³hfx i t0¶vctU
e`w³i Ae`vb0 M0smf1 AvLZvi Bvgg, k0gZx c0Rv bvBwz c0¶Li bvg Rvbr hvq|
wfb0Avti Kuj m0f1 Ab` GKRtbi bvg Rvbr hvq| Bvb i`wb Lvbl Zui cwievii
AtbtKB gy³hfx i mt½ hj³ nl qvq kI`ct¶i KvqO wZvb wPvY Z ntq ctob| dtj
Zui ct¶i t`tk `vKv Am`0e ntq cto| tktl wZvb l giv nR cvj tbi bvtg wZb
t0tj mn KivP ntq j 0tb hvb Ges l Lvrb wM0q cwk`vbwetivax Avt`vj tbi mvf`
hj³ nb|

15 tmtP=ft bkftvR Dcj tfl weUk cAbvgšxi mt½ K_v ej vi AvtM G
weItq fvgKv ivLtz wckS l gft v mdi Kti Avtmb |

10Zxq vekhtxi cti 1945 mtvj hy Ges d'wmevti wei'tx bviXmgvtRi HK'ex
Avt vj tbi cDqvRtb tmwftqU BDwbqtb DBtgb BvUv b'vkbvj tWtgvfUwm
tdWtiki kb vtg BDwRb KUB vvaX GKRB L'wZgvb bviXK mfvcavb Kti GKUL
msMvb cAZwZ nq | BDwRb KUtbi gZi ci tni_v Kumlob vvaX GKRB wclwbmq
ivR%wZK tbtX Gi `wqZfvi MhY Ktib | cUtg c'witm wncZ nq Gi
tnWtKvqUfl | 1951 mvj t_tK tnWtKvqUfl w vbišw Z nq ewj fb | G msMvbU
cieZxmgItq 1975 mvj bMv' wefbaRZwšK, cRv'x l Dbqbkj v'v' Ges
wefbaDcibtekmgfn Zvt' i AvfAZv tkqvi KitZ mflg nq | ZZw b chS-Gi
mt½ 101wU ivtofi cZ'fl mACK'wncZ nq | thtnZi msMvbU hyweti vax KgRvE
wbitcvlx wQj, KvRB wektki t'k t'k thLvtbB htxi c'fvtv bix l wkit' i
wbhZtbi m'ebv cKU nqtQ tmLvtbB BwZevPK Ktg'SwItq ctotQ | Ab'v'
t'ki gZv G msMvbU cešvj vi g'htxi c'fl Zvt' i KgRvE cwi Pvj bv Kti |

wepvi cwZ AveymvC` tPšaj x KUbxiztKi `wqZi cvj b KitZ wektki wbePZ i v'cAbv
l miKvi cAbvt' i mt_ mvflvr Kti evsj vt'iki `fkuZ Av'vtqi Rb` th mdi
cwi Pvj bv KiwQtj b Zvi B Ask wntmte 14 tmtP=ft mU'vtej v tWbgvtKp' ivRavb
tKvtcbntMtzb tšQb | tKvtcbntMtzb Zui l Rbve iwRDj nvmvtbi vKvi e'e'v
ntqWj wgw wLw=qvbtmb bigK GKRB tWwbk bixi evmq | etqveX GB
wLw=qvbtmb wQtj b evsj vt'iki `vaxZv Avt vj tbi GKRB Drmvx mg_R |

mftbt`R

`vaxZv msMtg cšvix evOvj x (evsj vt'k : 1971) : Ave`j gwZb, i'wWK'vj Gwkv cvej tKkY,
jEb, 1991 ; evsj vt'iki `vaxZv hy `wjj cI (Ov`k l PZi R LE) : nmvb nmclRj ingvb
m'cw' Z, Z_` gšYvj q, MYcRvZšg evsj vt'k miKvi, XvKv, 1984 ; evOvj i RvZxqZev'x msMtg
g'htxi PAMtg : Wt gndRj ingvb, cKvK : dui`v Bqvmgb, gvP'1993, PAMtg ; we`k
m'ewi tKi `wZ evsj vt'iki g'hy : gvneR Kvgyj Abw Z, Abb'v, XvKv, 1995 ; g'htxi
t'flvU e'w' Ae'vb : G. Gm. Gg. mvqOj Avti wclb, BDwfwmlU tclh wj wgtUW, XvKv, 1995 ;
`vaxb evsj v teZvi tK' : tej v tgvv'š, Abcg cKvKbx, XvKv, tde'qwi 1993 ; gwj v g'htxv
: dui`v AvLZvi m'uv' Z, bixMš cšZšv, XvKv, 1991 ; g'htxi cI-cw' Kv Ges Rb'fvg cš½ :
dRj j evix m'cw' Z, mstwm cKvKbx, XvKv, 1990 ; `šZ l K_v 1971 : AAuj j wnox, kvnb
AvLZvi m'cw' Z, AvBb l mwj k tK' : XvKv, gvP'1999 ; G't k GKj : btRvnb gjw'k`
m'cw' Z, Rvbgwi-Gwcl, 1991 msL'v, XvKv ; AwKvi Ab'vj tbi bix mgvR : nwg'v ingvb,
bl'ivR wKZwe'vb, XvKv, 1996 ; g'htxi evOvj tešx m'cDvq : c'vKgvio eqv, evsj v GKv'Wgx,
XvKv, 1998

বিবিধ তৎপরতায় নারী : স্বদেশে

GKw RmZi g³ tKej A⁻mw³/Z¹ i m³h³h³B wbtq AvmtZ cvti bv| Gi evBti I Avtiv weP¹ ai¹bi Kv¹Ri c⁰qvRb ntq cto, ce⁰cwi K¹bvq th¹uj vi tKv¹tv D¹tj LB nqZ¹ v¹K bv| G¹uj vi c⁰qvRb Dc¹ä nq gj¹ f¹gKvq AeZ¹Y¹h¹tq h¹evi c¹i| KZ Gme Kv¹Ri m¹t¹ h¹h¹c¹h¹qv¹ Ggb IZ¹c⁰Z m³cK⁰ Awe⁰vi Kiv hvq th, tKv¹tvf¹teB GmetK tMSY f¹gKv etj kbv³ Kiv hvq bv| GKv¹E¹i Gi Kg BwZevPK ARm¹ KgKv¹E¹ bvi¹t¹ i `k¹gvb I D¹tj E¹h¹M¹ AskM¹h¹Y wQj| c⁰Kv¹v¹S¹ti th¹uj v c¹L¹q I c¹ti¹v¹q¹f¹te Avgv¹ i g³h³x Rtqi m³ebv¹KB teMevb K¹i Z¹tj tQ| G ai¹bi mg⁻Kv¹Ri tLuR R¹vb Am³e| th¹nZ¹c⁰qk¹B Gme w¹qv¹ Abiv¹vbK|

th¹nZ¹ b¹vb¹ Kv¹t¹YB m³h³x bvi¹xi e¹vcK¹f¹te AskM¹h¹Y m³e ntq I t¹v w¹b, A¹P t¹kt¹c⁰gK bvi¹gv¹B t¹P¹t¹q¹Ob tKv¹tv-bv-tKv¹tvf¹te g³h³x i gt¹Zv GKw RvZiq Av¹v¹uj t¹b AskM¹h¹Y Ki¹t¹Z, d¹tj GB gv¹vb¹m¹K P¹vl qv¹B Z¹ufK w¹tq m³cv¹ b K¹vi¹tq w¹b¹t¹q¹ c⁰qvR¹b¹q A¹P we¹v¹Q¹beARm¹ w¹qZ¹| Avgiv G ai¹bi K¹w¹Z¹c⁰q Kv¹Ri D¹tj E¹ K¹i t¹ Lve th¹ g³h³x bvi¹xi AskM¹h¹Y wQj e¹ug¹lx Ges Z¹vrch¹eY⁰

b⁰gv¹mi i³q¹qx m¹M¹t¹gi d¹tj ev¹W¹uj `v¹ax¹Z¹vi th¹ mh¹q¹ kv¹Z¹i g¹f¹V¹q t¹c¹t¹q¹Q, Z¹v m³e ntq¹Q Av¹cv¹gi ev¹W¹uj R¹b¹Z¹vi m³h³uj Z¹ m¹M¹t¹gi d¹tj B| RvZiq m¹M¹t¹g me⁰v¹B t¹M¹Uv RmZi AskM¹h¹Y c⁰qvRb nq| Avgv¹ i g³h³x I Z¹vB ntq¹Qj | w¹K¹S¹ GB w¹f¹b¹g¹lx R¹b¹Z¹v¹K GKB j¹t¹q¹l, GKB M¹w¹Z¹t¹ P¹w¹uj t¹q t¹bevi R¹b¹ Avek¹K nq me¹R¹b k¹t¹q m¹w¹K w¹m¹v¹S¹-v¹Z¹vi t¹b¹Z¹vi | ev¹W¹uj i t¹m¹S¹f¹v¹M¹ th¹ tk¹L g¹y¹R¹tei g¹t¹Z¹vi et¹i¹Y¹ t¹b¹Z¹vi i c¹_ c⁰ k¹R¹ w¹nt¹te m¹w¹q w¹Q¹t¹j b ; w¹h¹w¹ m¹w¹K mg¹t¹q m¹w¹K w¹m¹v¹S¹ w¹b¹t¹Z¹ t¹c¹i¹t¹Q¹b Ges t¹m¹ Ab¹h¹v¹qx m¹M¹t¹g¹K c¹vi P¹uj bv Ki¹t¹Z¹ t¹c¹i¹t¹Q¹b| Avi t¹m¹ c¹_ ew¹n¹Z¹ ntq¹B G¹t¹mt¹Q Avgv¹ i e¹u c¹L¹w¹k¹Z¹ `v¹ax¹Z¹vi| tk¹L g¹y¹R¹tei h¹veZ¹iq w¹m¹v¹S¹K ev¹ew¹q¹Z¹ Ki¹evi R¹b¹ i¹ K¹vi ntq¹Q Av¹ti¹v Av¹ti¹v t¹b¹Z¹vi | hu¹iv gv¹Vch¹q¹ c¹äv¹b t¹b¹Z¹vi w¹m¹v¹S¹g¹t¹Z¹vi Kg⁰ev¹ev¹q¹t¹b Z¹rci ntq¹Q¹b Ges c⁰qvR¹b¹q w¹m¹v¹S¹-w¹ t¹q¹Q¹b| G¹t¹ i g¹t¹a¹ w¹Q¹t¹j b g¹y¹Reb¹Mi mi¹K¹vi i g¹s¹h¹ c¹vi I¹ i m¹ m¹, Av¹l q¹vx¹ j¹x¹M I mg¹gv¹ iv¹R¹w¹Z¹K `t¹j i c⁰g m¹vi i t¹b¹Z¹vi, t¹m¹±i Kg¹v¹U¹vi Ges mi¹K¹vi i D¹c¹t¹ öve, | t¹b¹Z¹vi¹vb¹q G mg⁻e¹w¹3¹et¹M¹ m¹w¹K c¹_ c⁰ k¹B e¹w¹Z¹ti¹K KL¹t¹b¹v¹B Avgiv g³i `v¹ t¹c¹Z¹g bv| `v¹ax¹ ev¹sj¹ v¹k `v¹cbv¹q G¹t¹ i Ae¹v¹b c¹vi gv¹ct¹h¹v¹M¹ b¹q| g³h³x m¹sv¹S¹-th¹t¹K¹tv¹ w¹K¹Q¹ ej¹t¹Z¹ w¹j L¹t¹Z¹ t¹M¹t¹j B th¹-K¹vi¹Y G¹t¹ i K¹_v c⁰m¹w¹z¹K ntq I t¹v| Avi c⁰m¹w¹z¹K we¹av¹q Avgiv Z¹ti¹ i K¹_v ej¹t¹Z¹ K¹vc¹Y I K¹vi bv| w¹K¹S¹ KL¹t¹b¹v¹B Avgiv t¹f¹te t¹w¹L w¹b Gme t¹b¹Z¹vi i `v¹ax¹Z¹vi Av¹v¹uj t¹b m¹c⁰Y w¹b¹t¹qv¹R¹t¹bi t¹b¹c¹t¹ Av¹ti¹v t¹K¹tv¹ t¹c⁰Y¹ I k¹w¹3¹ i D¹rm m¹w¹q w¹Qj w¹K bv| f¹ve¹t¹j Av¹Z¹ m¹t¹RB G w¹m¹v¹S¹-t¹c⁰Q¹v m³e th, w¹Qj ; `j¹Z¹c¹Y⁰ g¹n¹t¹Z¹c¹vt¹k t¹ti¹K c⁰Y¹ v¹b¹ v¹b, civ¹gk⁰ v¹b Ges m¹ng¹w¹Z¹vi c⁰ k¹bi R¹b¹ AZ¹ w¹Q¹t¹j b

tbZv`i mnaugYxMY| Zv`i fvgKv`K `faxbZvi tclvctU KLtbvB „i“ZcYFvte
t`Llevi cõqm tbqv nq vb, A_P G bv-Kiv ntj Zv nte mtZ`i B Acjvc gv`l |

GKRb tbZv hZ e`-B `vKb, e`wZµg evt` cõZw`bB Zv`K wektgt`M`tn wdi`tZ nq|
Avi M`tn wdti cõtgB hui Dò Af`Bv jvf K`ib, mvaviYZ wZvb Zui `x| GKRb
cj`l | GKRb bvix hLb weevneU`b Ave`n l qvi wFZi w`tq `õgx-`tZ cwiYZ nb,
ZLb mvaviYfvteB Zv`i wPŠv`i `Zj tgi`cõvY `vK bv| gZv`kM`Z wei vUKvq Avgj
wb`tq GK msmv`ti Ae`vb m`e nq bv| GB gZv`kM`Z `i Zp`xbZvB `õgx-`tK K`i
tZv`tj ci`ctii eU`z| Avi eU`z etj B tbZvi w`bKvi KtgP weeiY, mvdj `e`Zvi
K_v`i`b tm Abjvqx civgk`cõvb, cieZx`mgtqi cwi K`i bv cõvq BZ`w` Kv`R
`t`i D`j E`hwm` fvgKv`vK| M`tn c`k`q bv-tctj tKv`bv e`w`B `xN`P be`v`cx tKv`bv
KgPw`j t`q th`Z cv`i b bv, Zv mr-Amr th`Kv`bv KgB tnvK bv tKb| Kv`RB G we`l t`q
GiKg GKw` mvaviY w`xv`šB tclõv hvq th, tKl gyRemn gy`h`x mwµq mKj
tbZvi `xMYB, tbZv`i Ktg`Drmn-DI`xcbv h`M`tq`Qb, AvteMi w`nZfvte mwK w`xv`š-
w`l M`h`Y BwZevPKfvte tbZv`K cõweZ K`i t`Qb|

RvZxq m`lUKv`j Llevi tUwe`tj wKsev wektgti Aem`ti bZb th wPŠv`tj v gv`vq Avtm
Zv`q`wYKfvteB Zv w`b`q ch`j vPbvi cõqvRb nq| Gt`q`l`cõg m`lx w`ntmte `t`KB
cvl qv hvq metP`tq Kv`Q| Avi mvs`wZK-i vR`wZK `bKU` `vKvi Kvi`Y wPŠw`l
M`h`Y-eR`b `R`b`i ch`j vPbw`l „i“ZcY`GKw`l `ev`Ki ghP`vq D`Ex`nq| th `eVK
tbZv`K GKw`l mwK w`xv`š- RvqMvq DcbvZ n`Z mn`thw`M`Zv K`i |

tmšfwm`ekZ Avgiv Avgv`i tbZv`i KvQ t`tK eivei mwK w`xv`šw`l jvf K`i w`Q|
Avi Gme w`xv`š- Zvgj Kv`h`w`i Zv Zv`i `t`i fvgKv`Kl „i“ZcY`n`tmte cõZcbe
K`i | dtj th KwZ`t`j Aw`Kvix tbZv, Zvi wKq`stki Aw`Kvix tbZvi `x| |

Gt`q`l` D`aj fvgKv` cvj bKw`i Yx evsj vi Aw`-š`i Yxq tbZv tKl gyRej` ingv`bi cZ`e
tKl chwRj vZ`b`v gyR`tei bvg Kiv hvq cõtgB| GB gwnqmx bvixi gvtS w`Qj tKl
gyR`tei Rb` A`kl tclõYv, kw`š Ges weR`tqi gšj| `kk`teB tKl gyR`tei MwnYx n`q
Avmv teMg chwRj vZ`b`v gyRe KLtbvB mvaviY GKRb MwnYxi g`Zv Sv`t`gj vgy`š
`v`cZ` Rieb cvb w`b| G`ki ci GK tKl gyR`etK tR`tj th`Z n`tq`Q, Avi ZLb
chwRj vZ`b`v gyR`tei Dci tP`ct`Q Zv`K Qwot`q Avbvi ev gvgj v cwi P`j bv Kievi
`wqZj| w`RnvtZ thgb K`i tbZv`K Rbmfv`i Kvcõ cwi`tq w`tZ n`tq`Q, tZgnbB
Gw`M`tq w`tZ n`tq`Q tR`tj i tcvkvK| Aa`v`cK Ave`j gvb`b tP`šajxi g`Z teMg
chwRj vZ`b`v gyRe n`tq l`vb e`-gyR`tei Kv`Ri mv_x, Kvš-gyR`tei tmev l
civgk`v`l`x Ges t`q`l`t`f` eU`z, `vk`b`K l c_cõkR`| msmv`ti Ab`vb` Kv`Ri gvtS
Rwot`q t`t`Kl Zv`K G mg`-Kv`R cõZwbqZ e`-vK`tZ n`tq`Q|

Avm̄Z cviZ | Avi wZwb | Gmgq hveZiq e'vcv̄ti AeMZ n̄tq c̄q̄vRbxq w̄m̄x̄v̄s̄-
Rvbv̄Z cviZb | ej vi Ātc̄q̄v̄ i v̄tL bv, Zui Gme KḡR̄v̄Ē ḡnvb ˘v̄axbZv Av̄t̄ v̄j t̄b
˘i "Z̄c̄ȲAe˘vb ti t̄Lw̄Qj |

teMg ˘mq˘ bRi˘j, teMg t̄R̄v̄n̄iv Z̄v̄RD̄w̄i˘b, teMg ḡbm̄j Av̄j x, teMg Kv̄gi ˘³/v̄ḡvb
t̄nb̄v̄mn c̄l̄g Kv̄Z̄v̄i i t̄bZ̄v̄˘ i c̄l̄Z˘t̄Ki ˘ȳMYB Gi Kg ˘i "Z̄c̄ȲAe˘v̄ḡKv̄ ti t̄L ˘v̄axb
ev̄sj v̄t̄ t̄ki t̄M̄Si t̄ei f̄v̄M̄x˘vi n̄tq̄t̄Qb |

tj ˘p̄ov K̄v̄t̄c̄ c̄k̄q̄Y M̄h̄Y K̄ti ev̄sj v̄t̄ t̄k c̄k̄ek K̄ti d̄w̄i˘v̄ Lv̄bg m̄v̄K̄t̄K
t̄bv̄q̄Lv̄j x | t̄dbx AĀt̄j Kv̄R Ki t̄Z nq | Z̄v̄t̄K G AĀt̄j i w̄ef̄b̄eAc̄v̄t̄i k̄t̄bi
c̄l̄Z̄te˘b v̄j t̄L w̄bq̄gZ Av̄Mi Z̄j vq c̄V̄v̄t̄Z n̄tZv | G Kv̄R Ki t̄Z w̄t̄q Z̄v̄t̄K
m̄vēq̄ȲK̄f̄v̄te t̄hv̄x̄v̄ t̄j i m̄t̄½ v̄K̄t̄Z n̄tq̄t̄Q | GRb˘ Z̄v̄t̄K tek Kól t̄cv̄v̄t̄Z n̄tZv |
GK̄evi Z̄v̄t̄K Av̄t̄i KRb t̄ḡt̄q m̄n̄t̄hv̄x̄v̄mn c̄v̄KĀw̄ḡP̄ bRi Gov̄t̄Z k̄t̄Zi i v̄t̄Z c̄w̄b̄t̄Z
t̄bt̄g t̄f̄vi ch̄S̄-bv̄K D̄P̄z̄K̄ti W̄te ˘v̄K̄t̄Z nq |

ḡxi c̄ji w̄enw̄i t̄ i w̄ei t̄x̄ m̄sM̄l̄g c̄w̄i P̄vj b̄vi Rb˘ ˘v̄bxq ev̄Ōw̄j t̄ i m̄ḡS̄t̄q M̄w̄Z
ḡxi c̄j A˘v̄K̄kb K̄w̄ḡŪi m̄f̄v̄t̄b̄T̄x̄ w̄Q̄t̄j b Kv̄R̄x̄ t̄iv̄R̄x̄ | A˘v̄K̄kb K̄w̄ḡŪi GKRb Kḡx̄^o
K̄w̄e t̄ḡt̄ni t̄b̄m̄v̄t̄K w̄enw̄i iv UK̄t̄iv UK̄t̄iv K̄ti t̄k̄t̄U n̄Z˘v̄ Ki t̄j Kv̄R̄x̄ t̄iv̄R̄x̄ f̄v̄i t̄Z
P̄t̄j h̄vb Ges t̄K̄v̄j Kv̄Z̄vi w̄i cb w̄= t̄Ūi GK̄w̄Ū ēm̄v̄q Ae˘vb t̄bb | GL̄v̄t̄b t̄ t̄K̄ w̄Z̄wb
ḡȳ³ t̄hv̄x̄v̄t̄ i Rb˘ K̄v̄co t̄m̄j v̄B K̄ti w̄ t̄Zb |

˘xc̄w̄j t̄P̄S̄aj x (P̄μ̄eZ̄x̄) f̄v̄i t̄Zi ev̄j v̄t̄Ū ḡȳ³ t̄hv̄x̄v̄ K̄v̄t̄c̄ Ae˘vb Ki w̄Q̄t̄j b GK̄v̄Ēti |
Gmgq I B Ḡj v̄K̄v̄q K̄t̄j iv ḡnv̄ḡv̄ix Av̄K̄v̄t̄i t̄ Lv̄ t̄ q | ˘v̄bxq Āw̄āev̄m̄x̄ L̄w̄mq̄v̄iv w̄m̄x̄v̄s̄-
K̄ij th, G f̄q̄ven K̄t̄j iv w̄b̄t̄q Ḡt̄m̄t̄Q̄ ḡȳ³ t̄hv̄x̄v̄i v̄B | t̄ēt̄a t̄M̄j L̄w̄mq̄v̄-ḡȳ³ t̄hv̄x̄v̄
w̄ēt̄iva | h̄ȳK̄v̄j x̄b c̄w̄i w̄Z̄t̄Z G w̄ēt̄iva w̄ Ḡj v̄K̄v̄q P̄ig m̄¼Ū t̄W̄t̄K Av̄t̄b | ˘xc̄v̄j x̄
t̄P̄S̄aj x̄ w̄b̄t̄R̄ w̄K̄Q̄ȳt̄K̄S̄k̄j D̄˘w̄eb̄ K̄ti G w̄ēt̄iva w̄bi m̄t̄bi t̄P̄ov̄ P̄vj v̄b I m̄d̄j n̄b |

GKRb tj LK thLv̄t̄b th Ae˘vq ˘v̄t̄Kb, Zui tj LK m̄Ēv̄ t̄m̄ Ae˘vqB Kv̄R Ki t̄Z
˘v̄t̄K | teMg ḡk̄Z̄v̄ix k̄dx GK̄v̄Ēti f̄v̄i t̄Zi Av̄Mi Z̄j v Ges Ab˘v̄b˘ ˘v̄t̄b t̄m̄ev̄ I
m̄v̄s̄˘w̄ZK Kv̄t̄R̄ m̄w̄l̄q̄ w̄Q̄t̄j b | Gme ˘b̄w̄ḡiĒK̄ Kv̄t̄Ri ev̄B̄t̄i L̄L̄bK̄vi m̄v̄ḡw̄iRK̄-
iv̄R̄%̄w̄ZK Ae˘v̄t̄K t̄K̄˘˘ K̄ti w̄ef̄b̄eK̄v̄M̄t̄R̄ M̄i v̄j t̄Lb w̄Z̄wb | th t̄j v̄t̄Z L̄L̄bK̄vi
m̄v̄ḡw̄iRK̄-iv̄R̄%̄w̄ZK ev̄˘eZ̄vq Zui w̄b̄t̄Ri ḡub̄w̄m̄K Ae˘v̄ d̄t̄Ū D̄t̄v̄t̄Q Ges Gi ḡra˘t̄g
m̄v̄avi Y c̄w̄t̄Ki ḡt̄a˘ t̄m̄ Ab̄ȳw̄Zi m̄Āvi Y m̄āe n̄tq̄t̄Q |

μ̄vdŪh̄n̄ t̄nv̄t̄= j K̄v̄t̄c̄ Ae˘vb K̄ti h̄eK̄t̄ i ḡȳ³ h̄t̄x̄ D̄l̄ȳK̄i Y I t̄M̄w̄e˘ej f̄
n̄m̄cv̄Z̄v̄t̄j t̄m̄eK̄vi Kv̄t̄Ri c̄v̄k̄v̄m̄k̄ t̄iv̄t̄K̄q̄v̄ K̄exi t̄Q̄t̄j t̄ḡt̄q̄t̄ i c̄ov̄t̄j L̄vi m̄v̄t̄_
m̄āc̄³ iv̄Levi R̄t̄b˘ M̄n̄x̄Z c̄˘t̄q̄t̄ci m̄v̄t̄_ I Z̄t̄c̄l̄Z̄f̄v̄te R̄w̄ōt̄q̄ c̄t̄ob | w̄Z̄wb
t̄Q̄t̄j t̄ḡt̄q̄t̄ i R̄t̄b˘ c̄l̄Z̄w̄ōZ Ab̄v̄b̄p̄w̄bK ˘t̄j B̄st̄i w̄R I Ā¼ c̄ov̄t̄b̄vi ˘w̄q̄Z̄i c̄j b

Ktib| GQovl μvdUtn tnv÷j K'v÷ci wR^j vBteñi wli t`Lvtkvbl Kitz nZv ZvKb|

gy³hfxi Ae'ewNZ cte©21 tde'qwi t_+K XvKv wekpe`vj tq Aa`qbiZ QvI BDwbqfbi tebRxi Avntg`, mvB`y ingvbtK wbtq teex gl`y ðivbvið bvtg GKwU cwI Kv cKvk Kitz`ii` Ktib| PviwU mSL`v tei`evi ci GwU eU ntq hvq| mvsew`K Avntg` bwRti i tclm GwU Qvcr nZv| 25 gvP©ivZ tclwU cpoq t`qv nq| evOwj RvZxqZvev`i ct¶| G cwI Kvq cPviYv Pvj vtv nq| GfZ kvwv qvi Kexi, gpbZvxi gvqj, AvRugti l qv`im l teex gl`f`i tj Lv cKwKZ nq| teex gl`y ivbvi cwI Kv cKvk Qovl 22 gvP©Zwi tL ðevOwj RviZ l RvZxqZvev`ð bvtg ZrKvj xb mi Kvi wvqnsZ tUwj wfkfb GKwU Abpöb Dc`vcbv Ktib|

e/zeÜi AmnthvMi WvK mvov w`tq Wv. gvL`gy bwMñ i Zv Gqvi tcvtmP wmfj Gvftqtkb| tj vfbxq PvKwiwU tQto t`b| AmnthvM Pj vKvtj cvKt`i kvmtbi cÜZ Abv`v RvbtZ bviqYMtÄi tivKqv teMg Kvjt v cZvKv`Zwi Kti Mötgi hpeKt`i nvtZ awitq t`b| cieZxRvtj GKRb thv×v wntmte wvub cPñ SpK tbevi KwZZ; t`wLttqOb, tmB nvtRiv mj Zvbn gvP©cwK`vbi cZvKvq Av`b awitq w`tq eyymtei mvm t`Lvbl Gi tRi wntmte Zui bvtg tMöZwi ctivqvbn Rwi Kiv nq|

GKvEtj Kgj v gflvcv`vq KwgDwb ÷ mSMögx i we wbtqvMx l tR`vrvon wbtqvMxi eotQj iYwRtK Zui evmvq Avktq w`tqvQj b| GLvfb vKtZ wZwb iYwRtK w`tq evsj v`tki gvbiP l AwKtq wvrfbctm±ti cvVevi e`e`v Kitzb|

Kwóqvi teMg Rvnbvivi Zui GK fvB bvbje Gfb t`qv bKkv t`tL Zui Abfiva Amy`ve`vq gvP© 10 Zwi tL ivZ `ðtUv chS-ersj v`tki cZvKv tmj vB Ktib| Kwóqvi tLvKmv `vbi AvtiK Zi`Yx tivKqv ingvb teex tMöbW enb Kievi Rb` gy³thv×v`i tKvgi eÜ tmj vB Ktib|

wkixb AvLZvi AmRgcj t_+K Zui mnKgx©tivrX, wj by mvbyl gwj tK mt½ wbtq wPwYZ `vj vj t`i wKvbwq tebvgt wPw cwWtq úgwK w`tZb| GQovl gy³hfxi ct¶ wj dtj U Ges etj wUb cKvk Kti mÜ`vi cti Ges Lp tfvti wewj Kitzb| Ct`i AvtM wj dtj U Ges tcv÷vi cKvk Kti Ab`vb` eQtii gZv Avb` bv-Kievi Rb` Abfiva Ktib| Zv`i Abfiva ti tL gvbl tmevi Lp mv`vgvUvfvte C` D` hvcb Ktib|

tivKqv kvvewj l wQtj b bviqYMtÄi GKRb mμq QvI j xM Kgx© 7 gvP©ti mtKvm© gq`vfb AbpöZ HwZvnmK Rbmgtetk e/zeÜi AwM¶iv fvIY`itb bviqYMtÄ wcti wZwb Nti Nti RvMi tYi evZ© tcltQ t`evi KvR mμq nb| cÜZ Ave× nb e/zeÜi tbZtZ; cwI Pwj Z`faxbZv Avf`vj btK tRvi`vi Kievi KvR| dtj mvi bviqYMA Rfo Nti Nti tcltQ t`b`faxb ersj v`tki cZvKv| bviqYMAeivm bM` A_9tj`

Zui KvQ t_1K ^axb ejsj vt`tki cZvKv wKtb G Avb` vj tbi cŁZ mngwgZv cŁKv
Kti | 23 gvP^Zwii tL bvi vqYMtA cŁg ^axb ejsj vt`tki cZvKv l to|

iscfii cŁZtiva Avb` vj tb tde^qwi t_1K gvP^chS_ i"Zcy^Ae` vb ivtLb knx`
wgvj tPŠajx| tMvi vj mvlQvPov MŁtg cvKewnbx ZutK teqtbu w` tŁ LpTq nZ`v Kti |
wctivRcj tcSi mfvi mvtK Kwgkbvi wgbvi v teMg hKvKvtj 8/9 eQtii wKtkvix| exi
gv^3 thv^v tgRi wRqvDwi b GKevi hKvPj vKvtj wbi` ; nŁq tMtj evMi nvtUi tej cj
MŁtgi ivRvKvi iv ZutK aievi tPov Pj vq| ZLb wRqvDwi bŁK cvj vtZ mnthwMZv
Kti wQtj b wKtkvix wgbvi | Avti KRb mvrnx biv i`wb Lvb, Lvjt` tgvkvi iŁdi
cwi evi tK t`tki evBti cvvtZ mnthwMZv Kti b |

i"by` vtki evKw` qv K`vt^c Ae` vbKvj xb thv^v tētk avi Y Kiv Qme cieZxKvtj Rvni
ivqrvtbi gv^3 hKv wfvEK WKtqUwii 0÷c tRt bmvBU0 Ges 0tj U t`qvi ve j vBU0-G
e`eüZ nq|

wntj tUi tlvokx PpeZx^gvBwKs Kievi KvR Ryonxb wQtj b | AmnthwM Pj vKvj xb
mKj Abpvtbi gvBwKs gvfbB wQj tlvokx PpeZx^P KvR | gvnj v cwi l t`i mKj
KgKvtEi gvBwKs l Ki tZb GB tlvokx |

t`tk wdti wbtēw Zv` vkcj Kvq`' mvari Y Rbmvari tYi gta` cPti i Rb` eŁzeÜz tkL
gvRe l tWwFW dt ÷ i ga`Kvi Avj vcPwii ZwUi Abjev` Kti b | ejsj vi evYx MŁtci
mvBwvK cwi μgvq thwU Pvi wKw` tZ Qvcv nq|

XvKv vekje` vj tqi QvTx Avmgv Lvb, Ktj R QvTx ti kgv Lvb l mvggv Lvb— wZbtevb
wgtj Rj vb gvfm ejsj vt`tki 200 cZvKv tmj vb Kti b Ges 14 AvM ÷ cwkK`wb
w etm Mwio Kti wŁtq AwRgcj, tZvcLvbv l t ÷ wWqvg Gj vKvq tej p DwoŁq w` tŁ
mvrwvMZvi cwi Pq t` b |

PŁMŁtgi w wRqv teMg 24 gvP^Zwii tL ivbuNi t_1K i bŁZ cvb cPti `n%| evBti Gfm
t` tLb Zui tQtj ivmn cvovi Ab` tQtj iv wgtj Zut`i emoi mvgtbi tjrvvi cvŁZi
teov tŁtb DVvtZ tPov Ki tQ | wZwb RvbtZ PvBtj tQtj iv ejj RvrvR t_1K
cvKewnbx A` ; Lvj vm Ki tQ, th_ t j v Gw K w` tŁ wbtŁ hvtē | tQtj iv Gw K w` tŁ A` ;
wbŁZ t` te bv | w wRqv teMg Gi AvtM i tŁtQb wKQv` b AvtM A` ; bvgvftbv wbtŁ
kŁgKt` i mvt` MŁtMvj nŁtŁQ, _vj nŁtŁQ | mZi vs wZwb G msev` i tŁ DŁEwRZ nŁq
DVtj b Ges `*Z emo wŁtq wvRvŁZ kvej -tKv`vj Gtb wbtŁRB t j tM tMtj b teov
l VvtZ | hZ_ t j v teov wQj, Zui tŁZŁZ ; me Gtb iv`vŁ tŁ j v | i ayteov bq fvOv
cj tŁv WŁg thLvŁb th Kuv AvtQ MwotŁ t` qv nŁj v iv`vŁ | GŁZ MŁo DŁvŁQ GK
` t f^ e`wii tKW | cvovi tŁtŁqv Rvbvj v w` tŁ w wRqv teMŁtgi G KvE t` tL wēŁq
tŁtŁvŁQj tmw` b |

Rwi`j Bmj vti ŌGKvĒti i tMij vō kxl R MšmĀi mivRMĀi GKRB thv×v gvbKv
gwZĒbi K_v Rvbr hvq| wZwb GKwU cvUŲ tbZĒZi KvR KiĒZb etj Rvbr hvq| Lp
fvĒj vfvte Bib ex`K Pvj vĒZ RvbtZb bv, Zte i vĒZ cvniv t`evi KvR KiĒZb| kĀ
GĒj GĒj vcv_wo _uj Pwj tq eUĒ` i mRvM KĒi t`evi Rb` cŌqvRbxq thvM ZvUKz Zui
wQj | wZwb cYAvšw KZv w` tq G KvR KiĒQb|

XvKv vekĒe`vj tqi ZrKvj xb wkĒK teMg AvLZvi Bgvg (XvKv KĒj ĒRi cŌg brix
Aa`vcK, tivĒKqv ntj i cŌg brix cŌfv÷) gv³hĒxi cĒĒ vekĒe`vj tqi wfZĒi |
evBĒi mġuq wQĒj b| G KviĒY Ō`vaxbZvi `vj vj Ō wntmte ZĒK PvKwi PĒZ Kiv nq|
`vaxbZv hĒ PjvKĒj XvKv vekĒe`vj tqi fvBm P`vĒYj i wQĒj b cvKewnbxi KL`vZ
`vj vj W. `mq` miv¼v` trnmvBb| Bib tej p`vĒbi KmvB wntmte cwi wPZ ce[©]
cvwK`vĒbi MfbŲ wU`v LvĒbi tbZĒZi; ŌcĒĒ`wkK wkĒK ms`vi KvgwUŌ MVbceR XvKv
vekĒe`vj tqi KŌRb wkĒKĒK eva`Zvgj K QjU cŌvb KĒi b| GB KvgwU i tKvcbtj
cov GKgvĀ brix mmm` wQĒj b teMg AvLZvi Bgvg|

1 gvP[©]i vĒZ hĒkvĒi i ŌbZb t` kŌ cvĀ Kvi KvhĒj tq AvūZ GK tMvcb mfvq wv×vš-nq
cZvKv `Zwi i | tmB wgvUstq Dcw`Z wQĒj b Avājn mvj vg, Avj x trntmb gvY, Avāj
nvB, `mq` gnevZ Avj x, i wDj Avj g | cvĀ Kv m=ūv` K gvngj j nK| `vbxqfvte
cZvKvi GKwU bgbv wbtq hZ`tj v m=ē evbvĒbvi wv×vš-tbqv nq| mvĒj nv teMg |
kwn`v teMg `Ētevb mivivZ tRtM cŌq exĒiv-tĒtiwU cZvKv `Zwi KĒi b| cĒi i w`b
knti i wĒkl wĒkl RvqMvq tmme cZvKv DĒĒj b Kiv nq|

ivRkvnĒZ 23 gvP[©]1971-Gi cZvKv w`etm evsj vĒ`Ēki th cZvKwU DĒĒj b Kiv
nq, tmwU `Zwi KĒi wQĒj b ZLbKvi GmGmm cixĒj v_x`Rvdi`j Bmj vg divi`K, Zui gv
i`ex Bmj vti mnĒhwMzvq| cZvKwU i meR Ask `Zwi Kiv ntq wQj weQvbi P`i
w` tq, j vj Ask cvĒUi Kvco w` tq Ges tmvbwj gvbrPĀ gv i`ex Bmj vti evĒR w` tq|
17 wĒtm=† ivRkvnxi tNvoigviv GjvKvi Kgvicvovq Rqbvj gwĀĒj GB cZvKwUB
DĒĒj Z nq| cieZx`mgĒq cZvKwU ivRkvnx vekĒe`vj q `šwZ msMĒkuj vq msMpxZ
ntqĒQ|

mĒwbt`R

msMĒgx brix hĒM hĒM (cŌg LE) : tmj bv trntmb, ARq `vk_β, tivĒKqv Kexi m=cvw`Z, evsj vĒ`k
brix cŌwZ msN, wĒtm=† 1998, XvKv ; msMĒgx brix hĒM hĒM (wŌZxq LE) : tmj bv trntmb, ARq
`vk_β, tivĒKqv Kexi m=cvw`Z, evsj vĒ`k brix cŌwZ msN, wĒtm=† 1999, XvKv ; gv³hĒx PĒMĒĒgi
brix : teMg gkZvix kdx, wĒĒq cKvkbx, PĒMĒĒg, 1992 ; `wbK RbKŌ, 15 AvM÷ 1999 ; `wbK
BĒĒdvK, 20 wĒtm=† 099 ; evŌj x brix : gvngj kvgmj nK, cvWK mgytek, XvKv, tde`qwi 2000 ;
gvnj v gv³thv×v : cwi`v AvLZvi m=cvw`Z, brixMŠ cĒZv, XvKv, 1991

উপসংহার

evOwj i G hverKvtj i mefKb I tMŠieRbK RvZxq Avt`vj b GKvĒtīi gnvb
gy³h³x brixl-th cy`tli cvkvcwk h³cdμqvi hveZxq t³tī AskMōY Kti
KwZtZi D³4j `pvs-vcb Kti³Qb, cte³ Aa`vq cwi μgvi wfZi w`tq Avgiv tm
m³ctK³mc³gY aviYv t`evi tPōv KtiwQ| Avgiv etj wQ, GKvĒtīi gy³h³x wQj
GKw mefZK Rbh³| th-h³x evOwj cyj k, BwAvi I tmbvewnbx m`m³t i
cvkvcwk mKj tktYi temvgwiK tjvKRbl cvKewnbxi wei`t³x exitZji mvt_
AskMōY Kti³Qb ; hvi GKw eo Ask wQj t`ktcōgK exi brixiv| Avgv³t i
AvtjvPbrq brix³t i AskMōY thfvte D³tV G³mtQ, j³ Kiti³ t`Lv hvte th ZvtZ
w³q³Z D³P-ga³weĒ t³tK i i Kti tjLv cov bv-Rv bv w³awetĒiI Ae`vb `fKZ
ntqtQ| G³t i mevB th `ZtūZ³fvte h³ ntqtQb Zv bq| KvD³tK KvD³tK h³x i
Ae`ewZ AvtM ev h³ PjvKvtj ivRbwZi mvt_ msukē- Ktj R-³wektē`vj tqi
Qv³Qv³x Ges ivR%³wZK tbZe,` gy³h³x i cōZ AvMōx Kti Ztj³Qb I msMwZ
Kti³Qb| cieZ³mg³tq Zui vl cōk³Y MōY Kti gy³h³x h³vm³ Ae`vb
ti³L³Qb| Avevi tKD tKD cwi w³Zi w³Kvi ntq eva` ntqtQb cwiK`w³b³t i wei`t³x
m³μq ntZ| GB cōYw³Z I eva` Ask Ges cōYv³ bv`vbKvix Ask th w³Šv-³tZbvi
GKB `fi Ae`vb Kti³Z cv³t bv Zv mntRB Abg³vb Kiv hvq| th-m³PZbZv GKRB
b³Rvnb gj³w³ ev m³cdq³ Kvgj³tK h³x i m³h³ h³ Kti³Q, w³ōqB GKRB Zvi³gb
weve ev f³Mxi³_xi h³ n³lqv³tK tmfvte e³vL³ Kiv hvte bv| cōZ³tKi AskMōY
cōμq³vB Zui w³R`³cwi ewi K-A-³wZK-mvg³mRK-mvs³-³wZK Ae`vi Dci w³f³k³j
wQj| cōg³ `j³Rb gy³h³x i ce³t³tKB ivR%³wZKfvte m³μq f³gKvq wj β wQ³tj b,
w³K³ w³Zxq `j³Rb Zv bb| Zui v h³ PjvKvtj cwi cwi³k³ mvg³mRK-ivR%³wZK Ae`v
Ges gy³h³x ev Gi msMVK³t i Øviv Abc³Y³Z ntq G gnvb `w³qtZi w³btq³m³RZ nb
Ges m³nm³ f³gKv iv³Lb|

GK³v ejvi Atc³Yv iv³L bv th, eZ³vb mg³tq Avgv³t i t`t³ m³PZb w³q³Z brix
msL³v hZ tetotQ, GKvĒtī G msL³vUv GZ temk wQj bv| Ae`vnZ brix-Avt`vj tbi
dtj brix Aw³Kvi m³ctK³GLbKvi w³q³vi Aw³Kvi t³tK ew³AZ brixivl Kg³temk
m³PZb, w³Zb `kK AvtM GB tktYi m³PZbZvi gv³v GLbKvi t³tq Atc³YvKZ Kg
wQj| w³K³Gicil Giv GKvĒtī exitZji D³4j `pvs-vcb Kti³Qb| RvZxq Bm³tZ
tR³tM I Vevi g³Zv GKw exRg³Š; Iv³Ui `ktKi Ktj R-³wektē`vj q coqv Aw³Kvsk
bixi g³a` KvR Kti³Q| Iv³Ui `ktK `t³vPv³eti vax Avt`vj t³b GB brixiv th-nv³t
k³g³Ev w³btq ivRc³t³ tbtg cyj tki e³wi³tKw t³t³ w³g³Qj -w³g³Js Kti³Qb ; tm nvi
w³Pv³t m³g³mg³t AskMōYKvix bixi msL³v KgB t`Lv tM³Q| m³g³t³h³x v bixi
msL³v Kg n³l qvi t³Q³t³ Kv³RB brix Aw³Kvi m³ctK³Am³tPZbZv ev Aw³k³Yv³tK `vqx

Kiv Pťj bv| GRťb` `vqx cwi evi, mgvR l ivťóť cj"lZwšK gb-gvbwmKZv| th
gvbwmKZvi RMÍj cv_iuU Avgiv AvťRv enb Kťi Pťj uQ|

cj"lť i GKUv eo Ask GLb thgb bvi xi AwaKvi welfq k'vkvxj, ZLb GB Astki
msL'v'ť Zv uQj | dtj AťbK bviXB A' i nvťZ h'x KiťZ AvMňx nťj l tm mťhvM
Zuiv cwi evi, mgvR ev ivó' Kvtiv KvQ t'ťKB cvb w| `ťqKuv welfkl t'ťť
cwi evťi Ab'vb'iv thv'v bviť' i weciťZ evav nťq `wovq w| eis Ab'ťc'Yv nťq
KvR KťiťQ| ivR%wZK cwi evťi RbMňYKvix bviť' i tejvq GgbuU NUťZ t' Lv
tMťQ|

mk' hťx h'p nťZ th c'wZi c'qvrB uQj, Zvi weciťZ ch'p cwi gvťY c'k'Y
ťK' uQj bv bviť' i Rb' | evOwj mgiwkv' t'ťK i i" Kťi D"P-ch'q i tbZv-
tb'ixivl GZUv Av'v tcvY Kťib w| th bvi xiv m'gmgťi e'vcKf'vte h'p nťq
`vaxZv Av'v j' b fvgKv ivLte| bviťhv'v `Zwi Kievi Rb" e'vcK tKvťbv c'wZ
b'wZ-wbaf'K ev ivR%wZK tbZvMY MňY Kťib w| etjB RbmsL'vi AťaR bvi x
Avovťj -AveWvťj t'ťKB Zv' i gťZv Kťi hťx wj B nťqťQb| bvi xi w| bvc'Ev-m'U
tbZv-tb'ixť i fwetqťQ tenk| b'wZ-wbaf'KMY bvi xi mk' hťx AskMňťYi t'ťq
eis GUv t'ťqťQb th, fviťZ Pťj wMťq wKsev t'ťki Af'š'i t'ťK Zuiv
t'`Ov'w'w'Kvi fvgKvq wj B tnvK Ges cj"lthv'vť i tmevKvťR w'ťRť i
k'w' mvg'q'K KvťR j wMťq h'xRqťK ZiwsZ Ki"K| G aiťbi Drm'v-w'it'c'q
gvbwmKZv e'vcKmsL'K bvi xi mk' hťhv'v nťq l Vevi th AugZ m'v'ebv uQj, ZvťK
bó Kťi w'ťqťQ| dtj m'Z Kv'ťYB cj"lť i gťZv bvi xiv h'x c'q'vq AZUv
`k'gvb nťZ cvťi w| AwaKvsk t'ťťť A'ťk' t'ťK w'w'ea Dcvťq Zvť i m'ňhvMxi
fvgKvq AeZxY'ňťZ nťqťQ| Giiv w'ťRiv Ges Gť' i KZ KgRvE Rbhť'xi i "Z'c'Y'
w'bvqgK k'w' | wKš' Rbhť'xi GB Pwi'ť'Y m'cťK' m'ťPZb bv-nl qvi Kv'ťY
m'ňhvMxi fvgKvťK g'w' hť'xi Rťb" tKvťbv BwZevPK Kg'etjB gťb Kiv nq w|
GZw' b| A_P thťKvťbv Rbhť'x Rqj'v'f tbcť' msNwUZ Gme AvcvZZ'Q KvťRi
m'gvťek bv-NUťj KLťbv m'v' bq| hviv ARm' m'xg'v'v'ZvťK civ'-Kťi miv'w' hťx
h'p nťqťQb, c'qk Zvť' iťK Zv KiťZ nťqťQ cwi evi mn msk'v' -Ab'vťb" i w'x'vš'K
Dťc'q'v Kťi | Avi ex'gj cj"lZwšK gb-gvbwmKZvi Kv'ťY bvi xiv e'vcKf'vte
MYnZ'vi w'Kvi nťj l knť' i Zwi j Kvq cj"lť i gťZv Zvť' i bvg Aš'f'p nq w|
m'vgw'RK-ivR%wZK `x'k'wZi tejvq l Zuiv Dťc'q'jZ t'ťK tMťQb| GB Dťc'q'v
`Z't'Z'v'vte ev c'w'w' Z nťq hťx wj B nl qv AťbK bviť'KB h'x'cieZx' mgťq
AvZ'w' m'cťbi Avovj i Pbv KiťZ c'w'w'PZ KťiťQ| Kv'Y Avgvť i mgvR-gvbwmKZv
Ōxi bvi x'Ō'K K'w' Z Ōxi v'v'bv' w'ntm'v'eb w'PbťZ t'ťqťQ| G c'v'Zv' `ťLRbKf'vte
GLťbv Dcv'Z|

gvĭ beŸB `kĭKi gvSvġwS mgq t_ĭK mraviY mgvR AeMZ nĭZ ii" KĭtĭQ th
gv³hĭx bviĭt`iI e`vĭK Ae`vb wQj | G mgġq kbv³KZ Kvĭiv Kvĭiv e`vĭvĭ
Z_`vniY KĭĭZ wMġq t`Lv tMĭQ th Gĭ`i AĭbĭKB wQĭj b wbZvSĖ `wi`^I wbiĭĭ |
KvĭRB bvbvĭvte Zuiiv mgvĭR DĭcġĭZ | Zvĭ`i cĭZ mgvĭRi GB Abxrv cieZ⁶
mgġq Zvĭ`i wĭtRĭt`iĭKl hĭxmsġvS-`SvZ aĭi ivLĭZ Abxv Kĭi Zĭj tQ | tKej
hĭx Ask wĭtqĭQb, Gi AwĭK `vb-Kvj -cvĭ welġq Ab` tKvĭv Z_`B Zvĭ`i `SvZĭZ
ivĭĭZ nq wĭ | dtj Avgiv thv^{xv} bviĭt`i GKwJ Astki K_vB gvĭ GB MĖŠ ej tZ
tĭĭwQ Ges AwĭKvsk tĭĭtĭ ve`wi Z NUbvġg Zĭj aĭtZ e`_nĭqĭQ | wĭwĭĭZ I
bvMwi K tĭĭY eiveiB Zj bvgj Kĭvte teĭk L`wZ tĭĭj I wĭo I mvmx fvgKvq
wĭtqġwRZ AmsL` `wi`^I MĖgY bviĭthv^{xv} GLĭbv AÜKvĭiB itq tMĭQb | G `vq
Avgvĭ`iB gv_v tĭĭZ bv-wĭtq Dcvq tĭB | Avgvĭ`i mgvR AvĭRv Pĭq bv th Zuiiv
wĭtRiv ŖxiŖ cwi Pq wĭtq mĭte⁶mvġtb Gĭm `wovK |

wĭæweĖ tĭĭYi thme bviĭ gv³hĭx wĭtqġwRZ nĭqĭQĭj b, Zvĭ`i AĭbĭKi cwi evĭiB
tĭD-bv-tĭD hĭx knx` nĭqĭQb, wĭt`bcĭĭ AvnZ nĭqĭQb ev ZLĭbv hĭx wj ß
AvĭQb | Ab`w ĭK `ĭxvZwĭĭvax kv³ Zui/Zvĭ`i Dci ZZw`tb gv` `wĭtZ ZvKvĭZ
`i" KĭtĭQ | thĭKvĭv mgq `NŖbv NĭU hvevi Avkĭv | Gi cĭZwġqġ wĭtRi nĭqĭQb
thv^{xv} | Zuiiv eSĭZ tĭĭiQĭj b mivmwi hĭx i mvĭ_ hĭ³ nĭqv Qov evPevi Ab`
tKvĭv Dcvq AĭkŖ tĭB | Pvi cvĭk msNwJZ NUbvi bgbv t`tL Zvĭ`i gĭa` G teva
RbĭwĭtqĭQj th, ZvĭK Zui mgvR thgb iĭv KĭĭZ GwMġq Avmĭe bv, tZġvb kĭ" cĭĭ
mŖvb tĭĭj I Rxeb ŭġKi m³ĭx b nĭe | dtj nvĭZ A`_ĭtbqv wKsev hĭx i cĭQvRĭb
wĭkĭ tKvĭv fvgKvq wj ß nĭqvB DĖg cšv | Zvi vgb weie thgb Zui ZrKvj xb
cwi w`wZi wĭKvi, tZġvb KĭKb weie | Zvi vgb weie Zeynwej `vi ġnĭĭei wĭĭvĭK
KvĭR j wMġqĭQb, wĭŠ` KĭKb weie wKsev fĭMxi_xĭK wĭtR wĭtRB RvMĭZ nĭqĭQ |
tĭD Zvĭ`i nvZ aĭi G ġnvb eĭZ wĭtqġwRZ Kĭi wĭ |

bviĭv meĖB mġġq, thgb mġġq wQĭj b `ĭxvZwĭĭvax fvgKvq | hviv GiKg
fvgKvq wj ß wQĭj b, Zvĭ`i AwĭKvĭkiB IB KvĭRi tĭQtb cwi ewi K `ĭKwZ wQj |
hv I ġĭj wQj aġŖZv | cwi eviB Gĭ`i cĭi wPZ KĭtĭQ tĭwZeiPK fvgKvq wj ß
nĭZ | Gĭĭtĭ mKj tĭĭY I `ĭi bviĭt`iB mġġqZv_vKĭj I, D`P-ga`weĖ I
ga`weĖ `ĭi bviĭt`i mġġqZvB wQj teĭk ZvrchĖYĖ j ĭYxq th, GiKg cĭq
cĭZĭĭtĭB mġġqĭ`i wZv ev PĭPv, `ĭġx ev fĭB wKsev ĭĭv cwi evi wUB kwšewnbxi
mĭ½ hĭ³ wQj | Aek` wĭæweĖ`i tĭĭtĭ Ab` KviYI j ĭĭ Kiv tMĭQ | thgb, cvKĭmbv
ev ivRvKvĭt`i K`vcmġġn KgPZ Avqviv | PĭKwi RĭbZ KvĭĭYB Gĭ`iĭK wĭĭvax
fvgKvq Zrci nĭZ nĭqĭQ | Aek` GiKg NUbvI weij bq th, ĭĭv cwi ġĖj wJ
kwšewnbxi ĭĭĭ KvR KĭĭQ wĭŠ` GKRb bviĭi fĭĭj vevmġ ġġk Wj cvj v Qov`Q

gy³ewnbxi Kj vY mvaṭbi w`ṭK| hw`l cwi evi wKsev cwi cṭkP e-n tf` Kṭi wZwb
nqZ gy³ewnbx ev wbi civa Rbmvari ṭYi Rb` Aí B Ae`vb ivLṭZ ṭcṭi ṭQb|

G MŠi Rb` ṭaxbZweṭivax fvgKvq wj B bviṭ`i KgRvĒ wṭqI Avgiv GKwU
Aa`vq MŠbv Kṭi wQj vq| ṭklchŠ-IB Aa`vq wU ev` w`ṭqB MŠwU Qvcv nṭ`Q GwU
ṭṭe th, ṭfmsL`K ivRvKvi bviṭi AcKṭgP D`vniY thb thv×v bviṭ`i gungvṭK
LvṭUv Kievi AeKvK`Zwi Kṭi bv w`ṭZ cvṭi|

mF`Zvi mKj ARḐ bviṭ-cj`ṭi wgvj Z KṭgPB dj| evOwj RvwZi gnvb gy³hṭ×i
ṭMSieRbK Aa`vq iPbvqI bviṭ-cj`I DfṭqiB Ae`vb ṭKvhP G wekṭm hZw`b
chŠ-Avgiv w`i nṭZ bv-cvie, ZZw`b chŠ-Avgiv RvwZ wṭmṭe LvĒZ I
cṭcwmZZcYṭPŠ-ṭPZbvB enb KiṭZ_vKe| Avkv Kwii, ZZxq mnmṭṭā mṭPZbZvi
G chṭwUṭK ṭckṭKievi gṭZv DbZ gvbwmKZvi Awakvix Avgiv nṭq DVṭZ cvie|